

UC Irvine

UC Irvine Previously Published Works

Title

REDRAWING OUR URBAN WATERS: Merging design, law, and policy in advancing distributed water systems

Permalink

<https://escholarship.org/uc/item/6qt909gr>

Authors

Muller, B

Amos, A

Cerra, JF

et al.

Publication Date

2022

DOI

10.4324/9781003033530-28



ROUTLEDGE
HANDBOOKS



The Routledge Handbook of Sustainable Cities and Landscapes in the Pacific Rim

Edited by Yizhao Yang and Anne Taufen



THE ROUTLEDGE HANDBOOK OF SUSTAINABLE CITIES AND LANDSCAPES IN THE PACIFIC RIM

This handbook addresses a growing list of challenges faced by regions and cities in the Pacific Rim, drawing connections around the what, why, and how questions that are fundamental to sustainable development policies and planning practices. These include the connection between cities and surrounding landscapes, across different boundaries and scales; the persistence of environmental and development inequities; and the growing impacts of global climate change, including how physical conditions and social implications are being anticipated and addressed. Building upon localized knowledge and contextualized experiences, this edited collection brings attention to place-based approaches across the Pacific Rim and makes an important contribution to the scholarly and practical understanding of sustainable urban development models that have mostly emerged out of the Western experiences. Nine sections, each grounded in research, dialogue, and collaboration with practical examples and analysis, focus on a theme or dimension that carries critical impacts on a holistic vision of city-landscape development, such as resilient communities, ecosystem services and biodiversity, energy, water, health, and planning and engagement.

This international edited collection will appeal to academics and students engaged in research involving landscape architecture, architecture, planning, public policy, law, urban studies, geography, environmental science, and area studies. It also informs policy makers, professionals, and advocates of actionable knowledge and adoptable ideas by connecting those issues with the Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) of the United Nations. The collection of writings presented in this book speaks to multiyear collaboration of scholars through the APRU Sustainable Cities and Landscapes (SCL) Program and its global network, facilitated by SCL Annual Conferences and involving more than 100 contributors from more than 30 institutions.

Yizhao Yang is an Associate Professor at the School of Planning, Public Policy and Management, University of Oregon. Her research interests focus on the relationships between the environment and people's behavior and wellbeing. She also studies global sustainable urban planning and design, particularly in countries in East Asia, with an aim to explore how place-making knowledge and practices can be transferrable between different cultures and countries. Dr. Yang is a member of the International Steering Committee of the Sustainable

Cities and Landscapes Hub for the Association of Pacific Rim Universities. She also serves on the advisory board of the Asia-Pacific Mayors Academy organized by UN ESCAP.

Anne Taufen is Associate Professor in the School of Urban Studies at UW Tacoma. Her research focuses on equitable governance, port city infrastructures, and the social-ecological networks of urban regions. Dr. Taufen's interdisciplinary approach to urban waterfronts and climate justice draws on graduate training in Social Ecology (University of California Irvine) and Government Administration (University of Pennsylvania). She serves as a member of the Institute for Innovation and Global Engagement at UW Tacoma; as a faculty instructor for the Asia-Pacific Mayors Academy through APRU; and on the Steering Committee of the SCL hub, co-leading a working group on sustainable waterfronts.

THE ROUTLEDGE HANDBOOK OF SUSTAINABLE CITIES AND LANDSCAPES IN THE PACIFIC RIM

Edited by Yizhao Yang and Anne Taufen

Cover image: © iStock images / AsianDream

First published 2022

by Routledge

2 Park Square, Milton Park, Abingdon, Oxon OX14 4RN

and by Routledge

605 Third Avenue, New York, NY 10158

Routledge is an imprint of the Taylor & Francis Group, an informa business

© 2022 selection and editorial matter, Yizhao Yang and Anne Taufen;
individual chapters, the contributors

The right of Yizhao Yang and Anne Taufen to be identified as the authors of the editorial material, and of the authors for their individual chapters, has been asserted in accordance with sections 77 and 78 of the Copyright, Designs and Patents Act 1988.

With the exception of Chapters 1, 2, 4, 11, 17, 23, 30, 37, 42, 49, and 56, no part of this book may be reprinted or reproduced or utilised in any form or by any electronic, mechanical, or other means, now known or hereafter invented, including photocopying and recording, or in any information storage or retrieval system, without permission in writing from the publishers.

Chapters 1, 2, 4, 11, 17, 23, 30, 37, 42, 49, and 56 of this book are available for free in PDF format as Open Access from the individual product page at www.routledge.com. They have been made available under a Creative Commons Attribution-Non Commercial-No Derivatives 4.0 license.

Trademark notice: Product or corporate names may be trademarks or registered trademarks, and are used only for identification and explanation without intent to infringe.

British Library Cataloguing-in-Publication Data

A catalogue record for this book is available from the British Library

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

Names: Yang, Yizhao, editor. | Taufen, Anne, editor.

Title: The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim / edited by Yizhao Yang and Anne Taufen.

Description: Abingdon, Oxon; New York, NY: Routledge, 2022. |

Series: Routledge international handbooks |

Includes bibliographical references and index. |

Identifiers: LCCN 2021039481 (print) | LCCN 2021039482 (ebook) |

ISBN 9780367471149 (hardback) | ISBN 9781032189949 (paperback) |

ISBN 9781003033530 (ebook)

Subjects: LCSH: Sustainable urban development—Pacific Area. |

City planning—Environmental aspects—Pacific Area. |

Regional planning—Environmental aspects—Pacific Area.

Classification: LCC HT243.P16 R68 2022 (print) |

LCC HT243.P16 (ebook) | DDC 307.1/416091823—dc23

LC record available at <https://lcn.loc.gov/2021039481>

LC ebook record available at <https://lcn.loc.gov/2021039482>

ISBN: 978-0-367-47114-9 (hbk)

ISBN: 978-1-032-18994-9 (pbk)

ISBN: 978-1-003-03353-0 (ebk)

DOI: 10.4324/9781003033530

Typeset in Bembo
by codeMantra

CONTENTS

<i>List of figures</i>	<i>xii</i>
<i>List of tables</i>	<i>xvii</i>
<i>Section editors</i>	<i>xix</i>
<i>List of contributors</i>	<i>xxii</i>

1 Sustainable cities and landscapes: cultivating infrastructures of health <i>Anne Taufen and Yizhao Yang</i>	1
2 The APRU Sustainable Cities and Landscapes Hub: a platform for collaborative knowledge production and action <i>Bart R. Johnson and Yekang Ko</i>	14
3 Learning spaces of policy mobility for sustainable cities and landscapes: the role of researchers and educators <i>Yizhao Yang, Anne Taufen, and Rachel Tochen</i>	22

SECTION 1

Vulnerable communities, resilience, and climate justice 37

4 Introduction to Section 1: vulnerable communities, resilience, and climate justice <i>Chingwen Cheng</i>	39
5 Understanding vulnerability in cities: perspectives from APRU Vulnerable Communities working group participants <i>Chingwen Cheng, Stephanie Pincetl, and Louise McKenzie</i>	48

6	Flood vulnerability assessment in Marinduque, Philippines using fuzzy logic and principal component analysis <i>Arnold R. Salvacion, Ma. Catriona E. Devanadera, Fevi Rose C. Paro, Aaron Julius M. Lecciones, and John Ceffrey L. Eligue</i>	66
7	Integrated water management model for coastal resilient city planning for hydro-meteorological hazards – a case study of 2015 Chennai Flood (India) <i>Indrajit Pal and S. Suresh</i>	80
8	Creating flooding resilience in buildings for aging communities in Taiwan <i>George C. Yao, Shih-Ming Chen, Chingwen Cheng, and Wenjyun Chou</i>	97
9	Re-imagining our ancestors: dispossession, resilience, and volatile nature <i>Adam Bobbette</i>	110
10	Future cities <i>Heejin Choi</i>	120
SECTION 2		
	Food and nutrition security	131
11	Introduction to Section 2: food and nutrition security <i>Robert Dyball</i>	133
12	Biodiversity and food security in a circular economy <i>John Schooneveldt</i>	142
13	Reimagining urban agriculture for sustainable urban futures: education, health, and urban commons <i>Jacques Abelman, Chun-Yen Chang, Shenglin Elijah Chang, Jeffrey Hou, Shih-Han Hung, Pei-Hsuan Lai, and Mathew Pryor</i>	155
14	Novel horticultural adaptations to climate and their unique landscapes <i>Tanya Court and Joshua Zeunert</i>	164
15	A framework for studying the sustainability of urban food security and nutrition across scales <i>Bronwyn Wilkes</i>	180
16	Food and nutrition security across three scales <i>Robert Dyball, Bronwyn Wilkes, Federico Davila, and John Schooneveldt</i>	195

SECTION 3	
Cities and biodiversity	209
17 Introduction to Section 3: cities and biodiversity <i>Jennifer Rae Pierce</i>	211
18 Operationalizing urban biodiversity: a guide for integrated action <i>Jennifer Rae Pierce, Melissa A. Barton, Isaac Thomas Brown, Bart R. Johnson, Patrick F. Mooney, Puay Yok Tan, Sohyun Park, Kelsey Jessup, Marina Alberti, Ryan J. Harrigan, and Michael Yun</i>	219
19 The Satoyama initiative for urban-rural connectivity at the landscape scale <i>William Dunbar, Juan Pastor-Ivars, and Evonne Yiu</i>	239
20 Accounting for cities' impacts on biodiversity in the global commons <i>Jennie Moore and Meidad Kissinger</i>	256
21 Engaging underserved urban audiences in environmental conservation <i>Claudia P. Diaz Carrasco, Maria G (Lupita) Fabregas Janeiro, and Sabrina L. Drill</i>	268
22 Urban aquatic ecology, restoration, and fishing on the Los Angeles River: making it just blue enough <i>Sabrina Drill and Jason Post</i>	282
SECTION 4	
Water	299
23 Introduction to Section 4: water <i>Ken P. Yocom</i>	301
24 Redrawing our urban waters: merging design, law, and policy in advancing distributed water systems <i>Brook Muller, Adell Amos, Joshua F. Cerra, Chingwen Cheng, David L. Feldman, Tatum Lau, Noelwah R. Netusil, and Erik Porse</i>	307
25 Resilience-based planning and management of sustainable coastal cities and landscapes using spatial-temporal simulations <i>Jinhyung Chon</i>	321
26 Reservoir urbanism in Shenzhen <i>Xiaoxuan Lu</i>	336

27	Living on water: amphibious communities in the Amazon Rainforest <i>Leann Andrews, Rebecca Bachman, and Susan Paredes Fernandez</i>	350
28	A classic case of the struggle to control a river: is it wise to sacrifice the social and ecological functions of the river for flood safety? <i>Kuei-Hsien Liao and Tsz Yan Lee</i>	361
29	Watershed thinking: landscape-city practices <i>Nancy D. Rottle</i>	378
SECTION 5		
	Renewable energy landscapes across the Pacific Rim	393
30	Introduction to Section 5: renewable energy landscapes across the Pacific Rim <i>Makena Coffman and Yekang Ko</i>	395
31	Prospects for acceleration of socio-technical transitions for deep decarbonization <i>Brendan F.D. Barrett, Hiroshi Ohta and Gregory Trencher</i>	400
32	Understanding and monitoring the political valuation of renewable energy transitions using a model of perceived social acceptability <i>Robert G. Ribe</i>	415
33	‘Conflicts of Greens’ in renewable energy landscapes: case studies and a planning framework <i>Yekang Ko, Makena Coffman, Dustin Mulvaney, Andrea Copping, Hsiao-Wen Wang, and Brendan Barrett</i>	430
34	Co-location for co-benefits: the SWOC analysis of brightfields and agrivoltaics <i>Thomas J. Fiorelli, Yeongseo Yu, Yekang Ko, Kirk Dimond, and Makena Coffman</i>	449
35	Site design for Solar PV within the urban boundary <i>Kirk Dimond</i>	471
36	Solar Power and the just transition <i>Dustin Mulvaney</i>	486

SECTION 6	
Greenspace for healthy living	495
37 Introduction to Section 6: greenspace for healthy living <i>Sara Barron, Chun-Yen Chang, and Shih-Han Hung</i>	497
38 People in changing landscapes: trends and interventions in fostering human–nature interaction <i>Shih-Han Hung, Sara Barron, Yu-Chen Yeh, and Michelle Cheung</i>	507
39 Green space planning and policies for promoting public health <i>Po-Ju Chang, Ang Yeh, and Mi-Geng Wu</i>	520
40 Research tools for investigating the relationship between environment and human health <i>Yu-Ping Tsai, Sung-Yueh Liu, and Chun-Yen Chang</i>	531
41 From research to practice: bridging the “knowledge-action” gap <i>Shih-Han Hung, Chih-Ting Lee, Yu-Hsin Tung, Yu-Ping Tsai, Chun-Yen Chang, and Puay Yok Tan</i>	549
SECTION 7	
Urban design and place making	563
42 Introduction to Section 7: urban design and place making <i>Paola Boarin and Linda Corkery</i>	565
43 Urban green infrastructure as landscape-led planning: from the region to the streetscape <i>Linda Corkery</i>	573
44 Remaking public space for cooler, greener outcomes: a case study from Western Sydney <i>Louise McKenzie</i>	589
45 Delivering environmental sustainability outcomes in medium-density neighborhoods in Aotearoa New Zealand: a post-occupancy evaluation <i>Paola Boarin and Errol Haarhoff</i>	604
46 Architectural integration of solar energy at the urban scale: case studies and potentials <i>Alessandro Premier</i>	620

47	Enhancing well-being and housing satisfaction through density: resident perceptions in Auckland, New Zealand <i>Errol Haarhoff and Paola Boarin</i>	633
48	Everyday urbanism in high-density cities <i>Mathew Pryor</i>	645
SECTION 8		
	Smart sustainable cities	657
49	Introduction to Section 8: smart sustainable city initiative and its social and economic implications <i>Mohsen Mohammadzadeh</i>	659
50	Smart Cities in the Pacific Rim: a mapping of urban evolution in the Pacific <i>Son Phung, Alice Chang-Richards, and Mohsen Mohammadzadeh</i>	670
51	Envisioning urban commons as civic assemblages in the digitally augmented city: a critical urbanism exploration of counterhegemonic individuation in the age of networked translocalism, multi-associative transduction and recombinant transculturalism <i>Manfredo Manfredini</i>	687
52	Fostering resilient and smart cities to enhance sustainable urban development <i>Mohammed Ali Beraui, Bambang Susantono, and Mustika Sari</i>	704
53	Evaluating the impacts of the digital economy on land use planning <i>Elham Bahmanteymouri</i>	720
54	Rethinking streets with disruptive forces: how new mobility and responses to COVID advance street design <i>Marc Schlossberg, Rebecca Lewis, Clare Haley, and Aliza Whalen</i>	738
55	Does disruptive mobility drive urban sustainability? Two possible scenarios for Auckland, New Zealand (Aotearoa) <i>Mohsen Mohammadzadeh</i>	751
SECTION 9		
	Co-production for sustainable development	769
56	Introduction to Section 9: co-production for sustainable development <i>Anne Taufen</i>	771

Contents

57	Engaged scholarship and co-production: the role of higher education institutions in urban sustainability – A Pacific Rim perspective <i>Jennifer Marie S. Amparo, Clarice C. Pulumbarit, Ma Charisma T. Malenab, Ron Jay P. Dangcalan, Maria Emilinda T. Mendoza, Emilia S. Visco, and Carla Edith G. Jimena</i>	780
58	Structural erasure of Japanese Americans in Pre-WWII Tacoma, WA: working to imagine alternative futures <i>Lisa M. Hoffman and Mary L. Hanneman</i>	794
59	Chicana neighborhood activism: gender, race, and sustainability <i>Gerard Francisco Sandoval, Citlali Sosa-Riddell, and Adaljiza Sosa-Riddell</i>	804
60	Governing urban integration in china's land expropriation-induced resettlement neighborhoods: a Shanghai case study <i>Shuping Zhang</i>	818
61	Evaluating the United Nations Habitat guiding principles for urban-rural linkages: a case study of Chengdu <i>Sara Padgett Kjaersgaard and Yizhao Yang</i>	830
62	The co-production of risk knowledge: initiatives emerging from super Typhoon Haiyan <i>Eulito V. Casas Jr., Miah Maye M. Pormon, Mary Jean P. Yanger, and Raul P. Lejano</i>	847
63	An Indigenous Feminist lens: dismantling the settler-colonial narratives of place-based knowledges in a climate justice world <i>Michelle Montgomery</i>	862
64	Making sense of an emergent crisis: the case of the pandemic urbanism symposium <i>Evan H. Carver, Peter T. Dunn, Katherine Idziorek, Lan T. Nguyễn, and Elizabeth Umbanhowar</i>	869
	<i>Index</i>	881

FIGURES

1.1	A map of the Pacific Rim and distribution of cases studied in the handbook	2
1.2	Structuring handbook content with concepts of health, infrastructure, and cultivation	8
2.1	The member institutions of the APRU Sustainable Cities and Landscapes Hub	15
2.2	Sustainable cities and landscapes conceptual model	16
3.1	A map of the Pacific Rim and distribution of cases studied in the handbook	32
4.1	Illustration of the intersections among the concepts of systemic vulnerability, community resilience, climate justice, and sustainability	43
5.1	Flood-resilient schools in Thailand challenge conventional understandings of vulnerability	49
5.2	Pedestrian ways in Madrid, Spain where temporary shade sails reduce heat exposure and enhance thermal comfort during extreme summer temperatures	60
6.1	Location map of Marinduque, Philippines showing village and municipal boundaries	69
6.2	Village-level proportion (%) of high flooding hazard of Marinduque, Philippines	72
6.3	Village-level social vulnerability index of Marinduque, Philippines	74
6.4	Bivariate map of social vulnerability and flood hazard in Marinduque, Philippines	75
7.1	Chennai's Marina Beach after the TSUNAMI, 2004; Cyclone THANE, Dec, 2011; Chennai flood, Dec, 2015; Effect of Tsunami, thane storm and flood on the socio-economic system	81
7.2	Apex Institution for Disaster Management at different levels	85
7.3	Causes of urban floods in India	89
7.4	OECD multi-level governance framework	92
7.5	Simplification of a smart city governance	92
7.6	Knowledge construction processes and potential interconnection in Chennai's Flood management	93
8.1	Study area comprising eight villages in Southern Taiwan	99
8.2	Early warning system equipment for flood risk management	102
8.3	Stilt house appearance and design	104

Figures

8.4	Pipes hanging from the ceiling	104
8.5	Backflow from a drain pipe	106
8.6	High-strength fabric wall	107
10.1	Vulnerability of individuals – urban inequalities and digital divides	124
14.1	Windbreaks and vegetative fences	166
14.2	Montreuil peach walls postcard and protecting individual peaches with covers. Assyrtiko's coiled vines on rocky slopes adjacent to the sea. Pantelleria's bush vines and agriculture protected by walls with the ocean behind. An extensive Lanzarote vineyard resembling a volcanic moonscape. Individual vines are protected by semi-circular walls	169
14.3	Historic 1912 image of Chinampas; a spectacular section of the Batad Rice Terraces, one of five UNESCO listed terraces in the Ifugao Province in the Philippines	172
14.4	Creating microclimates through built structures	174
14.5	Westland's glasshouses uniform geometries create a pattern array. The glasshouses illuminate the night sky to outshine the city of Alphen aan den Rijn	176
15.1	Positive and negative influence relationships represented in system dynamics diagramming protocols	185
15.2	A CAT-based representation of a generic food system	186
15.3	An application of the CAT-based framework to demonstrate the differing effects of a given institution on the health of food system actors at different scales	191
15.4	An application of the CAT-based framework that, combined with Figure 15.3, enables a comparison of the effects of different paradigms and institutions on similar human and environmental health variables	191
17.1	Urban bioshed impact areas	213
19.1	Map of Ishikawa Prefecture, Japan	245
20.1	Vancouver's ecological footprint compared to world biocapacity supply on a per capita basis	261
20.2	Vancouver's ecological footprint by activity	262
22.1	A map of the Los Angeles River watershed depicting locations of the LA River Recreation Zone, which generally coincide with soft-bottom reaches	283
22.2	A citation issued by Los Angeles Park Rangers for fishing on the Los Angeles River, 2008. §41.22 LAMC refers to loitering in the river bed. Citation has been redacted to ensure and respect privacy	288
22.3a	A subsistence angler deploys a cast net, 2008	290
22.3b	Anglers participating in the FOLAR sponsored Off tha' Hook Fishing Derby near Atwater Park, 2015	290
25.1	(a) Haeundae-gu's socio-ecological system with respect to floods expressed using a causal loop diagram. Haeundae-gu's response to flooding is represented by loops B1–4	323
25.1	(b) Structured SRDM for calculating the flood runoff and resilience of an area according to the characteristics of its public, private, transportation, and industrial area	324
25.2	(a) Results of the landscape change model. (b) The total value of ecosystem services produced by the landscape change model. (c) Results of the coastal erosion scenario model. (d) Results of the total value of ecosystem services produced by the coastal erosion scenario model	329

Figures

26.1	Aerial view of Minzhi Reservoir located within a densely built urban area in Shenzhen	337
26.2	169 reservoirs and major water transfer aqueducts and pipelines within the municipal boundary of Shenzhen	339
26.3	Dongshen Water Supply Project, Dongbu Water Supply Project and PRD Water Resources Allocation Project	347
27.1	Over 90,000 Indigenous migrants living on the floodplains at the edges of Iquitos, Perú must navigate harsh urban systems as well as the ecological forces of the Amazon Rainforest	351
27.2	The informal amphibious community of Claverito, faced with adversity carved by water, is partnering with Pacific Rim designers and researchers in the InterACTION Labs program	356
27.3	The site of a pilot study in Claverito examining the impact that aquatic vegetation collecting in the community infrastructure has on improving water quality of the river	357
28.1	Occurred in the town center. The flooded areas shown here are based on the flood mapping data provided by the Water Resources Planning Institute (WRPI, a research institute of the WRA)	364
28.2	The Meinung River (a) before and (b) after flood engineering. The tributaries today: (c) the Meinunghu Drain and (d) the Zhuzimen Drain	370
29.1	Seattle's mixed-income neighborhood of High Point employs a suite of green stormwater infrastructure practices, which help to protect Longfellow Creek, the Duwamish River, and Puget Sound, while also enhancing human health and experience	384
29.2	The Natural Organic Recycling Machine (NORM) for the Hassalo on 8th residential complex cleans and diverts all wastewater back into the buildings or to the landscape, while rainwater is harvested to irrigate a pedestrian "water street" and green roofs detain and evapotranspire stormwater	387
29.3	Singapore's Bishan An Mo Kio park holds rainwater during storms, while providing public amenities, habitat, and a "seam" between two neighborhoods	389
29.4	Patterned sculptured crib walls at the edges of stormwater ponds hold engineered control elements, provide public space for diverse activities, and reflect Maori basket patterns	391
31.1	Emission pathways and RE targets of the case studies	405
32.1	The system of perceptual factors and relations in the Model of Perceived Social Acceptability	417
32.2	Hypothetical examples of how factors that influence the acceptability of renewable energy might change over time	424
33.1a	Conflicts of Greens cases across the Pacific Rim that have been built: the Ivanpah SEGS in Ivanpah Valley California	435
33.1b	Wind Energy Project, Kahuku, O'ahu	435
34.1	Pacific Rim agrivoltaic and brightfield case studies map	450
34.2	Evaluation of co-location strategy requirements and conditions	465
34.3	Co-location strategies and impacts	467
35.1	(a) Variations added to the height and spacing of arrays humanize the repetition along the path. (b) Visual unity achieved between glazing and roof application of PV on an existing academic building. (c) Canopy PV	

	with a human-scaled proportion in an office courtyard. (d) Canopy PV arrays reinforce order in a symmetrically balanced airport parking lot	474
35.2	(a) An extensive BAPV system spans the roof of a large industrial building with room for expansion. Context reveals great potential for BAPV across adjacent building roofs in this district. (b) A ground mounted PV system adds productivity within a detention basin near a modular home development. (c) A canopy PV system spans high above a basketball court providing midday shade across the paved surface where trees cannot	477
37.1	The map shows the case studies in the section of healthy living, which locates in China, Taiwan, Singapore, and Australia	503
40.1	The fMRI instrument and scan images	541
40.2	Apple watch and the HealthCloud app	542
40.3	Using biofeedback instruments on the experimental site	543
41.1	Environmental educational project in Garden Taipei City Plan	553
41.2	Taipei City Hakka Cultural Park is a farming education base for kindergartens, elementary schools, or residents	555
41.3	The experience site of fMRI study to benefit the gardening activity and positive emotional state in National Taiwan University (NTU)	556
41.4	Using wearable device to collect data in Daan Forest Park	557
41.5	Sample of Landscape and Health Information Note related to HealthCloud	558
43.1	Diagram of the Sydney metropolitan region indicating the “three cities” concept: Eastern Harbor city with the Sydney/CBD at its center, the Central River City focused on Greater Parramatta, and the western Parkland City with the new international airport as its central focus	578
43.2	Detail of Sydney Green Grid map illustrating the opportunities to create a network of regional and local parks, streets, paths, and cycleways with green infrastructure, landscape features, and transport routes	579
43.3	Two residential streets located in the same council area of Western Sydney	585
44.1	Upgraded Cabravale Park – aerial showing new paths and planting in the park; diverse mix of land uses around the park; sprawling urban form; and paucity of neighborhood greening	591
44.2	People using the new paths and seats in the upgraded park for a range of physical and social activities in the early evening of a hot summer day	597
44.3	“Garramilyi Badu” raingarden	600
45.1	Summary of the POE framework for the analysis of neighborhood developments in New Zealand	614
46.1	Graphic presentation of sky view factors (SVF) for five case studies	626
47.1	Examples of housing in Hobsonville Point	637
47.2	Aerial photograph showing development in 2019, and key features of the master-planned neighborhood at Hobsonville Point	638
48.1	Image of two chairs that have been modified by a local couple to make them balance evenly on adjacent steps in order to make the area of the steps occupiable	648
48.2	Image of recycled plastic bottles adapted by a local resident as informal planters and mounted on roadside railings to create a mini vertical garden	648

Figures

48.3	Image of the cargo loading dock at Sai Wan being used socially in the evenings and at weekends by the local community	651
50.1	Adapted PRISMA process for smart city literature review	672
50.2	The smart city evolution milestones	678
50.3	Smart city distribution in the Pacific Rim	680
51.1	Daniel Choi, Manfredo Manfredini Studio – URIL, Adtopia: a counterspace of resistance in the era of advanced abstractive advertisement, 2020	698
51.2	Daniel Choi, Manfredo Manfredini Studio – URIL, Adtopia: a counterspace of resistance in the era of advanced abstractive advertisement, 2020	699
52.1	Proposed workspace circulation	713
52.2	Process diagram of disaster notification in SaveMyLife	715
52.3	Workflow diagram of Panic Button in SaveMyLife	716
53.1	Gross domestic product, Auckland, New Zealand	725
54.1	Proposed workspace circulation	747
55.1	The characteristics of sustainable transport in relation to the UN SDGs	753
55.2	The Auckland region and its metropolitan centers	761
56.1	Co-production in planning and engagement for sustainable development	775
60.1	Hierarchy of formal government entities and quasi-formal governance extensions in China	820
61.1	A combined map showing (1) location of the Chengdu Municipality in China, (2) administrative units and the EZ location, (3) Integrated Transportation and Greenway Plan, (4) EZ Land Use Plan	835
61.2	Landscape performance evaluation of UNH's GPs (1, 2, 3 and 8) within the EZ of Chengdu	841
62.1	Students delivering and interpreting the information of the NWS bulletin, and the Facebook page announcement of DepEd Tacloban City Division	857
64.1	The Pandemic Urbanism symposium drew participants from six continents	874

TABLES

6.1	Different factors, fuzzy parameters, and membership functions used in flood hazard assessment for Marinduque, Philippines	70
6.2	Different socio-economic and demographic data from the community-based monitoring system (CBMS) used for the development of village-level social vulnerability index for Marinduque, Philippines	71
6.3	High flooding hazard area and proportion of each municipality in Marinduque, Philippines	73
6.4	List of villages with high proportion of high flooding hazard and high social vulnerability score	76
6.5	Number and proportion (%) of villages per municipality of Marinduque, Philippines under different social vulnerability index and flooding hazard combinations	76
7.1	Overview of overlapping responsibilities for flood management (FM)	90
7.2	Comparing traditional and integrated flood management and their incorporation into theoretical configuration	91
8.1	Summary of type of interviewees	99
10.1	Vulnerability of global urbanization	122
10.2	Call to action for future cities	126
15.1	Universal human health needs (Boyden, 2016)	182
18.1	Biodiversity intervention examples at particular spatial scales	229
18.2	Potential leverage points by sector	231
18.3	Definitions of urban biodiversity and operational standard for biodiversity management	233
20.1	Consumption Land Use Matrix (CLUM) for Vancouver's 2015 ecological footprint	261
25.1	Robustness, redundancy, resourcefulness, and rapidity values by green infrastructure application rate	325
25.2	The value of ecosystem services by year by landscape type in the Shinduri coastal area (Lee et al., 2014)	328
31.1	Evaluative framework for accelerated climate mitigation	403
31.2	Characteristics of the case studies	405

Tables

31.3	Assessment of the acceleration potential	407
33.1	Conflict of Greens case studies' summary	438
33.2	Attributes of renewable energy planning framework	441
35.1	Potential tradeoffs with synergistic strategies for integrating urban PV systems	482
39.1	National master space guidance plan in Singapore	526
40.1	The preference matrix	532
40.2	The 14 items of perceived stress scale	535
40.3	The 26 items of Perceived Restorativeness Scale	538
40.4	The short version of the Perceived Restorativeness Scale	539
40.5	Items of the Restorative Components Scale	539
40.6	Research tools for investigating the relationship between environment and human health	545
45.1	Summary of existing schemes and guidelines for assessing neighborhoods' sustainability	608
46.1	Summary of case studies	627
53.1	Classification of planning responses to STRs	729
54.1	SDGs and street design	740
60.1	Regular services, administration, and extra duties of the basic community associations	821
62.1	Relational Narrative of Co-production of Messages by Sector, Tacloban City, Leyte, Philippines	858
64.1	Pandemic Urbanism symposium session titles	873
64.2	Number of Pandemic Urbanism symposium participants by country or region	874
64.3	Number of participants by sector	874

SECTION EDITORS

Section 1 Editor

Dr. Chingwen Cheng is a passionate design justice advocate through her teaching, practice and research integrating green infrastructure planning and design process working with communities and its outcomes for enhancing community resilience and addressing environmental and climate justice. She directs Hydro-GI Lab to evaluate social-ecological landscape performance and investigate sustainable and resilient urban water systems design through hydrological modeling, field experiments, in addition to surveys and participatory engagement. Her Climate Justicescape framework identifies priorities for green infrastructure investment in communities. She serves on multiple professional organizations such as ASLA to advocate for climate justice in policies and practices.

Section 2 Editor

Robert Dyball convenes the Human Ecology program at the Fenner School of Environment and Society at the Australian National University. He is also visiting Professor at the College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. His current research centres on the application of dynamic systems thinking to problems in Human Ecology and Sustainability Science more generally. He has been involved in a range of projects that focus on global food systems. He is the Food and Nutrition Security working group leader for the Sustainable Cities and Landscape hub of the Association of Pacific Rim Universities.

Section 3 Editor

Jennifer Rae Pierce is a political ecologist and urban biodiversity planner. In 2016, she co-founded the Urban Biodiversity Hub, a global database for urban biodiversity plans, reports, and other activities. She consults for the World Bank and IUCN on urban biodiversity measurement and frameworks. She earned a Master's in City and Regional Planning from Cornell University and a Master's in Environmental Science and Policy from Central European University. She is currently a PhD candidate in Community and Regional Planning at the University of British Columbia. She also works as a planner for Bowen Island Municipality in BC, Canada.

Section 4 Editor

Ken P. Yocom is an environmentalist, author, educator, and strong proponent of community stewardship in addressing concerns of urban environmental justice. His creative and professional pursuits engage an opportunities-based approach to support residents of underserved communities to build greater intersectionalities to place through urban ecological design practices. Trained as an urban ecologist and landscape architect, he is an Associate Professor and Chair of the Department of Landscape Architecture at the University of Washington–Seattle.

Section 5 Editors

Makena Coffman is the Director for the University of Hawai‘i at Mānoa Institute for Sustainability and Resilience. She is a Professor of Urban and Regional Planning and teaches a graduate seminar in climate change across the Asia/Pacific Region. Her research interests include greenhouse gas mitigation, energy policy and alternative transportation strategies. She is a Research Fellow with the University of Hawai‘i Economic Research Organization, holds a BA in International Relations from Stanford University and a PhD in Economics from the University of Hawai‘i at Mānoa. She currently serves on the City and County of Honolulu Climate Change Commission.

Yekang Ko is the Director of the APRU Sustainable Cities and Landscapes Program and an Associate Professor of Landscape Architecture and the Undergraduate Studies (BLA) Director at the University of Oregon. Her research and teaching focus on sustainable energy landscapes, green infrastructure performance, and planning and design for climate change mitigation and adaptation. Her research was recognized by the 2020 Council of Educators in Landscape Architecture (CELA)’s Excellence in Research Award (Jr Level). She obtained her PhD in Landscape Architecture and Environmental Planning at the University of California, Berkeley.

Section 6 Editor

Dr. Chun-Yen Chang has numerous experiences in the academic field of landscape architecture, his team, Healthy Landscape and Healthy People Laboratory devotes in the research of the relationships between landscapes, human health, and wellbeing. He endeavors to promote the scientific knowledge to the public by publishing articles and books. Served as the Chair of the Committee of Education and Academic Affairs of the International Federation of Landscape Architects Asia Pacific Region and the Chair of Horticultural Therapy Working Group of the International Society for Horticultural Science.

Section 7 Editors

Dr. Paola Boarin is Associate Professor of Architectural Technology and Sustainability, School Director of Architecture Programmes and the co-founder and inaugural co-director of the Future Cities Research Hub at the School of Architecture and Planning of the University of Auckland, New Zealand. Her research addresses the links between architecture, technology and environment, with a focus on sustainable conservation, adaptation and retrofit of existing and heritage buildings, regenerative design and post-occupancy evaluation of buildings and neighbourhoods. She has a large track record of publications (140+) and published in top-quality refereed international journals, and was an invited speaker at many key international conferences, as well as university lectures. She also received two Young Researchers Awards from the University of Ferrara and an International Leadership award from the US Department of State in recognition of her research achievements.

Linda Corkery is Professor Emerita, Landscape Architecture at UNSW Sydney. Her work focuses on the planning and design of public landscapes and their social dimensions, particularly in high density cities. Her publications address open space and parklands as essential green infrastructure that supports the health and well-being of humans and other species. Linda is a Registered Landscape Architecture in Australia and a Fellow of the Australian Institute of Landscape Architects.

Section 8 Editor

Dr. Mohsen Mohammadzadeh is a senior lecturer at the School of Architecture and Planning, the University of Auckland, New Zealand. Mohsen is an urban planner and designer with 12 years of professional experience in Iran and then New Zealand. He completed his bachelor's in Civil Engineering, Master of Urban and Regional Planning and Master of Urban Design, and PhD in Planning. He is currently the director of Urban Planning Programmes at The University of Auckland, New Zealand.

Section 9 Editor

Anne Taufen is Associate Professor in the School of Urban Studies at UW Tacoma. Her research focuses on equitable governance, port city infrastructures, and the social-ecological networks of urban regions. Dr. Taufen's interdisciplinary approach to urban waterfronts and climate justice draws on graduate training in Social Ecology (University of California Irvine) and Government Administration (University of Pennsylvania). She serves as a member of the Institute for Innovation and Global Engagement at UW Tacoma; as a faculty instructor for the Asia-Pacific Mayors Academy through APRU; and on the Steering Committee of the SCL hub, co-leading a working group on sustainable waterfronts.

CONTRIBUTORS

Jacques Abelman is Assistant Professor of landscape architecture at the University of Oregon. His work envisions sustainable and equitable urban futures through the lens of landscape. His research weaves together spatial design, food systems, and social justice questions into the fabric of public space and infrastructure. He is active in Europe, South America, and the United States.

Marina Alberti is Professor of Urban and Environmental Planning in the Department of Urban Design and Planning at the University of Washington. She directs the Urban Ecology Research Laboratory <https://urbaneco.washington.edu/wp/> and the Research Coordination Network on Urban Eco-Evolutionary Dynamics <https://www.urbanecoevo.net/>. Alberti's research interests are in urban ecology and eco-evolutionary dynamics. Her studies focus on the interactions between urban patterns and ecosystem function, urban signatures of evolutionary change, and the emergent properties of urban ecosystems that enhance their resilience and transformative capacity.

Adell Amos' research and practice focuses on the integration of law and policy into hydrologic and socioeconomic modeling for the Willamette River Basin as well as the legal framework that provides the backdrop for water conflicts and dispute resolution through a multi-institutional, interdisciplinary effort funded by the NOAA and the National Science Foundation.

Jennifer Marie Sunga Amparo is a faculty member at the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology at the University of the Philippines Los Baños. She has a PhD from the Australian National University under the Australian Awards Scholarship. She is also a graduate of MA Sociology and BS Human Ecology from the University of the Philippines. Her research interests include systems thinking, sustainability focusing on sustainable food systems, social inclusion and engagement, and environmental education. She has authored/co-authored chapters in 2 books, and not less than 30 articles in refereed journals, monographs, and policy briefs. She is member of the Steering Committee of the APRU Sustainable Cities and Landscape Hub.

Leann Andrews's research and practice focuses on improving degraded landscapes and environmental conditions in underserved communities to support One Health and Planetary Health. A licensed landscape architect with a background in global health research, ecological restoration and transdisciplinary design, Leann is an Assistant Professor at Penn State University and a co-founder of the design activism non-profit Traction.

Rebecca Bachman is focused on research and design that examine built environments and ecology as social determinants of health, with a focus on human and ecological health intersections. With a multidisciplinary background in landscape architecture, global health, Latin American studies, and horticulture, Rebecca aims to leverage public health research methodologies to improve design equity, while exploring how participatory design-research can be a tool for decolonizing landscapes and invigorating layered landscape functions to benefit marginalized urban communities.

Elham Bahmanteymouri is a lecturer in the school of Architecture and Planning, the University of Auckland, New Zealand, where she completed her PhD in planning. She specialises in urban economics, urban critical theory and behavioural economics. Through deployment of a (post)Marxist approach, her research is concerned with understanding of urban phenomena and evaluation of urban plans and policies. Elham has also extensive working experience as a senior planner in both public and private sectors.

Brendan F.D. Barrett (FRSA) is Specially Appointed Professor in the Center for the Study of Co★ Design, Osaka University, Japan. He has worked in academia and environmental consultancy in the UK, Japan and Australia and as an official with UNEP and the United Nations University. Since 2015, he has been undertaking research on ethical cities, socio-technical transitions and the climate crisis.

Sara Barron is a lecturer in urban horticulture at the University of Melbourne. She comes from the University of British Columbia (UBC) where she helped develop their new Bachelor of Urban Forestry program while completing a PhD in urban forestry. Her doctoral research focused on how suburban landscapes can be re-imagined to balance healthy suburban forests with higher density housing. Prior to starting her PhD, Sara worked for a number of years on large-scale sustainable community planning and climate change research projects with both the Design Centre for Sustainability and the Collaborative for Advanced Landscape Planning.

Melissa A. Barton is an environmental researcher based in Portland, Oregon, USA. Her current research is broadly related to circular economy principles and focuses on (i) urban nature-based solutions and green infrastructure policy and (ii) social acceptance of novel nutrient recycling technologies. From 2017 to 2020, she served as head of Research & Development for the Urban Biodiversity Hub, and continues to collaborate on policy research. She holds an MSc degree in environmental science, policy, and management from the International Institute for Industrial Environmental Economics, Lund University, Sweden, where she wrote her master's thesis on nature-based solutions in Malmö, Sweden.

Dr. Mohammed Ali Berawi is an associate professor at the Department of Civil Engineering Universitas Indonesia. He has extensive research experience in value engineering and innovation in the infrastructure, construction, and manufacturing industries. He has been listed by

Webometrics as one of the Top Scientists in Indonesia (2015–2017), Top 500 Indonesian Best Researchers by Ministry of Research and Technology of the Republic of Indonesia (2020), and his biography was featured in the 24th edition of *Who's Who in the World*. He served as Lead Advisor to the Republic of Indonesia's Ministry of Transportation (2012) and currently serves as Chairman of Standing Committee on Infrastructure Strategic Policies for Indonesia Chamber of Commerce, Executive Director of the Center for Sustainable Infrastructure Development (CSID) Universitas Indonesia, and Director of Association of Southeast Asian Nations (ASEAN) University Network for Sustainable City and Urban Development (AUN – SCUD).

Dr. Adam Bobbette is a geographer and currently finishing a monograph *At Earth's Edge: Political Geology in Java* which looks at the coproduction of modern volcano science, geophysics, and Javanese mystical Islam since the late 19th century. He is co-editor and contributor to *Political Geology: Active Stratigraphies and the Making of Life* (Palgrave) and *New Earth Histories* (Chicago). Bobbette is a geographer with regional expertise in Southeast Asia. He is currently finishing a monograph “*At Earth's Edge: Political Geology in Java*” which looks at the ways that volcanology and Javanese mysticism produced each other.

Isaac Thomas Brown is a Senior Scientist at Stillwater Sciences. He is internationally recognized for his work as landscape ecologist, planner, and designer specializing in urban biodiversity and ecosystem stewardship solutions for public and private sector projects worldwide. Isaac holds Bachelor of Science and Master of Landscape Architecture degrees from the University of Michigan School of Natural Resources and Environment. He holds a Doctorate in Environmental Science and Engineering from the UCLA Institute of Environment and Sustainability. Isaac's doctoral research included developing a customized biodiversity index and “ecotopes” application framework for the City of Los Angeles.

Evan H. Carver is an Assistant Instructional Professor in the Program on the Global Environment at the University of Chicago. Dr. Carver started his career in book publishing, working with authors on topics like environmental justice, segregation, and sustainability. His academic interests focus on individual interactions with their environments and conceptions of environmental stewardship, as well as film in the urban context. He is also active in pedagogy research. At the University of Chicago, he teaches courses that explore public space, environmental representation and communication, infectious disease and cities, and sustainable urban development.

Eulito V. Casas Jr. is a faculty member of the Master of Science in Environmental Science (MSES) Program of the University of the Philippines Visayas-Tacloban College (UPVTC). He holds a PhD degree in Environmental Science with specialization on Protected Areas Management and Development. His professional practice and research interests include Biodiversity conservation, Climate change adaptation and management, Risk communication, Climate proofing and Domestic water governance.

Joshua F. Cerra's research investigates relationships between urban ecosystems, communities and site development processes, and their implications for climate-adaptive design and urban ecological design. He is principal investigator for the Climate-adaptive Design program with New York Department of Environmental Conservation and co-principal investigator for the Cornell Climate Change Garden campus installation. His studio-based

efforts have received award recognition from the national American Society of Landscape Architects, the Council of Educators in Landscape Architecture, and Cornell.

Shenglin Elijah Chang is Professor of Building and Planning, and Climate Change and Sustainable Development and the Deputy CEO at the D School of the National Taiwan University (NTU). At NTU, she has developed and implemented innovative approaches to environmental issues through civic arts, community design participation, and social-enterprise activism.

Po-Ju Chang, PhD, is an assistant professor at the National Taiwan University. Her research focuses on the people-environment relationship among the older population, especially the topics related to (1) urban green space and user behavior; (2) public open space design for older population; and (3) neighborhood living space and aging in place.

Alice Chang-Richards is a Senior Lecturer with the Department of Civil and Environmental Engineering at the University of Auckland. She is also a visiting scholar at Purdue University (Construction Engineering and Management SPARK Laboratory) and at University of Colorado, Boulder (Department of Civil Engineering) under the New Zealand James and Hazel Lord Fellowship. During her sabbatical in 2019, Alice also visited Kyoto University (Disaster Prevention Research Centre) and University of Delaware (Disaster Research Centre). Her main research interests include disaster resilience, building for climate change, construction technology, smart cities and smart housing.

Dr. Shih-Ming Chen is an Associate Professor at the Department of Architecture, College of Planning and Design, National Cheng Kung University, Taiwan. He received PhD in Engineering, Kyoto University, Japan. Based on the spirits and methods of architectural planning and programming, his research aims to promote place-based community behaviors in public space. Apart from analyzing the characteristics of local public activities, his research centres on the application of dynamic systems thinking to problems in Human Ecology and Sustainability Science more generally. He has been involved in a range of projects that focus on global food systems. He is the Food and Nutrition Security working group leader for the Sustainable Cities and Landscape hub of the Association of Pacific Rim Universities.

Michelle Cheung is a recent undergraduate student from the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign, US. She pursued a Bachelor of Science with a focus on Interdisciplinary Health Sciences. She has a strong interest in behavioral and neuroscience. Specifically, her passions include understanding the connections between personal traits, family contexts and cultural factors that play a role in healthy lifestyles. As an aspiring physician scientist, she plans to immerse herself in the research field as research offers endless possibilities and is the foundation of medicine.

Heejin Choi is the director for research at Taejae Foundation founded in 2012 with a \$415.8M donation from Hanssem's Founder and Chairman. She joined Hanssem in 2002 and helped establish the foundation, where she is currently leading smart governance and city research projects. She is a selected reviewer of the United Nations Report 'The Future of Asian and Pacific Cities 2019: Transformative Pathways Towards Sustainable Urban Development.' Prior to working at the institutions, she completed two master's degrees in Global Development from Cornell University and Urban Design from Seoul National

University College of Engineering, and a bachelor's degree in Architecture at Ewha Womans University.

Jinhyung Chon is Chair of Landscape Architecture Program and Deputy Director of OJJeong Resilience Institute at Korea University. He is an expert on developing planning and design innovations for ecological landscape design which is incorporating with climate change adaptation to identify sustainable ways that humans and nature are strongly coupled to be conceived as one social ecological system. Major research interests include resilience by design and nature-based solution. He utilizes computer modeling and digital media in order to better understand the impacts that human activities and development can have on vulnerable ecological and environmental systems. Research interest also expands to how to design viable landscape while at the same time sustaining the quality of life, livability, and recreation and tourism opportunity.

Wenjun Chou received a Master in Architecture from National Cheng Kung University, Taiwan. She is research associate in the Department of Architecture where she received her master's degree. Her research focuses on the field of nonstructural element's behavior in earthquakes in addition to buildings adaptation to flooding and community resilience.

Andrea Copping is a senior research scientist at Pacific Northwest National Laboratory in Washington State, one of the US Department of Energy's national laboratories. She specializes in examining technology development and environmental effects of ocean energy development using risk-based approaches that combine evidence from field, laboratory, and modeling studies. On behalf of the US Department of Energy, she leads international programs on wave and tidal energy, and on offshore wind. She received a PhD in Biological Oceanography from the University of Washington in Seattle, Washington, where she holds the position of Distinguished Faculty Fellow.

Tanya Court is a landscape architect and artist and is currently the program director at the University of Adelaide. Tanya has worked in the public realm on community, public art projects and landscape architecture design with over 20 years of professional practice experience, specialising in civic and institutional landscapes and sculptures. She has worked in the Northern Flinders Ranges and Roxby Downs considering cultural and ecological aspects of these arid areas. She is also interested in novel agricultural approaches to arid ecologies and developing innovative aesthetic forms.

Ron Jay P. Dangcalan is an Assistant Professor at the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. His research interests include human ecology, environmental politics, environmental ethics, disaster risk management and international relations. He has a BA Humanities and MA Political Economy with Specialization in International Relations and Development from the University of Asia and the Pacific.

Federico Davila is an interdisciplinary social science researcher working in sustainability and international development. He currently is a Research Principal (Food Systems) at the Institute for Sustainable Futures, University of Technology Sydney. Federico specialises in systems thinking and the social sciences, and works in the fields of food systems, agriculture and fisheries in Australia and the Indo-Pacific, research impact assessment, and the social dimensions of biodiversity conservation.

Ma. Catriona E. Devanadera is an Associate Professor at the Department of Community and Environmental Resource Planning, College of Human, Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. She has a PhD in Environmental Engineering from the University of the Philippines Diliman. Her research area of expertise is in biological wastewater, and membrane treatment systems. She also has researches related to wetlands conservation and management, circular economy in wetlands management, nature-based solutions such as constructed wetland systems, and has conducted several climate and disaster risk assessments for municipalities in the Philippines.

Claudia P. Diaz Carrasco serves as an Area 4-H Youth Development Advisor, in California's Inland Region. Claudia's primary focus is to develop, implement, evaluate, strengthen, and expand local 4-H programming to better serve currently under-represented populations and places, including Latino and/or low-income youth. Diaz supports the UC Mexico initiative, by providing Mexican partners training and technical assistance to start 4-H clubs across the border; and the UC Davis Global Engagement office in a project addressing the needs of smallholder producers in Guatemala teaching about issues of gender, culture, diversity, equity and access. Diaz holds an MAg in International Agriculture from Oklahoma State University.

Kirk Dimond, LEED AP, is an assistant professor of Landscape Architecture at the University of Arizona. His research involves landscape performance by evaluating social and ecological synergies and tradeoffs in design decisions relating to ecology, energy, and water. He is currently working on integrating solar PV into the urban landscape through exploration of Sustainable Cities and Landscapes. Sustainable Cities and Landscapes of land use colocation.

Sabrina L. Drill is the Urban Natural Resources Advisor for University of California Cooperative Extension in Los Angeles and Ventura Counties. She helps diverse communities get, understand, and co-generate scientific information to restore watersheds and urban stream habitat, manage wildland fire and invasive species, and use urban nature to increase both ecological and cultural resilience to extreme weather and climate change. She has previously conducted research in the Colorado and Hudson Rivers in the US, and in the East African Great Lakes. She holds a PhD in Geography and a Masters in Biology from UCLA.

William Dunbar served as Senior Communications Coordinator at the United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability (UNU-IAS) in Tokyo, Japan from 2013 to 2020. He has a Bachelor of Arts in Anthropology and International Affairs from Colorado College and a Master of Arts in Asian Languages and Cultures from the University of California, Los Angeles.

Peter T. Dunn is a doctoral candidate in the Interdisciplinary PhD Program in Urban Design and Planning at the University of Washington. He studies the politics of urban technologies, asking how digital tools shape agency, affect, and publicness in the city. Specifically, his dissertation researches the development, management, and everyday use of smartphone apps for urban mobility. He is an interdisciplinary scholar whose work engages with science and technology studies, information studies, democratic theory, and urban geography. Peter

has professional experience in local government, and also teaches several classes on topics, including visual communication and public space.

John Ceffrey L. Eligue is an environmental planner and a faculty member of the Department of Community and Environmental Resource Planning, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. He specializes in placemaking, climate change vulnerability, heritage conservation, urban design, and land-use planning. He has a master's degree in Geography from the University of the Philippines Diliman. His research interests focus on the humanistic aspect of community development and the integration of affective and cognitive expressions of individuals in planning.

Dr. Maria G (Lupita) Fabregas Janeiro has conducted research on program development, inclusion, intercultural competence, and diversity. Dr. Fabregas is a national and international speaker in topics related to diversity and inclusion; former Chair of the 4-H National Council Latino Advisory Committee; and founder of the Epsilon Sigma Phi Latino Affinity Group, along with other organizations that support the mission of the land-grant universities by ensuring equity, inclusion and full participation of youth, families and communities in the benefits and leadership of Cooperative Extension. Dr. Fabregas received her PhD, Agricultural Education, from Oklahoma State University in 2009.

David L. Feldman is Professor of Urban Planning & Public Policy and Political Science at UC Irvine and director of the Masters of Public Policy program and of Water UCI. His research focusses on water conflicts, supply innovations, and public engagement. Recent projects include collaborations in Australia, the EU, California, and Israel. He served as lead author for a U.S. Climate Change Science Program report on climate and water, and on advisory boards on NSF centers in the western U.S.

Thomas J. Fiorelli is a PhD candidate in Landscape Architecture at the University of Oregon. He earned a Master of Public Administration and has a professional background in land use planning. His doctoral thesis uses a multi-stakeholder approach to assess the economic, environmental, and social trade-offs of alternative redevelopment scenarios for brownfield sites.

Errol Haarhoff is Professor Emeritus of Architecture in the School of Architecture and Planning at the University of Auckland. Errol has qualifications in architecture and urban design, and a PhD in urban planning. He has twice served as Head of School and as Associate Dean (Research), and for over a decade has been responsible for the Master of Urban Design programme, and teaching urban design theory and the urban design studios. Research interest has embraced modern architecture and urban histories, with the publication of an early Guide to the Architecture of Central Auckland. Current research concerns urban design, and has involved a comparative study of urban growth management and urban design outcomes in Vancouver, Portland, Auckland and the large Australia cities, and led a large funded project concerned with urban intensification in Auckland.

Clare Haley is a transportation planner at Bohannon Huston Inc in Albuquerque, NM. She works on redesigning streets to improve roadway safety and connectivity for bicyclists and pedestrians. She also leads outreach efforts with Albuquerque's cycling community through her work organizing virtual bicycling encouragement events. While she was a 2020–21

Eisenhower Transportation Fellow at the University of Oregon, she researched how electric bicycle lending and purchase incentive programs can reduce greenhouse gas emissions. She also co-authored *Rethinking Streets During COVID-19*, a guidebook to help communities re-imagine streets using quick-build techniques as places to walk, bike, play, and socialize.

Mary L. Hanneman is Associate Professor of modern East Asian history at the University of Washington, Tacoma. Her PhD is in modern Japanese history from the University of Washington and her research looks at questions of nationalism and national identity. She is co-author, with Lisa M. Hoffman, of *Becoming Nisei: Japanese American Urban Lives in Prewar Tacoma* (University of Washington Press, 2020). She is also the author of *Hasegawa Nyozeikan and Liberalism in Modern Japan*, Kent, UK: Global Oriental, 2007) and *Japan Faces the World: 1925–1952* (London: Pearson, 2001; Routledge, 2013).

Dr. Ryan J. Harrigan's main research interests include the evolutionary biology and ecology of species and species complexes. His research focuses on these biological phenomena, and how they help to shape the current patterns and relationships among organisms. Of particular interest to Dr. Harrigan are cases where additional anthropogenic forces are likely contributing to already complex natural processes. His current work is focused on how anthropogenic stressors have affected the spread of recently introduced, multi-host pathogens, and how species may have been affected by such introductions.

Lisa M. Hoffman is Professor in the School of Urban Studies at University of Washington Tacoma and is trained as a cultural anthropologist. Her research focuses on questions of subject formation, spatiality, and governance/governmentality. She is the co-author of *Becoming Nisei: Japanese American Urban Lives in Prewar Tacoma* (with Mary Hanneman, 2020, U Washington Press), coeditor of *Spaces of Danger: Culture and Power in the Everyday* (with Heather Merrill, U Georgia Press), and author of *Patriotic Professionalism in Urban China: Fostering Talent* (2020, Temple U Press).

Jeffrey Hou is Professor of Landscape Architecture at the University of Washington, Seattle. As the director of Urban Commons Lab, his work focuses on public space, democracy, and civic engagement. Hou is recognized for his work on guerrilla urbanism and bottom-up placemaking, through collaborative publications, including *Insurgent Public Space: Guerrilla Urbanism and the Remaking of Contemporary Cities* (2010).

Shih-Han Hung is a PhD student in the Department of Horticulture and Landscape Architecture at National Taiwan University. Her research interests are to understand the relationship between nature and human wellbeing. The previous study on this topic was about discussing physical and mental benefits through practicing qigong in urban green spaces, which had shown that grass landscape promotes human health benefits (e.g. induce flow experience and qi experience); water landscape provided reflection experience, high preference, and perception of qi experience. Further research will focus on the biophilic design and human-environment relationship.

Katherine Idziorek, AICP, is a community-engaged scholar and PhD Candidate in the University of Washington's Interdisciplinary PhD Program in Urban Design and Planning, where she has also served as an affiliate faculty member. Bridging the disciplines of emergency management, urban sociology, and urban planning, Katherine's research explores the potential role of social networks and place-based resources in disaster

preparedness and longer-term community resilience. Katherine has more than eight years of experience as a professional urban designer in the greater Seattle region, where her work has focused on multimodal transportation planning and long-range community visioning.

Kelsey Jessup is The Nature Conservancy's (TNC) California Urban Conservation Project Director. Through science, policy, finance, and on-the-ground demonstration projects, she and her team work to further TNC's Urban Program goal of making cities healthier and more resilient for both people and nature. Before joining TNC, Kelsey led the UCLA Luskin Center for Innovation's Urban Greening Initiative. Kelsey earned her Master of Public Policy from the UCLA Luskin School of Public Affairs. During graduate school, she worked at the Los Angeles Mayor's Office of Budget and Innovation as a policy analyst.

Carla Edith G. Jimena is an Assistant Professor in the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. Her research interests include human ecology of culture (indigenous and local communities) and environment nexus using systems thinking and decolonized frameworks. She utilizes tools and techniques relating to various social ecological models of influence in the conduct of impact evaluation and assessment of projects is her core competency using a justice, equity, diversity and inclusion lens.

Bart R. Johnson is a Professor Emeritus of Landscape Architecture at the University of Oregon. His training in agronomy, landscape architecture and ecology reflect his lifelong passion for integrating people and their use of the land with native ecosystems and evolutionary processes. His research is collaborative and interdisciplinary, with the goal of enhancing society's capacity to adapt and innovate in the face of climate change and human development. He believes that solutions must be founded in deep knowledge of how earth's ecosystems sustain the foundations of life and provide the keys to humanity's resilience and ongoing quest for environmental justice and equity.

Prof. Meidad Kissinger is a sustainability scientist specializing in bio-physical accounting and sustainability policy and planning. He is a faculty member at the Department of Geography and Environmental development at the Ben-Gurion University of the Negev (BGU), Israel. He holds a PhD from the University of British Columbia. His research explores variety of linkages between human activities and the natural environment (dependence and impact) with significant emphasis on the interspatial / interregional perspective of sustainability. He uses and develops bio-physical (i.e., land, energy, water, waste) and sustainability accounting tools (such as footprint analysis, life cycle assessments, materials flow analysis, etc.) and examines the policy implications.

Pei-Hsuan Lai graduated from the Department of Horticulture and Landscape Design at National Taiwan University. Her master's thesis is about the gardening activity of brain activation. She is interested in horticultural therapy and landscape therapy and enjoys leisure activities in contact with nature, such as climbing, floristry, planting, etc. While studying for a master's degree, she explored the relationship between gardening activities and the brain, so she believes in the positive effects of nature on the physiological and psychological, and still learning.

Tatum Lau is a Senior Associate with AECOM's Urbanism + Planning practice. She has led a wide-range of planning projects and tasks for city and regional governments focussed on climate action, economic resilience and equity. She is an experienced facilitator bringing diverse interests together to co-create solutions that are ecologically sensitive, encourage economic prosperity and are equitable for communities.

Aaron Julius M. Lecciones is an Assistant Professor at the College of Architecture, University of the Philippines, Diliman. He has a BS in Architecture from the University of the Philippines and an MSc in Practising Sustainable Development from Royal Holloway, University of London. His research focuses on sustainability in the designed and built environment, including disaster risk management, land use planning, sustainable communities, active urban design, and resilient urban waterfronts. He is especially interested in wetland center design where his current research studies the influence of community perception of ecosystem services on land use planning at the Las Piñas Parañaque Wetland Park, Metro Manila, Philippines.

Chih-Ting Lee is an undergraduate student of Department of Forestry, School of Forestry and Resource Conservation, National Taiwan University. As a student of Department of Forestry, she not only cares about nature but also puts emphasis on human benefits. Without a doubt, nature could be quite beneficial for human beings. She aimed to apply research to practice and tried to find out a best way for designing therapy forest.

Tsz Yan Lee is a Researcher at the Graduate Institute of Urban Planning, National Taipei University. She has been conducting research on how people adapt to floods. Her major research interests include flood resilience, flood adaptation measures, flood perception, and water governance.

Raul P. Lejano is a Professor of Environmental Education at New York University. His work on a relational theory of environmental knowing has led to improvements in risk communication, policy analysis, and environmental education. His latest book is *The Power of Narrative: Climate Skepticism and the Deconstruction of Science* (Oxford University Press).

Rebecca Lewis (PhD) is an Associate Professor in Planning, Public Policy and Management at the University of Oregon and the Co-Director of the Institute of Policy Research and Engagement. She is an affiliate of the National Center for Smart Growth at the University of Maryland. She studies land use policy, transportation finance, and the nexus of land use, transportation, housing and climate change. Her research has been published in several peer-reviewed journals and has been funded by the National Science Foundation, National Institute for Transportation and Communities, Bullitt Foundation, and the Lincoln Institute for Land Policy.

Liao Kuei-Hsien is Associate Professor at the Graduate Institute of Urban Planning, National Taipei University in New Taipei City. She is also the convener of the Taiwan Rivers Network, a recently formed (2018) activist group that tasks itself to voice for the voiceless streams and rivers in Taiwan. Her research mainly focuses on how cities can adapt to—instead of resisting—flooding through retrofitting the built environment. She bases her research on the theoretical framework of resilience theory, urban ecology, and ecological wisdom. She also teaches and researches on blue-green infrastructure. She has both academic and practical experiences in the design and planning discipline.

Besides academic writing, she has published extensively in public media to promote the knowledge associated with ecological design and planning, urban sustainability, and flood resilience.

Sung-Yueh Liu is a graduate student who is studying for a master's degree in Horticulture and Landscape Architecture at National Taiwan University. His study focuses on the influence of natural environments on people's psychology which includes solitude, tranquility, and loneliness. Currently, he is working on the master's degree thesis for exploring the relationship between green space exposure and physio-psychological benefits by collecting subjects' physical data, environmental data, and GPS via wearable equipment, afterward, analyzing the data by separating the experimental place into different sections through GIS applications.

Dr. Xiaoxuan Lu is an assistant professor in the Division of Landscape Architecture at the University of Hong Kong. Her research focuses on the cultural landscape and geography of conflict, particularly in China and its transboundary regions. Applying analytical cartography, photography and videography in her research, Xiaoxuan aims to reveal the hidden layers of landscape where multiple tensions converge.

Ma. Charisma T. Malenab is a faculty member at the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. Her research interests include environmental management and disaster risk reduction, social-ecological systems, community capitals and sustainability, climate science and adaptation. She has a BS in Biology and MS in Environmental Science from the University of the Philippines Los Baños.

Manfredo Manfredini is Associate Professor at The University of Auckland, Doctoral Professor at Shanghai University, and Honorary Professor at Hunan University. His core area of expertise is comparative and contingent urbanism, and advanced architectural design. He taught courses at leading global universities, such as Tsinghua University, Beijing, China and Politecnico di Milano, produced a large number of publications (100+ papers), was invited at major international events, such as Bi-City Biennale of Architecture and Urbanism in Shenzhen and Hong Kong and Rome Biennale of Public Space, and received major awards, such as the first prize at the Venice Biennale of Architecture.

Louise McKenzie is a lecturer and researcher in the Landscape Architecture Program, UNSW. Her expertise lies in interdisciplinary ways to design health-supportive urban environments, particularly in warming cities. Louise initially trained as a registered nurse, then undertook a degree in Landscape Architecture, Masters of Sustainable Development, and PhD in the Built Environment. Louise's landscape architecture practice includes over a decade in local government in Western Sydney. She advises on healthy built environments for the Health, Arts and Research Centre (HARC), implementing arts and culture programs in health settings. Her research examines relationships between urban heat and heat-vulnerability, and design responses to mitigate and assist communities to adapt to heat.

Maria Emilinda Tumala Mendoza is an Associate Professor of Sociology and Human Ecology, and currently a faculty member of the Department of Social Development Services,

College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. She has baccalaureate and graduate degrees in Sociology and background in Environmental Science and Human Ecology particularly in the areas of Population and Environment, Sustainability, Climate Change Adaptation, Disaster Risk Management, and Gender. She has authored/co-authored chapters in 4 books, and not less than 20 articles in refereed journals, proceedings and monographs.

Dr. Michelle Montgomery (enrolled Haliwa Saponi/descendant Eastern Band Cherokee) is an Associate Professor at the University of Washington Tacoma, School of Interdisciplinary Arts and Sciences in American Indian Studies and Ethnic, Gender and Labor Studies. She is also the Assistant Director for the Office of Undergraduate Education and the Indigenous curriculum and community advisor for the School of Education. Dr. Montgomery's research focuses on indigenizing and decolonizing the climate justice narrative, environmental ethics connected to Indigenous Peoples' identities and eco-critical race theory to eliminate racial and environmental oppression.

Patrick F. Mooney, MLA, PhD, RLA, FCSLA, teaches environmental planning and ecosystem restoration in the Landscape Architecture Program at the University of British Columbia and provides consulting for local firms and government agencies on ecological restoration and management to maintain regional and site biodiversity.

Dr. Jennie Moore is Director of Institute Sustainability at British Columbia Institute of Technology. She is an urban ecologist, a planner and sustainability expert. She has extensive experience in the realm of ecological sustainability and urban systems, including climate change and energy management, green buildings, and eco-industrial networking.

Prior to completing her PhD at the University of British Columbia she was Metro Vancouver's first Air Quality Planner in charge of climate action, first Demand Side Management Planner curbing consumption to address bioregional capacity, and first manager of the Sustainable Region Initiative developing a sustainability framework to guide regional plans.

Brook Muller's research and practice focus on how site scale works of architecture can support broader scale ecological processes and the design implications of resilient urban water systems. With Behnisch & Partner Architects of Stuttgart, Germany, he served as co-project leader for the design of the National Institute for Forestry and Nature Research (IBN) in Wageningen, The Netherlands, a European Union pilot project for environmentally friendly building.

Dustin Mulvaney is a Professor in the Environmental Studies Department at San José State University (SJSU). Dustin has conducted extensive work on photovoltaic sustainability, chemical stewardship, and recycling management, including participation in the development of the e-stewards standard for photovoltaics with the Basel Action Network and as a member of the Joint Committee for a sustainability leadership standard for photovoltaics at the National Standards Foundation International. He received his PhD from the Environmental Studies Department at University of California, Santa Cruz.

Noelwah R. Netusil is the Stanley H. Cohn Professor of Economics at Reed College. She is an environmental economist with expertise in non-market valuation and land economics with a focus on urban areas. Current research projects explore the relationship between flood risk and

property sale prices, using blue-green infrastructure to reduce flood risks while providing co-benefits and determining the willingness-to-pay for green roof programs and their attributes.

Lan T. Nguyễn is a community-activist scholar and a PhD Candidate in the University of Washington's Interdisciplinary PhD Program in Urban Design and Planning. Her professional experience as community development planner and emergency management consulting in the United States, Mali, and the Philippines informs her dissertation research on asset-based community readiness to disasters and climate change. She is active in Black, Indigenous, and People of Color grassroots organizing and community-based participatory research in Washington State to advance social and spatial equity.

Hiroshi Ohta is Professor at the School of International Liberal Studies (SILS), Waseda University, and received a PhD in International Relations from the Department of Political Science of the Graduate School of Arts and Sciences of Columbia University. A recent and relevant work to this book is Hiroshi Ohta's "The Analysis of Japan's Energy and Climate Policy from the Aspect of Anticipatory Governance" in *Energies* 2020, 13, 5153 (doi:10.3390/en13195153).

Sara Padgett Kjaersgaard holds a Bachelor of Landscape Architecture (Hons) and a PhD from the University of Western Australia. She is a Registered Landscape Architect (RLA) and Fellow of the Australian Institute of Landscape Architects (AILA). During her time in professional practice, she has worked in private and public practice in Denmark and Australia. Her research interests focus on peri-urban landscapes, Indigenous Knowledge Systems and landscape performance. Padgett Kjaersgaard currently holds the position of Lecturer in Landscape Architecture, in the School of Built Environment at UNSW Sydney and together with Yizhao Yang, co-convenes the 'urban-rural linkages' working group of the Sustainable Cities and Landscapes Hub for the Association of Pacific Rim Universities.

Dr. Indrajit Pal is Assistant Professor and Chair in the Disaster Preparedness, Mitigation and Management, Asian Institute of Technology, Thailand. Dr. Pal, having more than 18 years of experience in research, teaching, training, advocacy, and consultancy, primarily focused on Disaster Risk Governance, Hazard and Risk Assessment, Risk Perceptions, CBDRM, Public Health Risk, GIS & Remote Sensing in DRM, Public Health risk assessment, and Climate Change Adaptation. Dr. Pal has published number of books and research articles in peer-reviewed national and international journals. Indrajit is a member of the Board of Directors for the Global Alliance of Disaster Research Institutes (GADRI), Japan.

Susan Paredes Fernandez studied at the National University of the Peruvian Amazon. She is currently a student of the master program of Epidemiology at the University of Antwerp (UA) and intern in the Global Health Institute of UA, Belgium. Her research experience was focused on parasitology and environmental studies. She aims to improve and increase her research knowledge in vector-borne infectious diseases in vulnerable populations.

Dr. Sohyun Park is an Assistant Professor in the Department of Plant Science and Landscape Architecture at the University of Connecticut. Prior to joining UConn, she worked in the Department of Landscape Architecture at Texas Tech University. She earned a PhD degree in Environmental Design and Planning from Arizona State University, a Master's in Landscape Architecture from Seoul National University, and a BS in Biology from Sookmyung

Women's University in Korea. Dr. Park's areas of interest include urban ecosystem services and community resilience with the goal of promoting natural and built environments that are healthy, sustainable, and biodiverse. Dr. Park is also a certified SITES Accredited Professional.

Fevi Rose C. Paro is an Assistant Professor at the Department of Community and Environmental Resource Planning, College of Human Ecology (CHE), University of the Philippines Los Baños (UPLB). She has a BS in Human Ecology from CHE-UPLB, and MS in Public Health (Environmental Health) from the University of the Philippines Manila. She is also an affiliate Assistant Professor at the University of the Philippines Open University. She is a recipient of the Orange Knowledge Program (OKP) scholarship for the Short Course on Global One Health: Towards human, animal, and plant health at the Wageningen University in Netherlands in 2019. Her research interests include environmental health, water sanitation and hygiene, environmental awareness, and land use planning.

Juan Pastor-Ivars is Research Associate at Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa, United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability (UNU-IAS OUIK). Born in Denia, Spain, a city bathed in the light of the Mediterranean, moved to the ancient capital of Japan, Kyoto, in 2009 where he deepened his understanding of traditional Japanese culture. Obtained a master's in architecture from the Polytechnic University of Valencia in 2004. Earned a master's in architecture from the Kyoto Institute of Technology in 2009. Received a PhD in architecture from the Polytechnic University of Valencia in 2015 with a focus on Japanese gardens.

Son Phung is a PhD student at the Department of Civil Engineering, University of Auckland. He previously obtained his master's in Human Settlement in 2013 and bachelor's in Urban and Rural Planning in 2007. His primary research interests include infrastructure development, with an emphasis on smart innovations for sustainable development.

Dr. Stephanie Pincetl directs the California Center for Sustainable Communities in the Institute of the Environment and Sustainability at University of California Los Angeles. She works on issues of complex urban systems integrating water, energy and ecosystems. Her work aims to provide science in the public interest and to assist in just transitions in communities and cities around the world.

Miah Maye M. Pormon is a faculty member of Economics at UP Visayas-Tacloban College. She finished her MA Economics in UP School of Economics, with specialization in Environmental and Energy Economics. Her research interests are Energy, Health Economics and Disaster Studies. Currently, she is involved on climate change and disaster related projects focusing in Eastern Visayas and on a power outages study with the Philippine Competition Commission.

Dr. Erik Porse is a Research Engineer at the Office of Water Programs at Sacramento State, and an Assistant Adjunct Professor at UCLA's Institute of the Environment and Sustainability. He is an engineer, policy analyst, and environmental scientist. His research and teaching focus on sustainable resource management in urban and environmental systems.

Jason Post is an Instructor of Geographic Information Systems at Tohono O'odham Community College. Through his work as an educator at tribal colleges and universities

(TCUs), he aims to help decolonize GIS while increasing equitable access to geospatial technology as a tool of empowerment for indigenous communities. His research focuses on the human dimensions of aquatic ecosystems in general, and urban fishing in particular. He has conducted extensive interdisciplinary research on the Los Angeles River, including sonar surveys, habitat mapping, and qualitative analysis of angler experiences. He holds a PhD in Geosciences and a Masters in Geography from Texas Tech University.

Alessandro Premier, Architect, PhD in Technology of Architecture, is Senior Lecturer in Architectural Technology and Sustainable Design at the School of Architecture and Planning of the University of Auckland (NZ). He carries out research projects and experimentations in the field of advanced technologies for the architectural envelope. His research is focused on the architectural integration of new/enhanced materials, products, and technologies to improve the environmental quality of man-made spaces with interests in advanced and real time responsive façades, building retrofit, urban regeneration, colour and light design for wellbeing.

Mathew Pryor is Associate Professor (Teaching) of Landscape Architecture at The University of Hong Kong. His research work addresses issues of environmental and social sustainability in high-density cities in Southeast Asia and encompasses a broad range of issues from urban rooftop farming, the nature of public space, and applied urban ecology.

Clarice C. Colting Pulumbarit is a faculty member at the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology at the University of the Philippines Los Baños and is a licensed environmental planner. She is a graduate of BS Biology and MS Environmental Science and is pursuing her PhD in Environmental Science. Her research interests include sustainable livelihoods (rural and indigenous communities), climate change adaptation and socio-ecological resilience, environmental planning and management, and impact assessment.

Robert G. Ribe is a Professor of Landscape Architecture at the University of Oregon. He holds graduate degrees in economics, natural resources and landscape architecture. As a Guest Professor at the Swiss Federal Technical Institute in Zurich, he substantially contributed to investigations of public perceptions of wind farm projects in relation to modes of public participation in accepting their location and design. He is a contributing author to the recent book *The New Energy Landscape: Preserving Scenic Values in our Sustainable Future* (Routledge). His other research and consulting has focused on public acceptability of long-term forestry plans and projects, urban growth management, and transportation and energy development projects.

Nancy D. Rottle directs the University of Washington's Green Futures Lab where she investigates the application of green infrastructure systems through research, planning and design. A registered Landscape Architect, Nancy is currently leading research on innovative shoreline restoration techniques with a focus on floating wetlands, and completing a book on artful approaches to sustainable stormwater planning. Professor Rottle teaches urban hydrology, ecological design theory, and urban ecological design studios and holds the Scan Design Chair in Built Environments.

Arnold R. Salvacion is an Associate Professor at the Department of Community and Environmental Resource Planning, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños (UPLB). He has a PhD in Environmental Science from the School of Environmental Science at UPLB. His research interests include environmental science, quantitative geography, climate change, natural hazards and risk, agricultural ecology, and open-geospatial data and computing.

Gerard Francisco Sandoval is Associate Professor in the Department of Planning, Public Policy, and Management at the University of Oregon. His research focuses on the roles of immigrants in community regeneration, the urban planning interventions of governments in low-income immigrant communities, and the transnational relationships that exist within immigrant neighborhoods. Dr. Sandoval's books include *Immigrants and the Revitalization of Los Angeles: Development and Change in MacArthur Park*, and *Biking Justice and Urban Transformation: Biking for All?* He publishes in urban planning and community development, and received his PhD in City and Regional Planning from the University of California at Berkeley.

Mustika Sari is a PhD student at the Department of Civil Engineering, Universitas Indonesia, where she previously obtained her master's degree in Project Management in 2013 and bachelor's degree in Architecture in 2008. Her primary research interests include infrastructure development and construction management, with an emphasis on innovations for economic and sustainable development. She joined the Center for Sustainable Infrastructure Development (CSID), Faculty of Engineering, Universitas Indonesia, after finishing her master's degree and has been involved in many national and international research activities. She currently serves as the Managing Editor of CSID Journal of Infrastructure Development (CSID-JID).

Marc Schlossberg is a Professor of city and regional planning and Co-Director of the Sustainable Cities Institute (SCI) at the University of Oregon (USA). Dr. Schlossberg focuses on the redesign of cities so that more people can walk, bike, roll, and use transit more of the time. He is a two-time U.S. Fulbright scholar awardee and works internationally helping catalyze university-community partnerships that accelerate change toward meeting sustainable development goals (SDGs) while building local, sustainable capacity.

John Schooneveldt, BA (Hons) Psychology, MA Linguistics, PhD Applied Ecology; Honorary Lecturer, Fenner School of Environment and Society, Australian National University. Research interests include sustainable development, the circular economy and the inseparability of humans from nature. As a government adviser he was one of the architects of Australia's multicultural policies, and later, as an independent enterprise consultant, set up business incubators and regional development strategies throughout Australia. He lives and works on a farm in a rural community where he has managed research projects on local carbon sequestration, water recycling, and sustainable food and fibre production. Current projects: the development of a global food model, mapping contextual frames, and semantic analysis.

Adaljiza Sosa-Riddell, in 1974, earned a PhD in Political Science from the University of California at Riverside. She earned a Master's Degree in Political Science in 1964 and her Bachelor's Degree in Political Science in 1960, from UC Berkeley. Dr. Sosa-Riddell also has early experience working as a farm worker, waitress, secretary, library assistant, juvenile detention center counselor and high school social studies teacher. The founder of the Mujeres

Activas En Letras Y Cambio Social (MALCS), Dr. Sosa-Riddell received the Scholar of the Year Award (1985). Additionally, she received the Woman of the Year Award in 2000 from the National Women's Political Caucus.

Citlali Sosa-Riddell received her PhD in History from University of California at Los Angeles in 2020 after earning her MA in Ethnic Studies from UC San Diego in 2000. She is currently a tenured community college professor at Los Angeles Pierce College teaching in American and Latin American history. She currently is creating a podcast on the impact of rock en español on the youth of Latin America during the dirty wars. She is also turning her dissertation into a book about the negotiation of racial myths in early California history between Native California Indians, white Americans, and Mexican Californios.

Dr. S. Suresh is a Faculty & Former Head of Department, Chemical Engineering, Maulana Azad National Institute of Technology (MANIT) Bhopal, India. He has received PhD in Chemical Engineering from Indian Institute of Technology Roorkee, India. Dr. Suresh was the recipient of Post-Doctoral Fellow awarded by Indo-SERB, Govt. of India and that time, he was associated at The City University of New York, USA. He was also the recipient of Visiting Faculty and Researcher awarded by Govt. of India. During this award, he has been deputed to Asian Institute of Technology, Thailand and International Centre for Materials Science Bengaluru, India.

Dr. Bambang Susantono is the Vice-President for Knowledge Management and Sustainable Development of the Asian Development Bank (ADB). He holds a PhD in Infrastructure Planning and has two master's degrees in Transportation Engineering and City, and Regional Planning from the University of California, Berkeley. Dr. Susantono was the Acting Minister, Vice-Minister of Transportation of Indonesia (2010–2014), and Deputy Minister for Infrastructure and Regional Development at the Office of Coordinating Ministry for Economic Affairs (2007–2010). He chaired several research institutes and taught in universities. He is actively doing research, publishing several books, and writing articles on infrastructure, transportation, urban and regional planning, sustainable development, and climate change.

Puay Yok Tan is an Associate Professor at the National University of Singapore, where he leads the Landscape Studies group at the School of Design and Environment. His research, teaching, and professional activities focus on the science, policies, and practices of urban greening and ecology of the built environment. He also serves as the Co-Editor-in-Chief for Landscape and Urban Planning (Elsevier) and Associate Editor for Journal of Urban Ecology (Oxford University Press).

Rachel Tochen, PhD, completed her studies at Renmin University of China in urban-rural development and planning. She is currently an independent scholar, and her research focuses on collaborative planning with a special interest in public participation and capacity building. Her dissertation (in Mandarin) used the implementation of urban growth boundaries to understand and compare the collaborative nature and public participation processes of Metro (Oregon) and Chengdu, China.

Gregory Trencher is an associate professor at the Graduate School of Environmental Studies at Tohoku University, Japan. His research focuses on energy policy and the governance of

energy, technologies and sustainability transitions. He has authored over 30 peer-reviewed articles and currently serves as an editor for the journals *Energy Research & Social Science* and *Frontiers in Sustainable Cities*.

Yu-Ping Tsai is a PhD student in Department of Horticulture and Landscape Architecture at National Taiwan University. Her research focus is on the relation of landscape and human brain. She is interested in (1) the relationship between neural and landscape creativity and (2) the corresponding of landscape type and brain area. For landscape designers, which brain area participates in the landscape design process and how brain reaction signals correlate to design performance? For residents, how landscape affects human brain when viewing different types of landscape? By using fMRI, it is another perspective to understand the landscape and human health.

Yu-Hsin Tung is a first-year PhD student from the Department of Landscape & Horticulture, National Taiwan University. Her research interest focuses on how different forms and orders of landscape environments in urban space would affect humans' attention, behavior, mental and physical health, especially neuroscience. By using fMRI, she extracted from previous academic databases of the influence indicators (attention, emotion, cognitive) for different landscape photos as reference database stimuli. To test how different levels of landscape photos would affect human brain activity. Further analyze the form, order, and visual characteristics of each photo to understand what environmental characters would be beneficial to human health and then build the design module to contribute to a healthier living environment. At the same time, connect to the Sustainable Development Goals proposed by the UN, including goals 3, 11 and 15, to build healthful green space in the urban environment.

Elizabeth A. Umbanhowar, PLA, LEED AP, is a PhD candidate in the Built Environment Program at the University of Washington and concurrently completing a PhD Certificate in Cinema and Media Studies. As a senior lecturer in landscape architecture, her pedagogy interrogates ideas around labor, nature, and crisis in landscape histories and integrates film as a tool for critique, communication, and design. Her broader teaching and research agenda focus on affective landscapes, embodied experiences, and collective memory and interrogate social upheaval, environmental grief, and survival strategies in periods of crisis. Her dissertation research employs "useful cinema" – nonfiction promotional and educational films – to explore disappearing "pedestrianisms" of mid-twentieth century automobile-centric American cities through the lenses of mobility, virtuality, and interstitiality.

Emilia S. Visco is a faculty member of the Department of Social Development Services, College of Human Ecology, University of the Philippines Los Baños. She has baccalaureate and master's degree in Development Communication and a PhD in Extension Education (major) and Social Forestry (cognate). Her research interests include social technologies for institution building, consumer satisfaction survey, gender and development, aging and social enterprises. She has authored/co-authored 3 chapters in books, and more than 30 articles in refereed journals, manuals, proceedings and monographs.

Hsiao-Wen Wang is a Professor with the Department of Hydraulic and Ocean Engineering and Vice President for International Affairs at National Cheng Kung University. Her fields of expertise include river mechanics and restoration, ecohydraulics, water environment

planning and assessment, and fluvial geomorphology. Her recent research interests also cover participatory environmental planning and innovative learning and teaching design. She emphasizes much on interdisciplinary approaches, and has been devoted to working with ecologists, landscape architects, spatial planners, and social scientists. She has been involved in various international organizations and served as the Associate Vice President for International Affairs at National Cheng Kung University. She obtained her PhD in Civil Engineering at National Taiwan University.

Aliza Whalen (MCRP) is an Associate Transportation Planner at WSP Portland. She is a 2020–21 Eisenhower Transportation Fellow, APA Outstanding Student, and National Institute for Transportation and Communities (NITC) Master's Student of the Year. Aliza is a co-author of *Rethinking Streets During COVID-19* and is interested in transportation equity and improving mobility outcomes, particularly as they relate to active transportation.

Bronwyn Wilkes is a PhD scholar and associate lecturer in Human Ecology at the Australian National University's Fenner School of Environment and Society. Bronwyn's research looks at transitions to biosensitive societies – those that are in tune with, sensitive to, and respectful of the life processes on which we depend. Her current focus is on food provisioning systems that have potential to support enhanced biosensitivity, with benefits for human and ecosystem health. She has experience working in public sector roles spanning public health policy, forensic sciences, and renewable energy programs, as well as consultancies in areas related to food security in Asia and the Pacific.

Mi-Geng Wu is a graduate student of Department of Horticulture and Landscape Architecture from National Taiwan University. Her research mainly tries to understand the associations in different personalities, greenspace preference, different types of outdoor activities, and life satisfaction. Individuals with different personalities might prefer different types of green space, and thus affect their participation in different types of outdoor activities which contribute to their life satisfaction.

Yizhao Yang is an Associate Professor at School of Planning, Public Policy and Management, University of Oregon. Her research interests focus on the relationships between the environment and people's behavior and wellbeing. She also studies global sustainable urban planning and design, particularly in countries in East Asia, with an aim to explore how place-making knowledge and practices can be transferrable between different cultures and countries. Dr. Yang is a member of the International Steering Committee of the Sustainable Cities and Landscapes Hub for the Association of Pacific Rim Universities. She also serves on the advisory board of the Asia-Pacific Mayors Academy organized by UN ESCAP.

Mary Jean P. Yanger is a faculty member of the College of Education at Eastern Visayas State University, Tacloban City. She obtained her Doctor of Education in Leyte Normal University major in Educational Administration. Her research interests are Disaster Risk Reduction, climate change education and domestic water governance.

George C. Yao has the background of structural engineering and most of his research work relates to nonstructural element's behavior and protection in earthquakes. Because he teaches in an Architectural school, he also involves deeply with other disaster prevention studies such as flooding related problems with buildings. He is currently serving in the

university administration system and therefore responsible for the disaster prevention work of the university.

Ang Yeh is a PhD student of the Department of Horticulture and Landscape Architecture from National Taiwan University. He attended the APRU conference in Hong Kong in 2018, in Sydney in 2019, and the online conference in 2020. As a member of Healthy Landscape and Healthy People Lab, he is interested in exploring relationships between landscape patterns and human health benefits. With several years of empirical study training, he tries to make contributions to building a better environment where people can gain health benefits.

Yu-Chen Yeh is a research assistant of Department of Horticulture and Landscape Architecture from National Taiwan University. Her research focus is on “Design thinking” and “space interpretation” which are both important procedures during environmental design. What are brain areas activated by the designers during design thinking? What kind of reactive sequences are formed in brains? This study will investigate brain reactions from landscape designers’ design thinking through fMRI. We hope to understand the interactions between landscape designers and landscape types.

Evonne Yiu is a Research Consultant at the United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability (UNU-IAS) in Tokyo, Japan, where she has also served as Research Fellow from 2012 to 2020. She assists the Satoyama Initiative and Operating Unit Ishikawa Kanazawa (OUIK) and is also an IPBES Fellow for the IPBES Values Assessment. She has a Doctorate in global fisheries studies with the Graduate School of Agricultural and Life Sciences and Masters in Public Policy from the University of Tokyo, and a Bachelors of Arts in Japanese Studies and Psychology with first-class honors from the National University of Singapore.

Yeongseo Yu is a PhD student in Landscape Architecture at the University of Oregon. He earned his MLA from Seoul National University. His research interest lies in the co-location strategies and multifunctional landscape. His current research focuses on agrivoltaic and multifunctional energy landscapes.

Michael Yun is a registered landscape architect and anti-disciplinary designer who brings creative thinking to a wide variety of project types, ranging from large scale ecological planning and analysis to human scale interactive technologies. He is a Principal at Knot, a Landscape Architecture, Landscape Ecology and Experiential Design Firm in Portland, OR. His current role focuses on identifying strong conceptual approaches and integrating art, science and technology into the process of design and realization. The basis for his work is found in nature, ecology, human experience and perception.

Joshua Zeunert (PhD, MArch, BLArch (Hons1), BArch, BDesSt) is an AILA Registered Landscape Architect and specialist in environmental design and strategy. His research focuses on regenerative landscapes and food systems and he is passionate about improving social and environmental conditions through novel yet grounded approaches. Joshua has published three multi-award-winning books, including *Landscape Architecture and Environmental Sustainability* (Bloomsbury, London, 2017), the *Routledge Handbook of Landscape and Food* (Routledge, London, 2018). Currently a Scientia Senior Lecturer at

UNSW in Sydney, Joshua was previously a Lecturer at Deakin University, at Writtle School of Design and the University of Adelaide.

Shuping Zhang completed her PhD in 2020 from the School of Planning at the University of Waterloo. Currently, she holds a post-doctoral research position in the College of Architecture and Urban Planning at Tongji University. Her research has added humanistic concerns in studying China's urban transformation and community planning. Her previous areas of scholarship include the impacts of China's high-speed rail on surrounding rural communities, the acculturation patterns of villagers experiencing government-led land expropriation and resettlement, and the governance mechanism operationalized in China's resettlement neighborhoods accommodating land-expropriated villagers.

1

SUSTAINABLE CITIES AND LANDSCAPES

Cultivating infrastructures of health

Anne Taufen and Yizhao Yang

Introduction

The creation of sustainable cities and landscapes is a central challenge of the twenty-first century. While theories and principles are emerging in the pursuit of a sustainable future, much of the practice aimed for such a prospect remains experimental and ad hoc in nature. To bring about desired outcomes and avoid unintended consequences, actions should be grounded in a better understanding of how cities and landscapes work, a clearer articulation of goals and visions, and more critical assessment of existing efforts. The long-term success of these actions necessarily relies upon systems of mutual learning and co-production based on place-based investigation that informs global health equity, climate stability, and decolonized spatial development (Agyeman, 2013; Barry & Agyeman, 2020; Ratima et al., 2019). The Pacific Rim, where the “Ring of Fire” denotes widespread geological instability and uneven urbanization demands locally sensitive solutions, is a macrocosm of the challenges facing regions around the world. Matching global goals with local context is essential, so that innovation is both place-based and widely useful.

The Pacific Rim must be at the forefront of any global progress toward sustainable development. The region includes parts of four continents (Asia, Australia/Oceania, Latin America, North America) abutting the Pacific Ocean, as well as the islands within (see Figure 1.1). It is home to more than 40% of the world population from close to 50 countries and regions of diverse cultural, economic, and political contexts. The Pacific Rim is a global space of ongoing flows and circulations of people, cultures, and norms; it is an economic juggernaut, through globalization of trade and patterns of production and consumption; and it is the world’s central political field, with global military power concentrated at several points around its perimeter (Douglass, 1998; Olds, 2001; Ong, 1999; Smith, 1989). An uneven economic growth has persisted in this region with growth now slowing in heavily urbanized areas and accelerating in urbanizing parts. In 2018, North America was the most urbanized region in the world, although the urbanization rate has declined over the last two decades; and Asia is expected to have the fastest rate of urbanization and to house the world’s most populous metropolises by 2050, while also having the largest overall number of people living in poverty (UNDESA, 2019). Despite the striking differences in their sizes, political and economic structures, and stages of urbanization, all geographies in this region

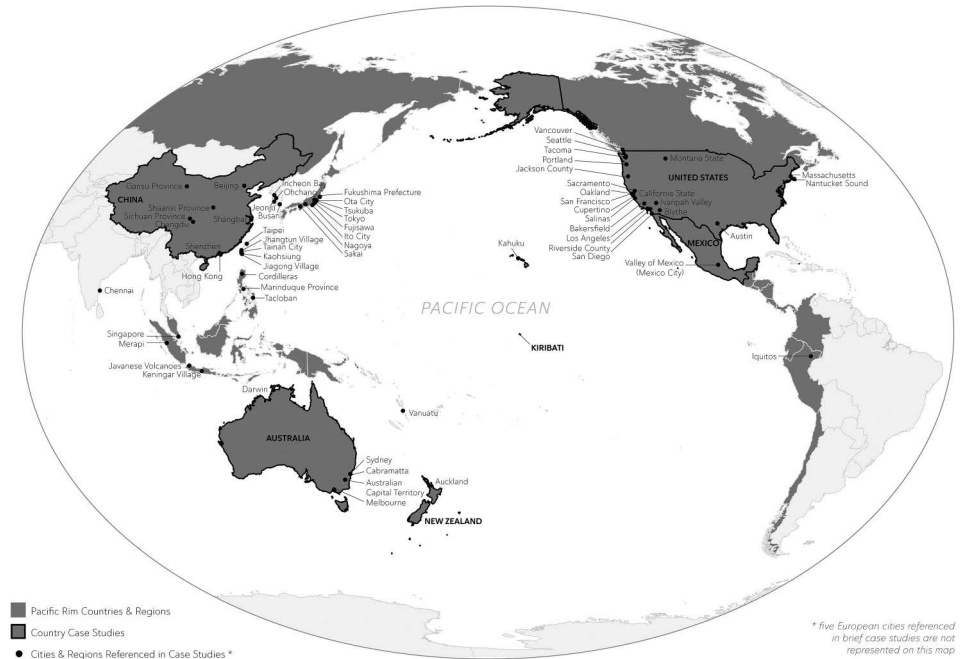


Figure 1.1 A map of the Pacific Rim and distribution of cases studied in the handbook

face common issues of climate change, disaster risk, and rising inequalities (United Nations, 2019). Adopting meaningful planning and policy actions to deal with these issues depends on our collective capacity to know, comprehend, analyze, and solve them. Improvement of this capacity requires and benefits from sharing information, innovation, and insights from cities and regions in the Pacific Rim, which has motivated the materialization of this volume.

Before presenting an overview of the book content, we acknowledge that our temporal, geographical, and cultural positions shape our understanding of what sustainable development means for cities and landscapes. The moment in history that we are living into and through, where climate change and a global pandemic further discipline our interpretation of world and local conditions, leads us to concepts of *health*, *infrastructure*, and *cultivation* to correspond with *why*, *what*, and *how* sustainable development policies and planning practices can contribute to making cities and landscapes resilient, equitable, and caring. We elaborate these concepts below to foreground their significance in helping us frame and structure this book into three main components: (1) why we need sustainable cities and landscapes (health), (2) what underlying systems support, maintain, and strengthen them (infrastructures), and (3) how we build capacity to sustain equitable growth and social-ecological resilience (cultivation).

Situating sustainable development policy and planning practice: why, what, how

WHY: health

Universals are notoriously hard to pin down. Sustainability, justice, innovation, love, well-being: globally, these are pervasive and honored concepts; yet in the practices, traditions,

expectations, and ways of knowing that characterize actual places, they manifest differently. “Health” is an important concept for global sustainability and urban development because so many of the behaviors and interactions realized in spaces bear directly on the mortality and well-being of humans and other species (Hodson, 2016; National Academies of Sciences, Engineering, and Medicine et al., 2016; Stimson, 2013). As an organizing universal, “health” also leaves itself open to various interpretive moves; yet, two aspects of its definition show real traction and promise for the policy and practice of sustainable development.

First, health can be conceptualized through an easily recognizable and measurable set of characteristics. Bio-function provides some degree of clarity around what sustainability looks like, or at any rate reasonably reliable proxy measures for what it might mean for different organisms and systems and how it can be supported, protected, enabled, and enjoyed. Understandings of species and habitat health inform practices such as adaptive management and ecosystem services, with sophisticated, evidence-based approaches for plant and animal communities experiencing different phases or challenges. Humans who are in stages of rapid brain development, or reproducing offspring, or recovering from disease, or immunocompromised require particular conditions in order to survive and thrive. An ecology that supports health will be one that recognizes, delimits, and nourishes the sources of metabolic and cell-renewing energy for organisms within it. For humans, this may involve complex choices and trade-offs, which is a different constraint than the presence or absence of empirical knowledge that permits such prioritizations. Managing for health may be one of the most profoundly human pursuits we are designed to undertake, for ourselves and in coordination with others (Lee, 2014; Nunes et al., 2016; Petrini, 2010). If a frequent and merited critique of the sustainability movement is its lack of substantive heft (“Sustainability of what? Whose values? Which power dynamics? Why?”) (Littig & Griessler, 2005; Long, 2014; While et al., 2004), then the centering of health as an outcome to be sustained helps provide tangible ways of defining what is needed, for whom, and why. Critically, it puts front and center the understanding that human health relies on symbiotic relationships with non-human species.

Second, perhaps counterintuitively but crucially for the social ecology of urbanizing regions around the Pacific Rim, health permits a broad understanding of its drivers and causal pathways (Grzywacz & Fuqua, 2000; Stokols, 1996). Public health has moved decisively in the direction of acknowledging the social determinants, environmental conditions, and community mechanisms impacting individuals’ medical status, physical vitality, and overall longevity (Corburn, 2017; Schulz & Northridge, 2004). Embraced by the World Health Organization as the “non-medical factors that influence health outcomes”, social determinants of health include economic status, education, nutrition, shelter, interpersonal relationships, and access to basic amenities (Marmot et al., 2008; WHO, 2013). Importantly, inclusion and non-discrimination, as well as the absence of structural conflict are key components of healthy living conditions for human beings, connecting medical science and social science in our understanding of health outcomes. The natural and built environments shape experience, exposures, and resource availability for most people, making the physical support systems of cities and their surrounding landscapes central to the health of those who live there, and underpinning WHO’s holistic and multifaceted approach to health through “healthy settings” (WHO, 1986). Distribution of opportunity and resources will affect who gets and remains healthy, and thus relates to broader goals of environmental justice and global equity. Sustainable development is conventionally constructed around the “three E’s” of economy, environment, and equity; however, human health and health outcomes, as well as those of plants and animals within the systems where we share and depend upon resources,

provide a unifying focus that has somewhat eluded sustainability policy and practice over the last several decades (Friel et al., 2011; Kjellstrom & Mercado, 2008).

In the near future, we expect health promotion and health equity to take up larger roles in the political discourse and planning implementation of Sustainable Development Goals (SDGs) set by the United Nations in 2015. Since the cholera epidemic of the mid-nineteenth century led to the first collective reckoning in the US with the public interest in water and wastewater infrastructure, the intertwining of public health with urban planning and development has expanded to improving urban parks and green space, regulating urban land use through building and zoning codes, and more recently promoting more walkable places. At the current moment, scientifically unifying, and experientially integrating, global public health has perhaps never seemed quite as personally relevant, politically resonant, and generally ascendant in the public imagination as it does in the midst of a devastating worldwide pandemic. The COVID-19 illness caused by coronavirus infections killed over three million people, with some estimates between 7 and 13 million (“Counting the Dead”, 2021) between December 2019 and May 2021 (roughly a year and a half).

Many of the conditions and capacities that sustainable development experts have been advocating for years – such as strong systems of governance and communication, safe and secure employment and housing, regionally efficient and functionally sufficient supply chains and distribution systems, and adequate public open space for outdoor gathering, recreation and exercise, psychological restoration, and urban environmental function – are the very investments that would have helped to limit the spread of this dangerous disease and ameliorate its effects. These imperatives of equitable development have gained a higher level of acceptability, thanks to the threat of widespread economic devastation and loss of life that are hallmarks of a global health crisis.

WHAT: infrastructures

Systems are the basis of sustainable cities and landscapes. These include built systems, such as those for water conveyance and treatment, and for mobility of people and goods; socio-technical systems such as networks of communication and governance; and natural and landscape systems that support the environmental function and social needs of urban-rural regions. Taken together, such systems of interconnected space, energy, and activity organize the health of communities throughout the Pacific Rim and are the infrastructure of sustainable urban development. The role of infrastructure in regional and urban studies (Glass et al., 2019), in national and international policy contexts (Graham & Marvin, 2001), and in the lived experience of people moving through their daily lives (Amin, 2014) will understandably tend to focus on the large-scale, public works projects of ports, railways, power plants, highways, airports, sewers, bridges... the essential architecture of urbanization and industrialization (Gandy, 2014; Kaika, 2005; Schindler & Kanai, 2019). A unifying research interest of contributors to this volume is spatial; the infrastructures at the fore of our inquiries and analysis are physical and environmental, constructed or natural. The limited attention paid to non-physical infrastructures such as the systems of organizations and services is necessary, given the specializations of the involved disciplines and fields. While infrastructures are among the basic subjects in sustainable cities and landscape research, the processes of their creation, including research, constitute another type of infrastructure: information infrastructure. This fact elevates the importance of our work and heightens the responsibilities placed on researchers as infrastructure analysts, explorers, and builders (Taufen et al., forthcoming; Yang et al., forthcoming).

The engineered infrastructure of transportation mobility, energy provision, and resource management is rightly understood as critical to the functional sustainability of regions, both in maintaining the flow of goods and services that power our lives, and in improving the efficiency and equity of how natural capital is used and distributed, and with what impacts. The term “grey”, while correctly describing the color of their building materials, often implies these infrastructures’ unnaturalness and undesirable environmental impacts. However, these are important elements in regional human–nature relations, and dependence on necessary gray infrastructures intensifies with accelerated urbanization and rising threats from climate change, two unmistakable trends in the Pacific Rim. With this intensification, demand rises for efficiency, effectiveness, and equity in those infrastructures’ delivery of services (see Section 5, Energy; and Section 8, Smart Cities). Innovation and investment in engineered infrastructures have the potential to significantly alter the global climate footprint, secure reliable conditions to achieve basic living standards for historically disadvantaged populations and regions, and improve economic opportunity for a broad range of trade and industry sectors.

Landscapes are also regional infrastructures, indispensable for all co-inhabiting species, human and non-human. These landscapes, ranging from large areas of unspoiled wilderness, to cultivated green spaces, productive urban gardens, and small planters of a green street, take a variety of forms across a full range of spatial scales. They encompass blue and green infrastructures, which, together with gray infrastructure, form the backbone of a region’s basic supporting system. How these infrastructures are integrated and strategically laid out affects the possibility for us to achieve the “health” as broadly defined in the previous section (see Section 2, Food and Nutrition Security; and Section 7, Urban Design and Place Making). When established via environmental conservation and restoration, the blue and green infrastructures support efficient resource consumption and management (e.g. stormwater), protect and promote biodiversity, a critical indicator for ecological health, and minimize and mitigate human disturbance to the environment (see Section 3, Cities and Biodiversity; and Section 4, Water).

The health impacts on humans of green and blue infrastructures are profound for physical, social, and mental well-being (see Section 1, Vulnerable Communities; and Section 6, Green Space for Healthy Living). Through an equity and justice lens, however, it becomes clear that these infrastructures as they are currently distributed have contributed to environmental injustice, manifested in unequal access to benefits and disproportionate exposure to risks. Retrofitting and upgrading the old infrastructures to address problems, as well as building new ones that meet sustainability needs without making similar mistakes, relies on ecological and social science-driven processes for place-based and co-produced solutions (see Section 9, Co-production for Sustainable Development). We now turn to “cultivation” to explore those processes.

HOW: cultivation

In keeping with the relational aspects of infrastructure and health – the connectedness of spaces of urbanization and policy learning, and the social and environmental conditions that support human well-being – we hope to emulate and embrace the idea of cultivation, rather than more common sustainable development interventions through design, planning, and policymaking. All are important to our understanding of sustainable cities and landscapes, and evident in the sections and chapters that follow. As a handbook influenced by landscape ecology that engages shifting trends in urbanization and policy mobility, cultivation suggests a focus on two distinct, but interrelated aspects of sustainable development.

First, it is a metaphor of cooperative, rather than superimposed growth; one cultivates from the basis of what is already there, and one works with land, water, air, and spatial organization in ways that develop and grow from existing assets and sources of energy. Knowledge of climate, timing, pests, and conditions is essential, and requires an ongoing interaction between knowledge, power, trust, labor, and chance. Science shows us where conditions need care and support, and continual learning enables plants to establish and thrive. Making interventions to sow and reap successfully depends upon local knowledge and accumulated understanding from others, near and far. As with programs developed to match policy to context, acting with good intentions and invested stakeholders, we consider, evaluate, enlist, and implement available science. Cultivation requires a stance of humility, patience, inquiry, contact, and process; it is cultural as much as political. As any gardener or farmer knows, overconfidence is foolish. We get things wrong in the process of getting them right; adjusting our knowledge base to apply and integrate what we learn is what enables effective cultivation to be sustained in widely different and deeply limited and limiting contexts.

Second, cultivation as an interdisciplinary endeavor reminds us to seek out what we need, the knowledge or resource or group or input that can help to close a loop, grow the crop, bring a needed perspective, and improve the ratio of effort to yield. Cultivation is an argument for diversity, equity, and inclusion that is pragmatic and results-oriented, recognizing that policy knowledge is path-dependent and mutating, and in the same way that no amount of water is going to help a tree that needs fertilizer and sun, infrastructures that enable health and well-being will require more than design and engineering if they are to serve the populations that need them most, and conserve the natural systems on which they depend.

The implications of cultivation, as opposed to sustainable development plan creation, intervention, prescription, and formulation, constitute a qualitative shift that prepares global networks for the coming recalibration in an increasing multi-directionality of policy mobility. As a relational process, rather than delivery of a policy product, cultivation admits space for mutual learning and co-production that unseat the socio-cultural hegemonies of Western governance (Barry & Agyeman, 2020), and invite attention to multiple nodes of sustainable development potential, in practices that originate where growth and innovation are accelerating (Sletto & Vasudevan, 2021; Watson, 2014).

Reaching for SDGs: city-landscape connections, equitable development, and climate change

This handbook uses the three terms – health, infrastructure, and cultivation – to expand sustainability discourse and situate sustainable development as a place-based structuring around the needs and impacts experienced by people in city-regions. This is not the only distinctive quality of this book. Its sections and chapters exhibit focal and analytical consistencies around global goals. Adopting the following three themes lends this book intellectual and practical precision in its scholarly presentations of experiences, lessons, and insights derived from and/or applicable to communities and regions in the Pacific Rim: (1) the connection between cities and surrounding landscapes, across different boundaries and scales, as well as city and wilderness, built and natural environments; (2) the persistence of environmental and development inequities, and the potential for spatial design and institutional change to bring about more sustainable places; and (3) the growing impacts of global climate change, including how physical conditions are being anticipated and addressed. Furthermore, these themes and their associated challenges are at the core of addressing the SDGs set by the United Nations in 2015, and they animate each of the sections of this volume.

The SDGs have been characterized as the United Nations' invitation to the world "to dream" (Marmot & Bell, 2018). There are 17 goals, introduced with 169 targets to further the economic, social, and environmental health of all people around the world. The ambitious agenda for sustainable development (UN, 2015) speaks to a global recognition of the profound toll that industrialization and urbanization have taken on the earth, and the economic and gender disparities that persist, worldwide. The SDGs are formulated at the intersection of broad policy goals and global conditions, with deeply place-specific instantiations, and so advancing their potential and promise requires knowledge of a range of concepts and cases.

The three themes help localize many SDGs' manifestation and contextualize established pathways to their achievement. First, the connection between cities and surrounding landscapes is essential to sustainable development, across different boundaries and scales, as well as between city and wilderness, built and natural environments. Cities and human settlements do not exist separately from the non-urban places and landscapes that surround and support them. They are in most cases regionally and globally connected, with flows of people, ideas, goods, capital, and biophysical effects moving between and among different geographic, physical spaces. Thus, appropriate scale of intervention can be a moving target, based on changing conditions as well as available social, technical, political, and cultural mechanisms, in different contexts. Second, the persistence of environmental and development inequities, as well as the potential for spatial design and institutional change to bring about more sustainable places, is central to goals for improved development outcomes. Interventions to protect and manage the natural world, while broadening benefits to more people, will be essential to care for both people and planet. Third, the growing impacts of global climate change are being felt in cities and regions across the Pacific Rim. How physical conditions are anticipated and addressed, including the implications of sea level rise, altered agricultural cycles, extreme weather events, and changes to bioregional ecologies, must be at the forefront of our planning, design, and governance for long-term, sustainable urban development.

Overview of the handbook content

This handbook presents some of the key issues, concerns, and potentials for sustainable regions and city-landscape systems. Nine sections – 64 chapters, 129 authors – offer original research and practical analysis to inform the growing and urgent need for concerted, practical action to support sustainable development across all regions of the Pacific Rim. Scholars affiliated with the Association of the Pacific Rim Universities (APRU) Sustainable Cities and Landscapes (SCL) Hub (see Johnson and Ko, forthcoming),¹ for which there have been open calls over the last several years, comprise the majority of the contributors to this book. The section titles are not meant to be comprehensive in their representation of the challenges and opportunities of sustainability planning, design, and governance; rather, they represent approaches and organize frames through which additional, essential topics in the sustainable development of cities and landscapes (e.g. transportation, housing, employment) are engaged and addressed.

Sections are organized around concepts of *health*, *infrastructure*, and *cultivation* – corresponding to the *why*, *what*, and *how* questions fundamental to sustainable development policies and planning practices. The first three sections – vulnerability, food, biodiversity – address basic human needs and settlement conditions captured in "health". The next three – water, energy, landscapes for health – treat natural assets and constructed natural systems as part of "infrastructure". And the final three sections – urban design, smart cities, co-production – turn to the institutional investments and collective practices necessary for

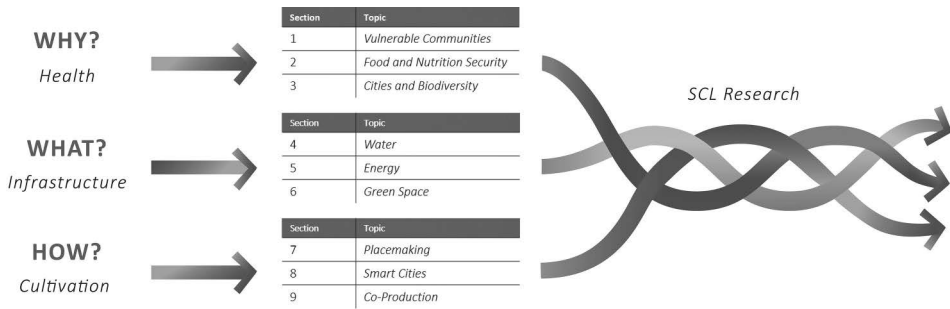


Figure 1.2 Structuring handbook content with concepts of health, infrastructure, and cultivation

“cultivation”. Ultimately, these concepts come together and reinforce one another in sustainable places. As shown in Figure 1.2, research moves persistently forward, although not in a perfectly straight way. Research undertaken in this framework expects to eventually weave all three concepts together in implementation. The resulting braid draws on tradition and aspiration (Kimmerer, 2015) to achieve more sustainable cities and landscapes, foregrounding climate change and equitable development.

Vulnerable communities

Chingwen Cheng leads with a section on vulnerable communities, foregrounding the importance of climate justice for cities and landscapes of the Pacific Rim. After defining the concepts of climate vulnerability and community resilience on which the section is based, and describing its evolution over multiple collaborative gatherings, the section provides analysis and case studies of how communities are meeting the challenges of sea level rise, natural hazards, and extreme storm events. In chapters based on the Philippines, Thailand, Taiwan, and Indonesia, authors foreground accounts of community resilience, and emphasize justice implications of building community capacity to respond to environmental conditions.

Food and nutrition security

Food systems can provide ecosystem services, where biophysical processes meet human needs and replenish the larger whole. Too often agriculture creates unsustainable relationships between cities and hinterlands, regionally and globally. Robert Dyball brings together research to look at current and alternative nutrition provisioning systems across multiple scales, from the very local, including urban agriculture, to regional “food catchments”, to national and international distribution systems, including “telecoupled” relationships between producers and consumers in distant places. Chapters highlight issues in justice, fairness, health, and environmental impacts, including the equity and security implications of adequately meeting the nutritional needs of rapidly urbanizing regions.

Cities and biodiversity

Urbanization exerts multiple influences on the surrounding natural world, eliciting responses from advocates and activists. Planner and political ecologist Jennifer Rae Pierce sets forth ways of understanding positive and negative impacts on biodiversity, including through land

use and restoration efforts, and social patterns of consumption and pollution. Impacts are discussed at a range of scales, from within the city itself, to the urban-rural interface within regions, to connections and exchanges with international landscapes. Chapters include cases and research from different sites, showing approaches to planning, outreach, measurement, and management that aim to conserve biodiversity in cities across the Pacific Rim.

Water

Water is critical to nearly all aspects of the United Nations SDGs, and assuring access to freshwater in sufficient quantity and acceptable quality is one of the greatest challenges for human populations in the twenty-first century. The need for water is universal, and its distribution and availability have shaped urban culture as well as histories of regional settlement and their development patterns. Urban ecologist and landscape designer Ken Yocom gathers research examining the cultural and material significance of water for cities and regions around the Pacific Rim, with an interdisciplinary perspective that connects individuals to place, supports communities, and drives political economies.

Renewable energy landscapes across the Pacific Rim

Development of renewable energy alternatives in response to human-induced climate change involves land use issues affecting regional landscapes. In this section, economist Makena Coffman and landscape architect Yekang Ko highlight conflicts and trade-offs in efforts to decarbonize power systems: habitats are disrupted, experiential landscapes are altered, and some communities are disproportionately impacted. New sectors promise economic development and also affect existing residents. Chapters emphasize siting and design to maximize co-benefits of renewable energy for multiple interests and stakeholder groups; and provide guidance on scoping and siting as essential to making socially and culturally just transitions to low-carbon renewable energy landscapes.

Green space for healthy living

Human health and well-being are place-based phenomena, influenced by environmental psychology, access to human services, and quality of the natural environment. Chun-Yen Chang and Puay Yok Tang bring together examples of landscapes that support the connection between healthy people and healthy environments, focusing on spatial composition and configuration, processes of nature, and connections between space and place. Drawing on applied research in Taiwan, and emphasizing work on restorative psychology, practical applications, and research gaps in landscape design, the section illustrates opportunities to improve human experience through interventions in the use, understanding, and simulation of urban open space.

Urban design and place making

The chapters in this section explore challenges and opportunities for achieving the goals of sustainable development through urban design. Paola Boarin and Linda Corkery foreground the shared, collective role of place making to address indicators and meet targets set forth by SDG 11 – Sustainable Cities and Communities and interconnected SDGs. The sites and projects are drawn from regions across the Pacific Rim, providing examples from different

physical, political, and socio-cultural settings, and emphasizing the power of design to address complex issues. Chapters in this section address green infrastructure from metropolitan to neighborhood scales, greening initiatives for cool public spaces to mitigate urban heat, the gap between predicted and actual environmental performances as well as resident satisfaction in a new model of compact residential density, the city-shaping potential of alternative energy technologies, and types of informal public spaces in high-density cities.

Smart sustainable cities

In this section, Mohsen Mohammadzadeh focuses on the concept of “smart city” and its implications; how the term is defined in different social, economic, and political contexts, and how the technologies are used. Chapters explore the Internet of Things (IoT), Big Data, and Digital Twinning as capacities to better understand, manage, and develop urbanizing regions. Smart technologies can support transportation, waste and water management, power networks, and asset management and building services; and can be used to manage natural disasters, or to mitigate pollution via real-time monitoring natural and built environments.

Co-production for sustainable development

A place-based and ambitious approach to sustainable development requires the cultural sensitivity and institutional realism of co-production. In this section, Anne Taufen brings together chapters that explore the sources of regional identity, capacity for action, knowledge systems acknowledged and produced, and shared discourses that orient political action, in the planning and governance of specific projects and sites. Co-production as a model of engagement responds to conditions as they exist, rather than how we imagine or wish them to be, forging connections between urban and rural landscapes, anticipating and planning for climate change, and addressing patterns of social and spatial inequality.

Conclusion

Central to academic work, the research brought together here is one of several aspects of the ongoing co-learning of scholarship. Through inquiry, we are able to interpret and make sense of phenomena; and through encounter and interaction, we learn from events as they unfold, and from each other. This handbook matured alongside the experience of a global pandemic, and this crisis has heightened for us the urgency of better addressing the very topics we study. COVID-19 is but one of what are predicted to become more common and uncontained disruptions, throughout the Pacific Rim and globally. The imperative to get better at learning, and to allow ourselves to be shaped and taught by the painful experience of being caught out by a vector that was entirely predictable, and yet also unforeseen and disbelieved, is an object lesson in becoming better and more adept scholars, if we are able to take it.

The COVID-19 pandemic has reminded global elites of their profound vulnerability, an existential reality from which those with resources are more likely to be insulated. The conceit of abstraction – essential to scholarship – is a byproduct of privilege, where the immediacy of physical threat or bodily harm is sufficiently distant to permit study, analysis, reflection, and theorizing. This distance can become deadening; elegant conclusions are

disconnected from the conditions and experience of crisis, and the drive for intervention, action, improvement in the lives of people and communities persists as an idea, rather than a risk-laden reality.

The pandemic laid bare areas of sustainable development that are under-resourced, and deeply implicated in the ability of urbanized regions to respond to crisis. As noted above, networks of water, energy, and mobility infrastructure, as well as green and blue spaces of interconnected cities and landscapes, help regions respond to climate change and development inequities. Similarly, strong and reliable systems of governance, and resilient networks of people, places, and economic sectors are essential for disaster response. Lack of investment in these areas is more likely to affect people and communities already more at risk due to socio-economic status, and so will tend to amplify the disproportionate impact of these social determinants of health.

While we have known for some time that the earth's climate is warming and is able to model where and how those effects will be felt, learning about climate change as an abstract possibility as opposed to experiencing its effects first-hand has made it difficult to generate commitment to action. Importantly, each of the things noted above stands to help regions respond to climate-related events and disasters – as well as contribute to averting them, in the first place.

The overall goal of this handbook is to further the project of knowledge production for sustainable development. By conducting and sharing research through networks of communication and co-learning, we invest in the relationships and informational infrastructure that are necessary for experimentation and improvement in development practices. As the following two chapters explain, the characteristics of the SCL Hub and the nature of policy mobility are two sides of the same coin: the global space of the Pacific Rim as a distinct physical geography is constructed by the relational processes held in place by people and communities arrayed across its various regions. By enacting the SCL Hub as an educational network of researchers – for which this volume is one of multiple, and ongoing outcomes – we create connections of knowledge co-production, where the interests and claims of very different regional experiences take hold, and the understandings produced can enlist and respond to widely different social-ecological contexts.

Note

- 1 The Association of Pacific Rim Universities (APRU) is a consortium of about 60 leading research universities in regions across the Pacific Rim. The APRU strives to be the “Voice of Knowledge and Innovation” by leveraging “collective education and research capabilities of its member universities into the international public policy process” (APRU, n.d.). Housed in the University of Oregon, the Sustainable Cities and Landscape (SCL) Hub is an APRU initiative launched in 2016 to support transdisciplinary and synergistic collaboration in research and practices of sustainable urban and regional development. The SCL Hub now has 17 member universities and continues to expand its geographic representation. For more information, please see Johnson and Ko (Chapter 2 of this handbook).

References

- Agyeman, J. (2013). *Introducing just sustainabilities: Policy, planning, and practice*. Zed Books.
- Amin, A. (2014). Lively infrastructure. *Theory, Culture & Society*, 31(7–8), 137–161. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0263276414548490>
- APRU. (n.d.). *The Association of Pacific Rim Universities*. <http://apru.org/about/>

- Barry, J., & Agyeman, J. (2020). On belonging and becoming in the settler-colonial city: Co-produced futurities, placemaking, and urban planning in the United States. *Journal of Race, Ethnicity and the City*, 1(1–2), 22–41. <https://doi.org/10.1080/26884674.2020.1793703>
- Committee on Pathways to Urban Sustainability: Challenges and Opportunities, Science and Technology for Sustainability Program, Policy and Global Affairs, & National Academies of Sciences, Engineering, and Medicine. (2016). *Pathways to urban sustainability: Challenges and opportunities for the United States* (p. 23551). National Academies Press. <https://doi.org/10.17226/23551>
- Corburn, J. (2017). Urban place and health equity: Critical issues and practices. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 14(2), 117–127.
- Counting the dead. (2021, May 15). *The Economist*.
- Douglass, M. (1998). World city formation on the Asia Pacific rim. In M. Douglass & J. Friedmann (Eds.), *Cities for citizens: Planning and the rise of civil society in a global age*. Wiley.
- Friel, S., Akerman, M., Hancock, T., Kumaresan, J., Marmot, M., Melin, T., Vlahov, D., & GRNUHE members. (2011). Addressing the social and environmental determinants of urban health equity: Evidence for action and a research agenda. *Journal of Urban Health*, 88(5), 860. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11524-011-9606-1>
- Gandy, M. (2014). *The fabric of space: Water, modernity, and the urban imagination*. MIT Press.
- Glass, M. R., Addie, J.-P. D., & Nelles, J. (2019). Regional infrastructures, infrastructural regionalism. *Regional Studies*, 53(12), 1651–1656. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00343404.2019.1667968>
- Graham, S., & Marvin, S. (2001). *Splintering urbanism: Networked infrastructures, technological mobilities and the urban condition*. Routledge.
- Grzywacz, J. G., & Fuqua, J. (2000). The social ecology of health: Leverage points and linkages. *Behavioral Medicine*, 26(3), 101–115. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08964280009595758>
- Hodson, R. (2016). Urban health and well-being. *Nature*, 531(7594), 49–49. <https://doi.org/10.1038/531S49a>
- Johnson, B., & Ko, Y. (2022). The APRU Sustainable cities and landscape hub: A platform for collaborative knowledge production and action. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim*. Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.
- Kaika, M. (2005). *City of flows: Modernity, nature, and the city*. Routledge.
- Kimmerer, R. W. (2015). *Braiding sweetgrass*. Milkweed Editions.
- Kjellstrom, T., & Mercado, S. (2008). Towards action on social determinants for health equity in urban settings. *Environment and Urbanization*, 20(2), 551–574. <https://doi.org/10.1177/095624780808096128>
- Lee, L. M. (2014). My moral compass and ethical decision making in public health. *Public Health*, 128(–6), 579–581. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.puhe.2014.04.001>
- Littig, B., & Griessler, E. (2005). Social sustainability: A catchword between political pragmatism and social theory. *International Journal of Sustainable Development*, 8(1/2), 65–79.
- Long, J. (2014). Constructing the narrative of the sustainability fix: Sustainability, social justice and representation in Austin, TX. *Urban Studies*, 53(1), 149–172. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0042098014560501>
- Marmot, M., & Bell, R. (2018). The sustainable development goals and health equity. *Epidemiology*, 29(1). https://journals.lww.com/epidem/Fulltext/2018/01000/The_Sustainable_Development_Goals_and_Health.2.aspx
- Marmot, M., Friel, S., Bell, R., Houweling, T. A., & Taylor, S. (2008). Closing the gap in a generation: Health equity through action on the social determinants of health. *The Lancet*, 372(9650), 1661–1669. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(08\)61690-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(08)61690-6)
- Nunes, A. R., Lee, K., & O’Riordan, T. (2016). The importance of an integrating framework for achieving the Sustainable Development Goals: The example of health and well-being. *BMJ Global Health*, 1(3), 000068. <https://doi.org/10.1136/bmjgh-2016-000068>
- Olds, K. (2001). *Globalization and urban change: Capital, culture and Pacific Rim mega-projects*. Oxford University Press.
- Ong, A. (1999). *Flexible citizenship: The cultural logics of transnationality*. Duke University Press.
- Petrini, C. (2010). Theoretical models and operational frameworks in public health ethics. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 7(1), 189–202.
- Ratima, M., Martin, D., Castleden, H., & Delormier, T. (2019). Indigenous voices and knowledge systems – promoting planetary health, health equity, and sustainable development now and for future generations. *Global Health Promotion*, 26(Suppl. 3), 3–5. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1757975919838487>

- Schindler, S., & Kanai, J. M. (2019). Getting the territory right: Infrastructure-led development and the re-emergence of spatial planning strategies. *Regional Studies*, 55(1), 40–51. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00343404.2019.1661984>
- Schulz, A., & Northridge, M. E. (2004). Social determinants of health: Implications for environmental health promotion. *Health Education & Behavior*, 31(4), 455–471. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1090198104265598>
- Sletto, B., & Vasudevan, R. (2021). Walking with youth in Los Platanitos: Learning mobilities, youth inclusion, and co-production in international planning studios. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*. Online First: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456X211027635>
- Smith, M. P. (1989). *Pacific Rim cities in the world economy*. Transaction Publishers.
- Stimson, G. V. (2013). The future of global health is urban health. *The Lancet*, 382(9903), 1475. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(13\)62241-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(13)62241-2)
- Stokols, D. (1996). Translating social ecological theory into guidelines for community health promotion. *American Journal of Health Promotion*, 10(4), 282–298. <https://doi.org/10.4278/0890-1171-10.4.282>
- Taufen, A., Hoffman, L., & Yocom, K. (forthcoming). Assemblage as Heuristic: Unveiling Infrastructures of Port City Waterfronts. *Territory, Politics, Governance*.
- UN. (2015). *Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development* (A/RES/70/1). United Nations. sustainabledevelopment.un.org
- UNESCAP & UN-HABITAT. (2019). The future of Asian & Pacific cities: Transformative pathways towards sustainable urban development. United Nations.
- UNDESA, P. D. (2019). *World urbanization prospects: The 2018 revision* (p. 126). United Nations.
- Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning – The difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2013.866266>
- While, A., Jonas, A. E. G., & Gibbs, D. (2004). The environment and the entrepreneurial city: Searching for the urban ‘sustainability fix’ in Manchester and Leeds. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 28(3), 549–569. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.0309-1317.2004.00535.x>
- WHO. (1986). Charter adopted at an international conference on health promotion: The move toward a new public health, November 17–21, 1986 Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.
- WHO. (2013). *Helsinki statement on health in all policies*. World Health Organization.
- Yang, Y., Taufen, A., & Tochen, R. (2022). Learning spaces of policy mobility for sustainable cities and landscapes: The role of researchers and educators. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim* (p. 22–35). Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.

Sustainable cities and landscapes

- Agyeman, J. (2013). *Introducing just sustainabilities: Policy, planning, and practice*. Zed Books.
- Amin, A. (2014). Lively infrastructure. *Theory, Culture & Society*, 31(7–8), 137–161. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0263276414548490>
- APRU . (n.d.). The Association of Pacific Rim Universities. <http://apru.org/about/>
- Barry, J. , & Agyeman, J. (2020). On belonging and becoming in the settler-colonial city: Co-produced futures, placemaking, and urban planning in the United States. *Journal of Race, Ethnicity and the City*, 1(1–2), 22–41. <https://doi.org/10.1080/26884674.2020.1793703>
- Committee on Pathways to Urban Sustainability: Challenges and Opportunities, Science and Technology for Sustainability Program, Policy and Global Affairs, & National Academies of Sciences, Engineering, and Medicine . (2016). *Pathways to urban sustainability: Challenges and opportunities for the United States* (p. 23551). National Academies Press. <https://doi.org/10.17226/23551>
- Corburn, J. (2017). Urban place and health equity: Critical issues and practices. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 14(2), 117–127.
- Counting the dead . (2021, May 15). *The Economist*.
- Douglass, M. (1998). World city formation on the Asia Pacific rim. In M. Douglass & J. Friedmann (Eds.), *Cities for citizens: Planning and the rise of civil society in a global age*. Wiley.
- Friel, S. , Akerman, M. , Hancock, T. , Kumaresan, J. , Marmot, M. , Melin, T. , Vlahov, D. , & GRNUHE members . (2011). Addressing the social and environmental determinants of urban health equity: Evidence for action and a research agenda. *Journal of Urban Health*, 88(5), 860. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11524-011-9606-1>
- Gandy, M. (2014). *The fabric of space: Water, modernity, and the urban imagination*. MIT Press.
- Glass, M. R. , Addie, J.-P. D. , & Nelles, J. (2019). Regional infrastructures, infrastructural regionalism. *Regional Studies*, 53(12), 1651–1656. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00343404.2019.1667968>
- Graham, S. , & Marvin, S. (2001). *Splintering urbanism: Networked infrastructures, technological mobilities and the urban condition*. Routledge.
- Grzywacz, J. G. , & Fuqua, J. (2000). The social ecology of health: Leverage points and linkages. *Behavioral Medicine*, 26(3), 101–115. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08964280009595758>
- Hodson, R. (2016). Urban health and well-being. *Nature*, 531(7594), 49–49. <https://doi.org/10.1038/531S49a>
- Johnson, B. , & Ko, Y. (2022). The APRU Sustainable cities and landscape hub: A platform for collaborative knowledge production and action. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim*. Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.
- Kaika, M. (2005). *City of flows: Modernity, nature, and the city*. Routledge.
- Kimmerer, R. W. (2015). *Braiding sweetgrass*. Milkweed Editions.
- Kjellstrom, T. , & Mercado, S. (2008). Towards action on social determinants for health equity in urban settings. *Environment and Urbanization*, 20(2), 551–574. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0956247808096128>
- Lee, L. M. (2014). My moral compass and ethical decision making in public health. *Public Health*, 128(6), 579–581. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.puhe.2014.04.001>
- Littig, B. , & Griessler, E. (2005). Social sustainability: A catchword between political pragmatism and social theory. *International Journal of Sustainable Development*, 8(1/2), 65–79.
- Long, J. (2014). Constructing the narrative of the sustainability fix: Sustainability, social justice and representation in Austin, TX. *Urban Studies*, 53(1), 149–172. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0042098014560501>
- Marmot, M. , & Bell, R. (2018). The sustainable development goals and health equity. *Epidemiology*, 29(1). https://journals.lww.com/epidem/Fulltext/2018/01000/The_Sustainable_Development_Goals_and_Health.2.aspx
- Marmot, M. , Friel, S. , Bell, R. , Houweling, T. A. , & Taylor, S. (2008). Closing the gap in a generation: Health equity through action on the social determinants of health. *The Lancet*, 372(9650), 1661–1669. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(08\)61690-6](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(08)61690-6)
- Nunes, A. R. , Lee, K. , & O'Riordan, T. (2016). The importance of an integrating framework for achieving the Sustainable Development Goals: The example of health and well-being. *BMJ Global Health*, 1(3), 000068. <https://doi.org/10.1136/bmjgh-2016-000068>
- Olds, K. (2001). *Globalization and urban change: Capital, culture and Pacific Rim mega-projects*. Oxford University Press.
- Ong, A. (1999). *Flexible citizenship: The cultural logics of transnationality*. Duke University Press.
- Petrini, C. (2010). Theoretical models and operational frameworks in public health ethics. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 7(1), 189–202.
- Ratima, M. , Martin, D. , Castleden, H. , & Delormier, T. (2019). Indigenous voices and knowledge systems – promoting planetary health, health equity, and sustainable development now and for future generations. *Global Health Promotion*, 26(Suppl. 3), 3–5. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1757975919838487>
- <https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-2427.12272>

Schindler, S. , & Kanai, J. M. (2019). Getting the territory right: Infrastructure-led development and the re-emergence of spatial planning strategies. *Regional Studies*, 55(1), 40–51. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00343404.2019.1661984>

Schulz, A. , & Northridge, M. E. (2004). Social determinants of health: Implications for environmental health promotion. *Health Education & Behavior*, 31(4), 455–471. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1090198104265598>

Sletto, B. , & Vasudevan, R. (2021). Walking with youth in Los Platanitos: Learning mobilities, youth inclusion, and co-production in international planning studios. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*. Online First: <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456X211027635>

Smith, M. P. (1989). *Pacific Rim cities in the world economy*. Transaction Publishers.

Stimson, G. V. (2013). The future of global health is urban health. *The Lancet*, 382(9903), 1475. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736\(13\)62241-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0140-6736(13)62241-2)

Stokols, D. (1996). Translating social ecological theory into guidelines for community health promotion. *American Journal of Health Promotion*, 10(4), 282–298. <https://doi.org/10.4278/0890-1171-10.4.282>

Taufen, A. , Hoffman, L. , & Yocom, K. (forthcoming). *Assemblage as Heuristic: Unveiling Infrastructures of Port City Waterfronts. Territory, Politics, Governance*.

UN . (2015). *Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development (A/RES/70/1)*. United Nations. sustainabledevelopment.un.org

UNESCAP & UN-HABITAT . (2019). *The future of Asian & Pacific cities: Transformative pathways towards sustainable urban development*. United Nations.

Undesa, P. D. (2019). *World urbanization prospects: The 2018 revision*. (p. 126). United Nations.

Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning – The difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2013.866266>

While, A. , Jonas, A. E. G. , & Gibbs, D. (2004). The environment and the entrepreneurial city: Searching for the urban 'sustainability fix' in Manchester and Leeds. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 28(3), 549–569. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.0309-1317.2004.00535.x>

WHO . (1986). Charter adopted at an international conference on health promotion: The move toward a new public health, November 17–21, 1986 Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.

WHO . (2013). *Helsinki statement on health in all policies*. World Health Organization.

Yang, Y. , Taufen, A. , & Tochen, R. (2022). Learning spaces of policy mobility for sustainable cities and landscapes: The role of researchers and educators. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim* (p. 22–35). Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.

Learning spaces of policy mobility for sustainable cities and landscapes

Andersson, I. , & Cook, I. R. (2019). Conferences, award ceremonies and the showcasing of 'best practice': A case study of the annual European Week of Regions and Cities in Brussels. *Environment and Planning C: Politics and Space*, 37(8), 1361–1379. <https://doi.org/10.1177/2399654419825656>

Blaut, J. (1993). *The colonizer's model of the world: Geographical diffusionism and Eurocentric history*. New York: Guilford.

Chang, I.-C. C. (2017). Failure matters: Reassembling eco-urbanism in a globalizing China. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 49(8), 1719–1742. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0308518X16685092>

Chun, J. , Moody, J. , & Zhao, J. (2019). Transportation policymaking in Beijing and Shanghai: Contributors, obstacles, and process. *Case Studies on Transport Policy*, 7(4), 718–731. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cstp.2019.09.003>

de Jong, M. , Yu, C. , Chen, X. , Wang, D. , & Weijnen, M. (2013). Developing robust organizational frameworks for Sino-foreign eco-cities: Comparing Sino-Dutch Shenzhen low carbon city with other initiatives. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 57, 209–220. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2013.06.036>

de Oliveira V. and Ahenakew C. (2013). Educating. In: Matthewman S , Lane West-Newman C & Curtis B (Eds.) *Being Sociological*. 2nd ed (pp. 233–250). Basingstoke: Palgrave Macmillan.

Dolowitz, D. P. , & Marsh, D. (2000). Learning from abroad: the role of policy transfer in contemporary policy-making. *Governance*, 13(1), 5. <https://doi.org/10.1111/0952-1895.00121>

Dunlop, C. (2009). Policy transfer as learning: Capturing variation in what decision-makers learn from epistemic communities. *Policy Studies*, 30(3), 289–311. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01442870902863869>

Goldstein, B. E. , Wessells, A. T. , Lejano, R. , & Butler, W. (2015). Narrating resilience: Transforming urban systems through collaborative storytelling. *Urban Studies*, 52(7), 1285–1303. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0042098013505653>

González, S. (2011). Bilbao and Barcelona 'in Motion'. How urban regeneration 'Models' travel and mutate in the global flows of policy tourism. *Urban Studies*, 48(7), 1397–1418. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0042098010374510>

Grenier . (1998). Louise, and International Development Research Centre (Canada). Working with indigenous knowledge: A guide for researchers. IDRC.

Gross, J. S. , Ye, L. , & Legates, R. (2014). Asia and the Pacific Rim: The New Peri-Urbanization and Urban Theory. *Journal of Urban Affairs*, 36(sup1), 309–314. <https://doi.org/10.1111/juaf.12109>

Grunsven, L. V. , Singh, M. S. , & Naerssen, T. V. (1997). The dynamics of the Asian Pacific rim. *Tijdschrift Voor Economische En Sociale Geografie*, 88(5), 403–408. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-9663.1997.tb01635.x>

Hajer, M. A. (2003). A frame in the fields: Policymaking and the reinvention of politics. In M. A. Hajer & H. Wagenaar (Eds.), *Deliberative policy analysis: Understanding governance in the network society* (pp. 88–112). Cambridge University Press.

Heilmann, S. (2008). Policy experimentation in China's economic rise. *Studies in Comparative International Development*, 43(1), 1–26. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12116-007-9014-4>

Ingram, H. , Schneider, A. , & deLeon, P. (2007). Social construction and policy design. In *Theories of the policy process*. Routledge.

Johnson, B. , & Ko, Y. (forthcoming). The APRU sustainable cities and landscapes hub: A platform for collaborative knowledge production and action. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim*. Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.

Larner, W. , & Laurie, N. (2010). Travelling technocrats, embodied knowledges: Globalising privatisation in telecoms and water. *Geoforum*, 41(2), 218–226. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2009.11.005>

Lejano, R. P. , & Taufen Wessells, A. (2006). Community and economic development: Seeking common ground in discourse and in practice. *Urban Studies*, 43(9), 1469–1489. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00420980600831684>

Lim, K. F. , & Horesh, N. (2016). The “singapore fever” in China: Policy mobility and mutation. *The China Quarterly*, 228, 992–1017. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0305741016001120>

Mazzocchi, F. (2020). A deeper meaning of sustainability: Insights from indigenous knowledge. *The Anthropocene Review*, 7(1), 77–93. <https://doi.org/10.1177/2053019619898888>

McCann, E. (2011). Urban policy mobilities and global circuits of knowledge: Toward a research agenda. *Annals of the Association of American Geographers*, 101(1), 107–130. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00045608.2010.520219>

McCann, E. J. (2008). Expertise, truth, and urban policy mobilities: Global circuits of knowledge in the development of Vancouver, Canada's ‘four Pillar’ drug strategy. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 40(4), 885–904. <https://doi.org/10.1068/a38456>

Ministry of Science and Technology . (n.d.). Notice of the General Office of the Ministry of Science and Technology on Issuing the Guidelines for the Application of the 2020 Overseas Training Project. Retrieved April 12, 2021, from http://www.rsc.dicp.ac.cn/_local/5/C8/2B/769F4995A0C59B4FD3665E527BD_D9225F15_11C1007.pdf?e=.pdf

Mocca, E. (2018). ‘All cities are equal, but some are more equal than others’. Policy mobility and asymmetric relations in inter-urban networks for sustainability. *International Journal of Urban Sustainable Development*, 10(2), 139–153. <https://doi.org/10.1080/19463138.2018.1487444>

Norström, A. V. , Cvitanovic, C. , Löf, M. F. , West, S. , Wyborn, C. , Balvanera, P. , Bednarek, A. T. , Bennett, E. M. , Biggs, R. , de Bremond, A. , Campbell, B. M. , Canadell, J. G. , Carpenter, S. R. , Folke, C. , Fulton, E. A. , Gaffney, O. , Gelcich, S. , Jouffray, J.-B. , Leach, M. , ... Österblom, H. (2020). Principles for knowledge co-production in sustainability research. *Nature Sustainability*, 3(3), 182–190. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41893-019-0448-2>

Peck, J. , & Theodore, N. (2001). Exporting workfare/importing welfare-to-work: Exploring the politics of Third Way policy transfer. *Political Geography*, 20(4), 427–460. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0962-6298\(00\)00069-X](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0962-6298(00)00069-X)

Peck, J. , & Theodore, N. (2010). Mobilizing policy: Models, methods, and mutations. *Geoforum*, 41(2), 169–174. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2010.01.002>

Rapoport, E. , & Hult, A. (2017). The travelling business of sustainable urbanism: International consultants as norm-setters. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 49(8), 1779–1796. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0308518X16686069>

SAFEA-OTCO . (n.d.). Retrieved May 16, 2021, from <http://otc.safea.gov.cn/dot/index.html>.

Song, T. , Liu, W. , Liu, Z. , & Wuzhati, Y. (2018). Chinese overseas industrial parks in Southeast Asia: An examination of policy mobility from the perspective of embeddedness. *Journal of Geographical Sciences*, 28(9), 1288–1306. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11442-018-1526-5>

Taufen, A. , & Yang, Y. (forthcoming). Sustainable cities and landscapes: Cultivating infrastructure for health. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim*. Routledge, Taylor Francis Group.

Taylor, P. J. , Doel, M. A. , Hoyler, M. , Walker, D. R. F. , & Beaverstock, J. V. (2000). World Cities in the Pacific Rim: A New Global Test of Regional Coherence. *Singapore Journal of Tropical Geography*, 21(3), 233–245. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-9493.t01-1-00071>

- Temenos, C. , & McCann, E. (2013). Geographies of policy mobilities: Geographies of policy mobilities. *Geography Compass*, 7(5), 344–357. <https://doi.org/10.1111/gec3.12063>
- Watters, R. F. , & McGee, T. G. (1997). *Asia Pacific: New geographies of the Pacific Rim*. UBC Press.
- Wu, H. , Yang, Y. & Hu, J. (2021). Nurturing nature in a mega-city: a decadal assessment of the Beijing Olympic Forest Park. *Socio-Ecological Practice Research*, 3, 91–108. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s42532-021-00076-5>
- Yang, Y. , Zhang, L. , Ye, Y. , & Wang, Z. (2020). Curbing sprawl with development-limiting boundaries in urban China: A review of literature. *Journal of Planning Literature*, 35(1), 25–40. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0885412219874145>
- Zhou, Y. (2021). *Qijing* () as policy mobility with Chinese characteristics: A case study of ultralow-energy building policy in China. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 53(2), 410–427. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0308518X20960736>

Introduction to Section 1

- Ahern, J. (2011). From fail-safe to safe-to-fail: Sustainability and resilience in the new urban world. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100(4), 341–343. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.02.021>
- Bambra, C. , Gibson, M. , Sowden, A. , Wright, K. , Whitehead, M. , & Petticrew, M. (2010). Tackling the wider social determinants of health and health inequalities: Evidence from systematic reviews. *Journal of Epidemiology & Community Health*, 64(4), 284–291. <https://doi.org/10.1136/jech.2008.082743>
- Bergek, O. (2014). Is one path enough? Multiple paths and path interaction as an extension of path dependency theory. *Industrial and Corporate Change*, 23(5), 1261–1297. <https://doi.org/10.1093/icc/dtt040>
- Blaikie, P. M. (1994). *At risk: Natural hazards, people's vulnerability, and disasters*. Routledge.
- CDC . (2020, November 30). COVID-19 Hospitalization and Death by Race/Ethnicity. Center for Disease Control and Prevention. <https://www.cdc.gov/coronavirus/2019-ncov/covid-data/investigations-discovery/hospitalization-death-by-race-ethnicity.html>
- Chang, H. , Pallathadka, A. , Sauer, J. , Grimm, N. B. , Zimmerman, R. , Cheng, C. , Iwaniec, D. M. , Kim, Y. , Lloyd, R. , McPhearson, T. , Rosenzweig, B. , Troxler, T. , Welty, C. , Brenner, R. , & Herreros-Cantis, P. (2021). Assessment of urban flood vulnerability using the social-ecological-technological systems framework in six US cities. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 68, 102786. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scs.2021.102786>
- Cheng, C. (2014). Resilience thinking in landscape planning: A transdisciplinary framework and a case for climate change adaptation. *Landscape Research Record*, 2, 178–189.
- Cheng, C. (2016). Spatial Climate Justice and Green Infrastructure Assessment: A case study for the Huron River watershed, Michigan, USA. *GI_Forum*, 4(1), 176–190. https://doi.org/10.1553/giscience2016_01_s176
- Cheng, C. (2019a). Climate justescape and implications for urban resilience in American cities. In M. Burayidi, J. Twigg , A. Allen , & C. Wamlester (Eds.), *The Routledge handbook of urban resilience* (pp. 83–96). Routledge, Taylor & Francis Books.
- Cheng, C. (2019b). EcoWisdom for climate justice planning: Social-ecological vulnerability assessment in Boston's Charles River watershed. In B. Yang & R. Young (Eds.), *Ecological wisdom: Theory and practice* (pp. 249–265). Springer.
- Cheng, C. , Yang, E. Y.-C. , Ryan, R. L. , Yu, Q. , & Brabec, E. (2017). Assessing climate change-induced flooding mitigation for adaptation in Boston's Charles River Watershed. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 167, 25–36. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.05.019>
- Colten, C. E. (2006). Vulnerability and place: Flat land and uneven risk in New Orleans. *American Anthropologist*, 108(4), 731–734.
- Cutter, S. L. (1996). Vulnerability to environmental hazards. *Progress in Human Geography*, 20(4), 529–539.
- Cutter, S. L. , Boruff, B. J. , & Shirley, W. L. (2003). Social vulnerability to environmental hazards. *Social Science Quarterly*, 84, 242–261. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1540-6237.8402002>
- Cutter, S. L. , & Morath, D. P. (2013). The evolution of the Social Vulnerability Index. In J. Birkmann (Ed.), *Measuring vulnerability to natural hazards* (2nd ed.). United Nations University.
- Doorn, N. , Gardoni, P. , & Murphy, C. (2019). A multidisciplinary definition and evaluation of resilience: The role of social justice in defining resilience. *Sustainable and Resilient Infrastructure*, 4(3), 112–123. <https://doi.org/10.1080/23789689.2018.1428162>
- Flanagan, B. E. , Gregory, E. W. , Hallisey, E. J. , Heitgerd, J. L. , & Lewis, B. (2011). A social vulnerability index for disaster management. *Journal of Homeland Security and Emergency Management*, 8(1).
- Folke, C. (2006). Resilience: The emergence of a perspective for social–ecological systems analyses. *Global Environmental Change*, 16(3), 253–267. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2006.04.002>
- Grimm, N. B. , Pickett, S. T. A. , Hale, R. L. , & Cadenasso, M. L. (2017). Does the ecological concept of disturbance have utility in urban social–ecological–technological systems? *Ecosystem Health and*

Sustainability, 3(1), 01255. <https://doi.org/10.1002/ehs2.1255>

Holling, C. S. (1973). Resilience and stability of ecological systems. *Annual Review of Ecology & Systematics*, 4, 1–23.

IPCC . (2014). Climate change 2014: Synthesis report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (p. 151) [Core Writing Team, R.K. Pachauri and L.A. Meyer (eds.)]. IPCC.

Meerow, S. , Newell, J. P. , & Stults, M. (2016). Defining urban resilience: A review. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 147, 38–49. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2015.11.011>

NOAA . (2021, January 31). Severe weather 101-flood types. NOAA National Severe Storms Laboratory. <https://www.nssl.noaa.gov/education/svrwx101/floods/types/>

Olsson, P. , Galaz, V. , & Boonstra, W. J. (2014). Sustainability transformations: A resilience perspective. *Ecology and Society*, 19(4), art1. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-06799-190401>

Polsky, C. , Neff, R. , & Yarnal, B. (2007). Building comparable global change vulnerability assessments: The vulnerability scoping diagram. *Global Environmental Change*, 17(3), 472–485. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2007.01.005>

Rosenzweig, B. , McPhillips, L. , Chang, H. , Cheng, C. , Welty, C. , Matsler, M. , Iwaniec, D. , & Davidson, C. (2018). Pluvial flood risk and opportunities for resilience. *Wiley Interdisciplinary Reviews: Water*, 5(6). <https://doi.org/10.1002/wat2.1302>

Schrock, G. , Bassett, E. M. , & Green, J. (2015). Pursuing equity and justice in a changing climate: Assessing equity in local climate and sustainability plans in U.S. cities. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 35(3), 282–295. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456x15580022>

Walker, B. H. , & Salt, D. (2006). Resilience thinking: Sustaining ecosystems and people in a changing world. Island Press.

Understanding vulnerability in cities

Ahern, J. (2011). From fail-safe to safe-to-fail: Sustainability and resilience in the new urban world. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100(4), 341–343. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.02.021>

AlKhaled, S. , Coseo, P. , Brazel, A. , Cheng, C. , & Sailor, D. (2020). Between aspiration and actuality: A systematic review of morphological heat mitigation strategies in hot urban deserts. *Urban Climate*, 31. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.uclim.2019.100570>

Australian Bureau of Meteorology . (2016). Indigenous weather knowledge'. ABoM. <http://www.bom.gov.au/iwk/culture.shtml>

Balbus, J. , Crimmins, A. , Gamble, J. L. , Easterling, D. R. , Kunkel, K. E. , Saha, S. , & Sarofim, M. C. (2016). Ch. 1: 'Introduction: Climate Change and Human Health.' In *The Impacts of climate change on human health in the United States: A scientific assessment* (pp. 25–42). U.S. Global Change Research Program. https://s3.amazonaws.com/climatehealth2016/low/ClimateHealth2016_01_Introduction_small.pdf

Cutter, S. L. , Boruff, B. J. , & Shirley, W. L. (2003). Social vulnerability to environmental hazards. *Social Science Quarterly*, 84, 242–261. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1540-6237.8402002>

Doorn, N. , Gardoni, P. , & Murphy, C. (2019). A multidisciplinary definition and evaluation of resilience: The role of social justice in defining resilience. *Sustainable and Resilient Infrastructure*, 4(3), 112–123. <https://doi.org/10.1080/23789689.2018.1428162>

Folke, C. (2006). Resilience: The emergence of a perspective for social–ecological systems analyses. *Global Environmental Change*, 16(3), 253–267. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2006.04.002>

Huynh, C. , & Eckert, R. (2012). Reducing heat and improving thermal comfort through urban design – A Case Study in Ho Chi Minh City. *International Journal of Environmental Science and Development*, 480–485. <https://doi.org/10.7763/IJESD.2012.V3.271>

Klinenberg, E. (1999). Denaturalizing disaster: A social autopsy of the 1995 Chicago heat wave. *Theory and Society*, 28, 239–295.

Malherbe, W. , Sauer, W. , & Aswani, S. (2020). Social capital reduces vulnerability in rural coastal communities of Solomon Islands. *Ocean & Coastal Management*, 191, 105186. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2020.105186>

Olsson, P. , Galaz, V. , & Boonstra, W. J. (2014). Sustainability transformations: A resilience perspective. *Ecology and Society*, 19(4), art1. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-06799-190401>

Polsky, C. , Neff, R. , & Yarnal, B. (2007). Building comparable global change vulnerability assessments: The vulnerability scoping diagram. *Global Environmental Change*, 17(3), 472–485. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2007.01.005>

Salick, J. , & Ross, N. (2009). Traditional peoples and climate change. *Global Environmental Change*, 19, 137–139.

Flood vulnerability assessment in Marinduque, Philippines using fuzzy logic and principal component analysis

- Abon, C. C. , David, C. P. C. , & Pellejera, N. E. B. (2011). Reconstructing the Tropical Storm Ketsana flood event in Marikina River, Philippines. *Hydrology and Earth System Sciences*, 15(4), 1283–1289. <https://doi.org/10.5194/hess-15-1283-2011>
- Abrams, M. , Tsu, H. , Hulley, G. , Iwao, K. , Pieri, D. , Cudahy, T. , & Kargel, J. (2015). The Advanced Spaceborne Thermal Emission and Reflection Radiometer (ASTER) after fifteen years: Review of global products. *International Journal of Applied Earth Observation and Geoinformation*, 38, 292–301. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jag.2015.01.013>
- Araya-Muñoz, D. , Metzger, M. J. , Stuart, N. , Wilson, A. M. W. , & Carvajal, D. (2017). A spatial fuzzy logic approach to urban multi-hazard impact assessment in Concepción, Chile. *Science of the Total Environment*, 576, 508–519. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2016.10.077>
- Bathrellos, G. D. , Karymbalis, E. , Skilodimou, H. D. , Gaki-Papanastassiou, K. , & Baltas, E. A. (2016). Urban flood hazard assessment in the basin of Athens Metropolitan city, Greece. *Environmental Earth Sciences*, 75(4), 319. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12665-015-5157-1>
- Benito, G. , Rico, M. , Sánchez-Moya, Y. , Sopeña, A. , Thorndycraft, V. R. , & Barriendos, M. (2010). The impact of late Holocene climatic variability and land use change on the flood hydrology of the Guadalentín River, southeast Spain. *Global and Planetary Change*, 70(1–4), 53–63. Scopus. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloplacha.2009.11.007>
- Cabrera, J. S. , & Lee, H. S. (2020). Flood risk assessment for Davao Oriental in the Philippines using geographic information system-based multi-criteria analysis and the maximum entropy model. *Journal of Flood Risk Management*, 13(2), e12607. <https://doi.org/10.1111/jfr3.12607>
- Cadag, J. R. D. , Petal, M. , Luna, E. , Gaillard, J. C. , Pambid, L. , & Santos, G. V. (2017). Hidden disasters: Recurrent flooding impacts on educational continuity in the Philippines. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction*, 25, 72–81. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdrr.2017.07.016>
- Cutter, S. L. , Boruff, B. J. , & Shirley, W. L. (2003). Social vulnerability to environmental hazards. *Social Science Quarterly*, 84(2), 242–261. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1540-6237.8402002>
- Cutter, S. L. , & Finch, C. (2008). Temporal and spatial changes in social vulnerability to natural hazards. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 105(7), 2301–2306. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.0710375105>
- Dargin, J. , Berk, A. , & Mostafavi, A. (2020). Assessment of household-level food-energy-water nexus vulnerability during disasters. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 62, 102366. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scs.2020.102366>
- Dubey, S. , Pandey, R. K. , & Gautam, S. S. (2013). Literature review on fuzzy expert system in agriculture. *International Journal of Soft Computing and Engineering*, 2(6), 289–291.
- Füssel, H.-M. (2012). Vulnerability to Climate Change and Poverty. In O. Edenhofer , J. Wallacher , H. Lotze-Campen , M. Reder , B. Knopf , & J. Müller (Eds.), *Climate change, justice and sustainability: Linking climate and development policy* (pp. 9–17). Springer Netherlands. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-007-4540-7_2
- Garschagen, M. , & Romero-Lankao, P. (2015). Exploring the relationships between urbanization trends and climate change vulnerability. *Climatic Change*, 133(1), 37–52. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10584-013-0812-6>
- Hawker, L. , Bates, P. , Neal, J. , & Rougier, J. (2018). Perspectives on Digital Elevation Model (DEM) simulation for flood modeling in the absence of a high-accuracy open access global DEM. *Frontiers in Earth Science*, 6. <https://doi.org/10.3389/feart.2018.00233>
- Hengl, T. , de Jesus, J. M. , MacMillan, R. A. , Batjes, N. H. , Heuvelink, G. B. M. , Ribeiro, E. , Samuel-Rosa, A. , Kempen, B. , Leenaars, J. G. B. , Walsh, M. G. , & Gonzalez, M. R. (2014). SoilGrids1km—global soil information based on automated mapping. *PLOS ONE*, 9(8), e105992. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0105992>
- Hong, H. , Panahi, M. , Shirzadi, A. , Ma, T. , Liu, J. , Zhu, A.-X. , Chen, W. , Kougias, I. , & Kazakis, N. (2018). Flood susceptibility assessment in Hengfeng area coupling adaptive neuro-fuzzy inference system with genetic algorithm and differential evolution. *Science of the Total Environment*, 621, 1124–1141. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2017.10.114>
- Hong, Y. , Adhikari, P. , & Gourley, J.J. (2013). Flash flood. In P.T. Bobrowsky (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of natural hazards* (pp. 324–325). Springer Netherlands. http://dx.doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4020-4399-4_136
- Huang, J. , Su, F. , & Zhang, P. (2015). Measuring social vulnerability to natural hazards in Beijing-Tianjin-Hebei Region, China. *Chinese Geographical Science*, 25(4), 472–485. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11769-015-0769-7>
- Kanani-Sadat, Y. , Arabsheibani, R. , Karimipour, F. , & Nasserli, M. (2019). A new approach to flood susceptibility assessment in data-scarce and ungauged regions based on GIS-based hybrid multi criteria decision-making method. *Journal of Hydrology*, 572, 17–31. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2019.02.034>
- Kazakis, N. , Kougias, I. , & Patsialis, T. (2015). Assessment of flood hazard areas at a regional scale using an index-based approach and Analytical Hierarchy Process: Application in Rhodope–Evros region, Greece.

Science of the Total Environment, 538, 555–563. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2015.08.055>

Lewis, S. M. , Fitts, G. , Kelly, M. , & Dale, L. (2014). A fuzzy logic-based spatial suitability model for drought-tolerant switchgrass in the United States. *Computers and Electronics in Agriculture*, 103, 39–47. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.compag.2014.02.006>

Mahmoody Vanolya, N. , & Jelokhani-Niaraki, M. (2019). The use of subjective–objective weights in GIS-based multi-criteria decision analysis for flood hazard assessment: A case study in Mazandaran, Iran. *GeoJournal*, 86(1), 379–398. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10708-019-10075-5>

Manap, M. A. , Nampak, H. , Pradhan, B. , Lee, S. , Sulaiman, W. N. A. , & Ramli, M. F. (2014). Application of probabilistic-based frequency ratio model in groundwater potential mapping using remote sensing data and GIS. *Arabian Journal of Geosciences*, 7(2), 711–724. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12517-012-0795-z>

Mavhura, E. , Manyena, B. , & Collins, A. E. (2017). An approach for measuring social vulnerability in context: The case of flood hazards in Muzarabani district, Zimbabwe. *Geoforum*, 86, 103–117. Scopus. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.geoforum.2017.09.008>

Mediodia, H. J. , Rodriguez, U. E. , Garcia, Y. T. , & Paris, T. B. (2013). Impact of floods on economic growth: Evidence from South and Southeast Asia. *Philippine Journal of Social Sciences and Humanities*, 8(1), 49–59.

Otto, I. M. , Reckien, D. , Reyer, C. P. O. , Marcus, R. , Le Masson, V. , Jones, L. , Norton, A. , & Serdeczny, O. (2017). Social vulnerability to climate change: A review of concepts and evidence. *Regional Environmental Change*, 17(6), 1651–1662. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-017-1105-9>

Periyasamy, P. , Yagoub, M. M. , & Sudalaimuthu, M. (2018). Flood vulnerable zones in the rural blocks of Thiruvallur district, South India. *Geoenvironmental Disasters*, 5(1), 21. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s40677-018-0113-5>

Ran, J. , MacGillivray, B. H. , Gong, Y. , & Hales, T. C. (2020). The application of frameworks for measuring social vulnerability and resilience to geophysical hazards within developing countries: A systematic review and narrative synthesis. *Science of the Total Environment*, 711, 134486. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2019.134486>

Reckien, D. (2018). What is in an index? Construction method, data metric, and weighting scheme determine the outcome of composite social vulnerability indices in New York City. *Regional Environmental Change*, 18(5), 1439–1451. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-017-1273-7>

Reyes, C. , Mandap, A. B. E. , Quilitis, J. A. , Calubayan, S. J. I. , Nabiong, J. L. Z. , Adudar, R. G. M. , Binás, V. B. W. , Bacud, E. S. T. , & Moreto, J. D. (2017). The many faces of poverty: volume 8 (p. 138). De La Salle University. https://www.pep-net.org/sites/pep-net.org/files/CBMS/Publications/Province_of_Marinduque_2014-2016_0.pdf

Rosenzweig, B. R. , McPhillips, L. , Chang, H. , Cheng, C. , Welty, C. , Matsler, M. , Iwaniec, D. , & Davidson, C. I. (2018). Pluvial flood risk and opportunities for resilience. *WIREs Water*, 5(6), e1302. <https://doi.org/10.1002/wat2.1302>

Salvacion, A. R. (2016). Terrain characterization of small island using publicly available data and open-source software: A case study of Marinduque, Philippines. *Modeling Earth Systems and Environment*, 2(1), 1–9. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40808-016-0085-y>

Salvacion, A. R. (2017a). Mapping spatio-temporal changes in climatic suitability of corn in the Philippines under future climate condition. *Quaestiones Geographicae*, 36(1), 105–120. <https://doi.org/10.1515/quageo-2017-0008>

Salvacion, A. R. (2017b). Exploring determinants of child malnutrition in Marinduque Island, Philippines. *Human Ecology*, 45(6), 853–863. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10745-017-9951-0>

Salvacion, A. R. (2018). Spatial pattern and determinants of village level poverty in Marinduque Island, Philippines. *GeoJournal*, 85(1), 257–267. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10708-018-9944-6>

Salvacion, A. R. (2019). Mapping land limitations for agricultural land use planning using fuzzy logic approach: A case study for Marinduque Island, Philippines. *GeoJournal*, 86(2), 915–925. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10708-019-10103-4>

Salvacion, A. R. (2020). Delineating soil erosion risk in Marinduque, Philippines using RUSLE. *GeoJournal*. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10708-020-10264-7>

Salvacion, A. R. , Pangga, I. B. , & Cumagun, C. J. R. (2015). Assessment of mycotoxin risk on corn in the Philippines under current and future climate change conditions. *Reviews on Environmental Health*, 30(3), 135–142. <https://doi.org/10.1515/reveh-2015-0019>

Samanta, S. , Pal, D. K. , & Palsamanta, B. (2018). Flood susceptibility analysis through remote sensing, GIS and frequency ratio model. *Applied Water Science*, 8(2), 66. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13201-018-0710-1>

Schmidtlein, M. C. , Deutsch, R. C. , Piegorsch, W. W. , & Cutter, S. L. (2008). A sensitivity analysis of the social vulnerability index. *Risk Analysis*, 28(4), 1099–1114. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1539-6924.2008.01072.x>

Sepehri, M. , Malekinezhad, H. , Hosseini, S. Z. , & Ildoromi, A. R. (2019). Assessment of flood hazard mapping in urban areas using entropy weighting method: A case study in Hamadan city, Iran. *Acta Geophysica*, 67(5), 1435–1449. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11600-019-00342-x>

Tehrany, M. S. , Jones, S. , & Shabani, F. (2019). Identifying the essential flood conditioning factors for flood prone area mapping using machine learning techniques. *CATENA*, 175, 174–192. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.catena.2018.12.011>

Twigg, J. (1999). The age of accountability? Future community involvement in disaster reduction. *Australian Journal of Emergency Management*, 14(4), 51–58.

Xu, Y. , Qiu, X. , Yang, X. , Lu, X. , & Chen, G. (2020). Disaster risk management models for rural relocation communities of mountainous southwestern China under the stress of geological disasters. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction*, 50, 101697. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdr.2020.101697>

Yoon, D. K. (2012). Assessment of social vulnerability to natural disasters: A comparative study. *Natural Hazards*, 63(2), 823–843. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11069-012-0189-2>

Youssef, A. M. , & Hegab, M. A. (2019). 10-Flood-hazard assessment modeling using multicriteria analysis and GIS: A case study—Ras Gharib Area, Egypt. In H. R. Pourghasemi & C. Gokceoglu (Eds.), *Spatial modeling in GIS and R for earth and environmental sciences* (pp. 229–257). Elsevier. <https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-815226-3.00010-7>

Zadeh, L. A. (1965). Fuzzy sets. *Information and Control*, 8(3), 338–353. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0019-9958\(65\)90241-X](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0019-9958(65)90241-X)

Integrated water management model for coastal resilient city planning for hydro-meteorological hazards – a case study of 2015 Chennai flood (India)

Ali, M. , Khan, S. J. , Aslam, I. , & Khan, Z. (2011). Simulation of the impacts of land-use change on surface runoff of Lai Nullah Basin in Islamabad, Pakistan. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 102(4), 271–279. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.05.006>

Alves, F. L. , Sousa, L. P. , Almodovar, M. , & Phillips, M. R. (2013). Integrated Coastal Zone Management (ICZM): A review of progress in Portuguese implementation. *Regional Environmental Change*, 13(5), 1031–1042. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10113-012-0398-y>

Arun Kumar, A. , & Kunte, P. D. (2012). Coastal vulnerability assessment for Chennai, East Coast of India using geospatial techniques. *Natural Hazards*, 64(1), 853–872. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11069-012-0276-4>

Asia-Pacific Disaster Report . (2019). United Nations economic and social commission for Asia and the Pacific (ESCAP).

Bouma, M. J. , & Kaay, H. J. (1996). The El Niño Southern Oscillation and the historic malaria epidemics on the Indian subcontinent and Sri Lanka: An early warning system for future epidemics? *Tropical Medicine & International Health*, 1(1), 86–96. <https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1365-3156.1996.d01-7.x>

Brunner, N. , Starkl, M. , Sakthivel, P. , Elango, L. , Amirthalingam, S. , Pratap, C. , Thirunavukkarasu, M. , & Parimalarenganayaki, S. (2014). Policy preferences about managed aquifer recharge for securing sustainable water supply to Chennai City, India. *Water*, 6(12), 3739–3757. <https://doi.org/10.3390/w6123739>

Burby, R. J. , Deyle, R. E. , Godschalk, D. R. , & Olshansky, R. B. (2000). Creating hazard resilient communities through land-use planning. *Natural Hazards Review*, 1(2), 99–106. [https://doi.org/10.1061/\(ASCE\)1527-6988\(2000\)1:2\(99\)](https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)1527-6988(2000)1:2(99))

CMDA . (2008). Second master plan for Chennai metropolitan area, 2026. Chennai Metropolitan Development Authority.

Crossland, C. J. , Baird, D. , Ducrotoy, J.-P. , Lindeboom, H. , Buddemeier, R. W. , Dennison, W. C. , Maxwell, B. A. , Smith, S. V. , & Swaney, D. P. (2005). The coastal zone—A domain of global interactions. In C. J. Crossland , H. H. Kremer , H. J. Lindeboom , J. I. Marshall Crossland , & M. D. A. Le Tissier (Eds.), *Coastal fluxes in the Anthropocene* (pp. 1–37). Springer Berlin Heidelberg. https://doi.org/10.1007/3-540-27851-6_1

Dharani, D. (2009). Reduction of impact of flooding in south Chennai through Buckingham canal to carry storm water (MEng in hydrology and water resources). Centre for Water Resources, Anna University.

Disaster Management in India . (2011). Ministry of Home Affairs. In Government of India (p. 233).

Dissanaike, T. (2009). South Asia disaster report special Copenhagen issue. In H. Buddika , M. Ramona , J. Ensor , & D. Vorbach (Eds.), *Vishaka Hidellage. Practical Action*.

Doughty, M. , & Hammond, G. (2004). Sustainability and the built environment at and beyond the city scale. *Building and Environment*, 39(10), 1223–1233.

Driessen, P. P. J. , Dieperink, C. , Van Laerhoven, F. , Runhaar, H. A. C. , & Vermeulen, W. J. V. (2012). Towards a conceptual framework for the study of shifts in modes of environmental governance—Experiences from the Netherlands. *Environmental Policy and Governance*, 22, 143–160.

Franco, G. , & Siembieda, W. (2010). Chile's 2010 M8.8 earthquake and Tsunami: Initial observations on resilience. *Journal of Disaster Research*, 5(5), 577–590. <https://doi.org/10.20965/jdr.2010.p0577>

Gleick, P. H. (2003). Global freshwater resources: Soft-path solutions for the 21st century. *Science*, 302(5650), 1524–1528. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1089967>

Government of India . (2008). National disaster management guidelines: Management of floods. National Disaster Management Authority.

Grant, S. B. , Saphores, J.-D. , Feldman, D. L. , Hamilton, A. J. , Fletcher, T. D. , Cook, P. L. M. , Stewardson, M. , Sanders, B. F. , Levin, L. A. , Ambrose, R. F. , Deletic, A. , Brown, R. , Jiang, S. C. , Rosso, D. , Cooper, W. J. , & Marusic, I. (2012). Taking the “Waste” out of “Wastewater” for human water security and ecosystem sustainability. *Science*, 337(6095), 681–686. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1216852>

Grimm, N. B. , Faeth, S. H. , Golubiewski, N. E. , Redman, C. L. , Wu, J. , Bai, X. , & Briggs, J. M. (2008). Global change and the ecology of cities. *Science*, 319(5864), 756–760. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.1150195>

Herd, D. G. , Youd, T. L. , Meyer, H. C. J. L. A. , Person, W. J. , & Mendoza, C. (1981). The Great Tumaco, Colombia Earthquake of 12 December 1979. *Science*, 211(4481), 441–445. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.211.4481.441>

Hoekstra, A. Y. , & Wiedman, T. O. (2014). Humanity's unsustainable environmental footprint. *Science*, 344(6188), 1114–1117.

ICZMP . (2010). Document of world bank—Project appraisal document for an integrated coastal zone management project [Report no: 54612-IN]. <http://www.sicommoeef.in/Data/Sites/1/skins/gec-sicom/images/docs/pad.pdf>

IPCC . (2001). Climate change 2001: Impacts, adaptation and vulnerability. In J. J. McCarthy , O. F. Canziani , N. A. Leary , D. J. Dokken , & K. S. White (Eds.), Third assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change (pp. 343–379). Cambridge University Press.

IPCC . (2014). Climate change 2014: Synthesis report. Contribution of working groups I, II and III to the fifth assessment report of the Intergovernmental panel on climate change.

Jameson, S. , & Baud, I. (2016). Varieties of knowledge for assembling an urban flood management governance configuration in Chennai, India. *Habitat International* Xxx, 1–12.

Kennedy, L. , Varrel, A. , Denis, E. , Dupont, V. , Dhanalakshmi, R. , Roumeau, S. , Baud, I. , Pfeffer, K. , Sridharan, N. , Vijayabaskar, M. , Babu, M. S. , Seifelislam, A. , Rouanet, H. , & Saharan, T. (2014). Engaging with Sustainability Issues in Metropolitan Chennai. 63.

Khew, Y. T. J. , Jarzebski, M. P. , Dyah, F. , San Carlos, R. , Gu, J. , Esteban, M. , Aránguiz, R. , & Akiyama, T. (2015). Assessment of social perception on the contribution of hard-infrastructure for tsunami mitigation to coastal community resilience after the 2010 tsunami: Greater Concepcion area, Chile. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction*, 13, 324–333. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdr.2015.07.013>

Kotteswaran, C. S. (2015, December 6). Tamil Nadu: Chennai floods cause a loss of Rs 50,000-cr. *Deccan Chronicle*.

Kuijpers, C. , Nap, R. , & de Bruijn, P. (2013). Good governance in local groundwater management. By coincidence or not? *Water Governance*, 1, 19–26.

Lambin, E. F. (1997). Modelling and monitoring land-cover change processes in tropical regions. *Progress in Physical Geography: Earth and Environment*, 21(3), 375–393. <https://doi.org/10.1177/030913339702100303>

López, E. , Bocco, G. , Mendoza, M. , & Duhau, E. (2001). Predicting land-cover and land-use change in the urban fringe. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 55(4), 271–285. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-2046\(01\)00160-8](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-2046(01)00160-8)

Lørup, J. K. , Refsgaard, J. C. , & Mazvimavi, D. (1998). Assessing the effect of land use change on catchment runoff by combined use of statistical tests and hydrological modelling: Case studies from Zimbabwe. *Journal of Hydrology*, 205(3–4), 147–163. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0168-1176\(97\)00311-9](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0168-1176(97)00311-9)

MOEF . (2009). Ministry of Environment and Forest: World bank assisted integrated coastal zone management project-draft summary report. http://moef.nic.in/downloads/public-information/Notice_ICZM.

Mukundan, T. M. (2005). The ery systems of south India. Akash Ganga Trust.

Narasimhan, T. E. (2015, December 11). Chennai floods are world's 8th most expensive natural disaster in 2015. *The Business Standard*.

OECD . (2015). Water and cities: ensuring sustainable futures. Paris: Organisation for Economic Cooperation and Development. OECD Principles on water governance. Organisation for Economic Cooperation and Development.

Olivera, F. , & Madiment, D. R. (2000). GIS tools for HMS modeling support. In D. R. Maidment & D. Diokie (Eds.), *Hydrologic and hydraulic modeling support with geographic information systems*. Environmental Systems Research Institute Press, Inc.

Pal, I. , & Bhatia, S. (2018). Disaster risk governance and city resilience in Asia-Pacific region. In *Science and technology in disaster risk reduction in Asia* (pp. 137–159). Elsevier. <https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-0-12-812711-7.00009-2>

Pal, I. , Ghosh, T. , & Ghosh, C. (2017). Institutional framework and administrative systems for effective disaster risk governance – Perspectives of 2013 Cyclone Phailin in India. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction*, 21, 350–359. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdr.2017.01.002>

Potter, K. W. (1991). Hydrological impacts of changing land management practices in a moderate-sized agricultural catchment. *Water Resources Research*, 27(5), 845–855. <https://doi.org/10.1029/91WR00076>

Raha, N. , & Ashirbad, R. (2015, December 17). Indian Red Cross helps reunite families separated by worst flooding in decades. IFRC.

Riebsame, W. E. , Meyer, W. B. , & Turner, B. L. (1994). Modeling land use and cover as part of global environmental change. *Climatic Change*, 28(1–2), 45–64. <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF01094100>

Saghafian, B. , Farazjoo, H. , Bozorgy, B. , & Yazdandoost, F. (2008). Flood intensification due to changes in land use. *Water Resource Management*, 22, 1051–1067.

Satterthwaite, D. , Huq, S. , Reid, H. , Pelling, M. , & Romero Lankao, P. (2012). Adapting to climate change in urban areas: The possibilities and constraints in low- and middle-income nations. In D. Dodman , J. Bicknell , & D. Satterthwaite (Eds.), *Adapting cities to climate Change: Understanding and addressing the development challenges*. Routledge.

Schwarzenbach, R. P. , Escher, B. I. , Fenner, K. , Hofstetter, T. B. , Johnson, C. A. , Von Gunten, U. , & Wehrli, B. (2006). The challenge of micropollutants in aquatic systems. *Science*, 313, 1072–1077.

Sheik Mujabar, P. , & Chandrasekar, N. (2013). Coastal erosion hazard and vulnerability assessment for southern coastal Tamil Nadu of India by using remote sensing and GIS. *Natural Hazards*, 69(3), 1295–1314. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11069-011-9962-x>

Suriya, S. , & Mudgal, B. V. (2012). Impact of urbanization on flooding: The Thirusoolam sub watershed – A case study. *Journal of Hydrology*, 412–413, 210–219. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jhydrol.2011.05.008>

Tang, L. , Titov, V. V. , & Chamberlin, C. D. (2009). Development, testing, and applications of site-specific tsunami inundation models for real-time forecasting. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 114(C12), C12025. <https://doi.org/10.1029/2009JC005476>

The Disaster Management Act No.53 of 2005, . (2005). www.ndma.gov.in/images/ndma-pdf/DM_act2005.pdf

UN . (2012). World urbanization prospects: The 2011 revision. United Nations.

UN . (2014). The United Nations world water development report (Water and energy, Vol. 1). United Nations Development Programme.

UN University . (2013). Catalyzing water for sustainable development and growth. Framing water within the post development agenda: Options and considerations. United Nations University Institute for Water, Environment and Health.

UNEP . (2002). Global environment outlook 3: Past, present and future perspectives. UNEP/Earthscan.

UNEP . (2013). City-level decoupling: Urban resource flows and the governance of infrastructure transitions. A report of the working group on cities of the International Resource Panel (M. Swilling , B. Robinson , S. Marvin , & M. Hodson , Eds.). United Nations Environment Programme.

Vandeweerd, V. , Bernal, P. , Belfiore, S. , Goldstein, K. , & Cicin-Sain, B. (2002). A guide to oceans, coasts, and islands at the world summit on sustainable development. Center for the Study of Marine Policy. <http://hdl.handle.net/1834/301>

WHO . (2008). Safer water, better health: Costs, benefits and sustainability of interventions to protect and promote health. World Health Organization.

Wieneke, F. (1991). The use of remote sensing in coastal research. *GeoJournal*, 24(1), 71–76. <https://doi.org/10.1007/BF00213058>

Creating flooding resilience in buildings for aging communities in Taiwan

Brunkard, J. , Namulanda, G. , & Ratard, R. (2008). Hurricane Katrina Deaths, Louisiana, 2005. *Disaster Medicine and Public Health Preparedness*, 2(4), 215–223. <https://doi.org/10.1097/DMP.0b013e31818aaf55>

Central Weather Bureau (CWB) . (2018). Observation Data Inquire System (CODIS). <https://e-service.cwb.gov.tw/HistoryDataQuery/index.jsp>.

Cheng, C. (2016). Spatial Climate Justice and Green Infrastructure Assessment: A case study for the Huron River watershed, Michigan, USA. *GI_Forum*, 4(1), 176–190. https://doi.org/10.1553/giscience2016_01_s176

Cheng, C. (2019). Climate justicescape and implications for urban resilience in American cities. In *The Routledge handbook of urban resilience* (p. 85). Routledge.

Dosa, D. , Hyer, K. , Thomas, K. , Swaminathan, S. , Feng, Z. , Brown, L. , & Mor, V. (2012). To evacuate or shelter in place: Implications of universal hurricane evacuation policies on nursing home residents. *Journal of the American Medical Directors Association*, 13(2), 190-190e1.

Federal Emergency Management Agency . (2017). P-348 Protecting Building Utility Systems from Flood Damage.

Federal Emergency Management Agency . (2019). The National Flood Insurance Program. <https://www.fema.gov/national-flood-insurance-program>.

Mangum, W. P. , Kosberg, J. I. , & McDonald, P. (1989). Hurricane Elena and Pinellas County, Florida: Some lessons learned from the largest evacuation of nursing home patients in history. *The Gerontologist*, 29(3), 388–392.

National Development Council . (2018). Population Projections for the R.O.C (Taiwan): 2018–2065. https://pop-proj.ndc.gov.tw/main_en/download.aspx?uid=4105&pid=4104

Rosenzweig, B. R. , McPhillips, L. , Chang, H. , Cheng, C. , Welty, C. , Matsler, M. , Iwaniec, D. , & Davidson, C. (2018). Urban pluvial flood risk and opportunities for resilience. *WIREs*, e1302. <https://doi.org/10.1002/wat2.1302>

Seil, K. , Spira-Cohen, A. , & Marcum, J. (2016). Injury deaths related to Hurricane Sandy, New York City, 2012. *Disaster Medicine and Public Health Preparedness*, 10(3), 378–385.

Water Resources Agency Ministry of Economic Affairs . (2009). Dreading and restoration after Typhoon Morakot (in Traditional Chinese).

Water Resources Agency Ministry of Economic Affairs . (2019). Potential inundation maps (in Traditional Chinese). <http://103.253.146.123/wra/riskmap-dev/flood>

Yao, G. C. (2018). A study on strategies of resilient disaster protection for seniors at home (MOST 107–2119-M-006–008). Ministry of Science and Technology.

Re-imagining our ancestors

Angell, E. (2014). Assembling disaster: Earthquakes and urban politics in Istanbul. *City*, 18(6), 667–678. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13604813.2014.962881>

Bakker, K. , & Bridge, G. (2006). Material worlds? Resource geographies and the ‘matter of nature.’ *Progress in Human Geography*, 30(1), 5–27.

Bobbette, A. (2016). Contortions of the unconsolidated: Hong Kong, landslides and the production of urban grounds. *City*, 20(4), 523–538. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13604813.2016.1192417>

Bridge, G. , & Fredriksen, T. (2012). Production of a tin-mining economy in northern Nigeria in the early twentieth century. *Environment and History*, 18, 367–394.

Clark, N. (2019). Political Geologies of Magma. In A. Bobbette & A. Donovan (Eds.), *Political geology: Active stratigraphies and the making of life* (pp. 263–293). Palgrave.

Clark, N. , & Yusoff, C. (2017). Geosocial formations and the Anthropocene. *Theory, Culture & Society*, 34(2–3), 3–32. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0263276416688946>

Darwin, C. (1989). *Voyage of the Beagle: Charles Darwin's Journal of researches* (E. J. Browne & M. Neve , Eds.). Penguin Books. (Original work published 1839)

Donovan, A. (2017). Geopower: Reflections on the critical geography of disasters. *Progress in Human Geography*, 4(1), 44–67. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0309132515627020>

Hutton, J. (1899). *Theory of the earth*. Geological Society of London. (Original work published 1788)

Kneas, D. (2016). Subsoil abundance and surface absence: A junior mining company and its performance of prognosis in northwestern Ecuador: Subsoil Abundance and Surface Absence. *Journal of the Royal Anthropological Institute*, 22(S1), 67–86. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1467-9655.12394>

Lyell, C. (1990). *Principles of geology*. University of Chicago Press. (Original work published 1830)

Simone, A. (2014). *Jakarta: Drawing the city near*. Minnesota Press.

Skeat, W. W. (1960). *Malay magic*. Dover. (Original work published 1900)

Smith, N. (2006, June 11). There's no such thing as a natural disaster. *Items*. <https://items.ssrc.org/understanding-katrina/theres-no-such-thing-as-a-natural-disaster/>

Teaiwa, K. M. (2014). *Consuming ocean island: Stories of people and phosphate from Banaba*. Indiana University Press.

Tylor, E. (1903). *Primitive Culture: Researches into the development of mythology, philosophy, religion, language, art, and custom*. John Murray.

United Nations Office for Disaster Risk Reduction . (n.d.). Disaster Resilience Scorecard for Cities. <https://www.unisdr.org/campaign/resilientcities/toolkit/article/disaster-resilience-scorecard-for-cities>

Whatmore, S. (2013). Earthly powers and affective environments: An ontological politics of flood risk. *Theory, Culture & Society*, 30(7), 33–50.

Yusoff, K. (2013). *Geologic Life: Prehistory, climate, futures in the Anthropocene*. *Environment and Planning D: Society and Space*, 31, 779–795.

Yusoff, K. (2018). *A Billion black Anthropocenes*. University of Minnesota Press.

Future cities

- Batty, M. (2017). *Inventing future cities*. The MIT Press.
- BBC Radio 4- The Reith Lectures, Richard Rogers: Sustainable city: 1995. (1995). <https://www.bbc.co.uk/programmes/p00gmzv4>
- Bollier, D. (2016). *The city as platform: How Digital networks are changing urban life and governance*. The Aspen Institute. <https://assets.aspeninstitute.org/content/uploads/2016/03/CityAsPlatform.pdf>
- Clark, G. (2016). *Global cities (the short histories)*. (Kindle). Brookings Institution Press.
- Folbertha, G. A. , Butlerb, T. M. , Collins, W. J. , & Rumboldad, S. T. (2015). Megacities and climate change – A brief overview. *Environmental Pollution*, 203, 235–242. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2014.09.004>
- Forman, A. (2014, July 22). Desperately needed infrastructure improvements must be given dedicated funding. *Gotham Gazette*. <https://www.gothamgazette.com/index.php/opinion/5151-needed-infrastructure-improvements-must-get-dedicated-funding-forman>
- Future City Catapult & Urban Foresight . (2018). *AI and cities*. City Innovation Brief, Autumn 2018 Ed., 25–30.
- Gilbert, M. (2010). Theorizing digital and urban inequalities: Critical geographies of race, gender and technological capital. *Information, Communication & Society*, 13(7), 1000–1018. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1369118X.2010.499954>
- Kärkkäinen, V. (2017). *Hope and community: A constructive Christian theology for the pluralistic world* (Vol. 5). Eerdmans.
- Kotkin, J. (2017). What is a city for? (Working Paper Series No.1). Lee Kuan Yew Centre For Innovative Cities. <https://joelkotkin.com/wp-content/uploads/2017/01/Kotkin-What-is-a-City-For-LKYCIC.pdf>
- Lucas, R. (1988). On the mechanics of economic development. *Journal of Monetary Economics*, 22. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-3932\(88\)90168-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/0304-3932(88)90168-7)
- Moavenzadeh, F. , Hanaki, K. , & Baccini, P. (Eds.). (2002). *Future cities: Dynamics and sustainability* (Alliance for Global Sustainability Bookseries). Springer Netherlands. Kindle Edition.
- Moir, E. , Moonen, T. , & Clark, G. (2014). *The future of cities: What is the global agenda?* UK Government Office of Science. https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/429125/future-cities-global-agenda.pdf
- Neuhaus, R. J. (1969). *Theology and the Kingdom of God*. Westminster Press.
- Pumain, D. , Paulus, f. , Vacchiani-Marcuzzo, C. , & Lobo, J. (2006). An evolutionary theory for interpreting urban scaling laws. *OpenEdition Journals*, 343. <https://doi.org/10.4000/cybergeog.2519>
- Riffat, S. , Powell, R. , & Aydin, D. (2016). Future cities and environmental sustainability. *Future Cities and Environment*, 2(1). <https://doi.org/10.1186/s40984-016-0014-2>
- Ritchie, H. , & Roser, M. (2019). Outdoor air pollution. *Our World in Data*. <https://ourworldindata.org/outdoor-air-pollution>
- Romer, P. R. (1986). Increasing returns and long-run growth. *Journal of Political Economy*, 94(5). <https://doi.org/10.1086/261420>
- Russell, R. J. (2012). *Time in Eternity: Pannenberg, physics, and eschatology in creative mutual interaction*. University of Notre Dame Press.
- Sheldrake, P. (2014). *The spiritual city: Theology, spirituality, and the urban*. (Kindle). Wiley Blackwell.
- UNICEF . (2020, April 15). Children at increased risk of harm online during global COVID-19 pandemic. <https://www.unicef.org/press-releases/children-increased-risk-harm-online-during-global-covid-19-pandemic>

Introduction to Section 2

- Akter, S. , Rutsaert, P. , Luis, J. , Htwe, N. M. , San, S. S. , Raharjo, B. , & Pustaka, A. (2017). Women's empowerment and gender equity in agriculture: A different perspective from Southeast Asia. *Food Policy*, 69, 270–279.
- Campbell, B. M. , Beare, D. J. , Bennett, E. M. , Hall-Spencer, J. M. , Ingram, J. S. I. , Jaramillo, F. , Ortiz, R. , Ramankutty, N. , Sayer, J. A. , & Shindell, D. (2017). Agriculture production as a major driver of the Earth system exceeding planetary boundaries. *Ecology and Society*, 22(4), Article 8. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-09595-220408>

Davila, F. (2018). Human ecology and food systems: Insights from the Philippines. *Human Ecology Review*, 24(1), 23–50.

Deutsch, L. , Dyball, R. , & Steffen, W. (2013). Feeding cities: Food security and ecosystem support in an urbanizing world. In M. F. Thomas Elmqvist , Julie Goodness (Ed.), *Urbanization, biodiversity and ecosystem services: Challenges and opportunities a global assessment* (pp. 505–537). Springer.

Edixhoven, J. D. , Gupta, J. , & Savenije, H. H. G. (2014). Recent revisions of phosphate rock reserves and resources: A critique. *Earth System Dynamics*, 5(2), 491–507. <https://doi.org/10.5194/esd-5-491-2014>

FAO . (1996, 13–17 November 1996). Rome Declaration on World Food Security and World Food Summit Plan of Action. World Food Summit, Rome.

FAO . (2011). The state of the world's land and water resources for food and agriculture (SOLAW) – Managing systems at risk.. Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations and Earthscan.

FAO . (2017). World fertilizer trends and outlook to 2020. <http://www.fao.org/3/a-i6895e.pdf>

Fraser, E. , & Rimas, A. (2010). *Empires of food: Feast, famine and the rise and fall of civilizations*. Counterpoint.

Hirsch, J. K. , & Cukrowicz, K. C. (2014). Suicide in rural areas: An updated review of the literature. *Journal of Rural Mental Health*, 38(2), 65–78. <https://doi.org/doi.org/10.1037/rmh0000018>

Ingram, J. , Dyball, R. , Howden, M. , Vermeulen, S. , Garnett, T. , Redlingshöfer, B. , Guilbert, S. , & Porter, J. R. (2016). Food security, food systems, and environmental change (Vol. 7). <https://www.thesolutionsjournal.com/article/food-security-food-systems-environmental-change/>

IPCC . (2019). Climate Change and Land: An IPCC special report on climate change, desertification, land degradation, sustainable land management, food security, and greenhouse gas fluxes in terrestrial ecosystems.

Johnson, R. J. , Sánchez-Lozada, L. G. , Andrews, P. , & Lanaspá, M. A. (2017). Perspective: A historical and scientific perspective of sugar and its relation with obesity and diabetes. *Advances in Nutrition*, 8(3), 412–422. <https://doi.org/10.3945/an.116.014654>

Lang, T. , & Heasman, M. (2015). *Food wars: The global battle for mouths, minds and markets* (2nd ed.). Routledge.

Mazoyer, M. , & Roudart, L. (2006). *A history of world agriculture from the neolithic age to the current crisis*. Earthscan.

Petetin, L. (2020). The COVID-19 Crisis: An Opportunity to Integrate Food Democracy into Post-Pandemic Food Systems. *European Journal of Risk Regulation*, 1–11. <https://doi.org/10.1017/err.2020.40>

Porter, J. R. , L. Xie , A. J. Challinor , K. Cochrane , S. M. Howden , M. M. Iqbal , D. B. Lobell , and M. I. Travasso . (2014). Food security and food production systems. In C. B. Field , V. R. Barros , D. J. Dokken , K. J. Mach , M. D. Mastrandrea , T. E. Bilir , M. Chatterjee , K. L. Ebi , Y. O. Estrada , R. C. Genova , B. Girma , E. S. Kissel , A. N. Levy , S. MacCracken , P. R. Mastrandrea , & L. L. White (Ed.), *Climate change 2014: Impacts, adaptation, and vulnerability. Part A: Global and sectoral aspects. Contribution of working group ii to the fifth assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change* (pp. 485–533). Cambridge University Press.

Schiermeier, Q. (2019). Eat less meat: UN climate-change report calls for change to human diet. *Nature*, 572, 291–292.

Seto, K. C. , Reenberg, A. , Boone, C. G. , Fragkias, M. , Haase, D. , Langanke, T. , Marcotullio, P. , Munroe, D. K. , Olah, B. , & Simon, D. (2012). Urban land teleconnections and sustainability. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 109(20), 7687–7692. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1117622109>

Sharma, A. , Kumar, V. , Shahzad, B. , Tanveer, M. , Sidhu, G. P. S. , Handa, N. , Kohli, S. K. , Yadav, P. , Bali, A. S. , Parihar, R. D. , Dar, O. I. , Singh, K. , Jasrotia, S. , Bakshi, P. , Ramakrishnan, M. , Kumar, S. , Bhardwaj, R. , & Thukral, A. K. (2019). Worldwide pesticide usage and its impacts on ecosystem. *SN Applied Sciences*, 1(11), 1446. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s42452-019-1485-1>

Sieferle, R. P. (2001). *The subterranean forest: Energy systems and the industrial revolution*. The White Horse Press.

Stuart, D. (2014). *Barnyards and Birkenstocks: Why farmers and environmentalists need each other*. WSU Press.

Swain, B. , Hamilton, H. , Jones, A. , Rice, P. , Seville, D. , Sweitzer, S. , & Wright, D. (2003). *Commodity systems challenges: Moving sustainability into the mainstream of resource economics*. The World Bank . (2020). World Bank Open Data

United Nations . (2017). Report of the secretary general, progress towards the sustainable development goals. United Nations.

Verschuuren, J. (2017). The Impact of Soil Carbon Sequestration on Adaptation in Europe's Agricultural Sector and the Potential Role of Regulatory Instruments. SSRN. Available at SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=2979261>. <https://doi.org/http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.2979261>

Wahlqvist, M. L. , McKay, J. , Chang, Y.-C. , & Chiu, Y.-W. (2012). Rethinking the food security debate in Asia: Some missing ecological and health dimensions and solutions. *Food Security*, 4(4), 657–670.

<https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-012-0211-2>

WHO . (2020a). Healthy diet: Fact sheet. World Health Organization. <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/healthy-diet>

WHO . (2020b). Malnutrition: Fact sheet. World Health Organization. <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/malnutrition>

WHO . (2020c). Obesity and overweight: Fact sheet. World Health Organization. <https://www.who.int/news-room/fact-sheets/detail/obesity-and-overweight>

Zeunert, J. (2018). Challenges in agricultural sustainability and resilience: Towards regenerative practice. In J. Zeunert & T. Waterman (Eds.), *Routledge handbook of landscape and food* (pp. 231–252). Routledge.

Biodiversity and food security in a circular economy

Ableman, M. (1998). *On good land: The autobiography of an urban farm*. Chronicle Books.

Birkeland, J. (2002). *Design for sustainability: A sourcebook of integrated, eco-logical solutions*. Earthscan.

Birkeland, J. (2008). *Positive development: From vicious circles to virtuous cycles through built environment design*. Earthscan.

Birkeland, J. L. , & Schooneveldt, J. (2003). *Mapping regional metabolism: A decision-support tool for natural resource management*. Land Water Australia.

<https://researchprofiles.canberra.edu.au/en/publications/mapping-regional-metabolism-a-decision-support-tool-for-natural-r>

Boyden, S. , Millar, S. , Newcombe, K. , & O'Neill, B. (1981). *The ecology of a city and its people: The case of Hong Kong*. Australian National University Press.

Boyden, S. V. (1987). *Western civilization in biological perspective: Patterns in biohistory*. Clarendon Press Oxford.

Brown, A. D. (2003). *Feed or feedback: Agriculture, population dynamics and the state of the planet.*. International Books.

Brunner, P. H. , & Rechberger, H. (2004). *Practical handbook of material flow analysis*. Lewis Publishers.

Clark, M. , & Tilman, D. (2017). Comparative analysis of environmental impacts of agricultural production systems, agricultural input efficiency, and food choice. *Environmental Research Letters*, 12(6), 064016.

Fischer-Kowalski, M. (1998). Society's metabolism: The intellectual history of materials flow analysis, Part I, 1860–1970. *Journal of Industrial Ecology*, 2(1), 61–78. <https://doi.org/10.1162/jiec.1998.2.1.61>

Fischer-Kowalski, M. , & Hüttler, W. (1998). Society's metabolism: The intellectual history of materials flow analysis, Part II, 1970–1998. *Journal of Industrial Ecology*, 2(1), 107–136.

<https://doi.org/10.1162/jiec.1998.2.4.107>

Food Plants International. (2016). [Database]. Food Plants International. <https://foodplantsinternational.com/>

Fryar, C. D. , Hughes, J. P. , Herrick, K. A. , & Ahluwalia, N. (2018). Fast food consumption among adults in the United States, 2013–2016. (NCHS Data Brief No. 322). National Center for Health Statistics.

Lawrence, R. J. (2020). *Creating built environments: Bridging knowledge and practice divides*. Routledge.

Lovelock, J. (1995). *The ages of Gaia: A biography of our living earth* (2nd ed.). Oxford University Press.

Lovelock, J. (2007). *The revenge of Gaia: Why the Earth is fighting back and how we can still save humanity* (Vol. 36). Penguin Books.

Lovelock, J. E. (1988). *The ages of Gaia: A biography of our living earth* (1st ed.). Norton.

Massy, C. (2017). *Call of the reed warbler: A new agriculture—A new earth*. University of Queensland Press.

Scott, J. C. (2009). *The art of not being governed: An anarchist history of upland Southeast Asia*. Yale University Press.

UN . (2010, April). Fact Sheet No. 34, The right to adequate food. Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights (OHCHR). <https://www.refworld.org/docid/4ca460b02.html>

Wackernagel, M. , & Rees, W. (1996). *Our ecological footprint: Reducing human impact on the earth*. New Society Publishers.

Reimagining urban agriculture for sustainable urban futures

Agriculture Food and Conservation Department (AFCD) HKSAR . (2014). *The new agricultural policy: Sustainable agricultural development in Hong Kong [CONSULTATION DOCUMENT]*.

https://www.gov.hk/en/residents/government/publication/consultation/docs/2015/Agricultural_Policy.pdf

Banerjee, C. , & Adenaeuer, L. (2014). Up, up and away! The economics of vertical farming. *Journal of Agricultural Studies*, 2(1), 40–60.

Brown, C. , & Grant, M. (2005). Biodiversity and human health: What role for nature in healthy urban planning? *Built Environment*, 31(4), 326–338.

Carrus, G. , Scopelliti, M. , Laforteza, R. , Colangelo, G. , Ferrini, F. , Salbitano, F. , Agrimi, M. , Portoghesi, L. , Semenzato, P. , & Sanesi, G. (2015). Go greener, feel better? The positive effects of biodiversity on the well-being of individuals visiting urban and peri-urban green areas. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 134, 221–228. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.10.022>

Chang, S. , & Hsiao, H. W. (2019). Contents Knowledge that connects young people with rural villages/universities/regions (·). In I. Nakase , M. Hayashi , & T. Iwasaki (Eds.), *Regional management using landscape-based regional plants: Agriculture, landscape, and learning* (·). Kobe Shimbun Publishing Center.

Coward, M. (2012). Between us in the City: Materiality, Subjectivity, and Community in the Era of Global Urbanization. *Environment and Planning D: Society and Space*, 30(3), 468–481. <https://doi.org/10.1068/d21010>

Donald, W. W. T. (2011). Case studies of the rooftop farms in Singapore (CTBUH Technical Paper) [Technical Paper]. http://ctbuh.org/Portals/0/Repository/Donald_2011_BeyondSkyriseGardens.5a75ebe1-a7f8-4aa3-a29c-3e870ed5d5af.pdf

Francis, C. , Lieblein, G. , Steinsholt, H. , Breland, T. A. , Helenius, J. , Srisikandarajah, N. , & Salomonsson, L. (2005). Food systems and environment: Building positive rural-urban linkages. *Human Ecology Review*, 12(1), 60–71.

Francis, M. , Cashdan, L. , & Paxson, L. (1984). *Community open spaces: Greening neighborhoods through community action and land conservation*. Island Press.

Guitart, D. , Pickering, C. , & Byrne, J. (2012). Past results and future directions in urban community gardens research. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 11(4), 364–373. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2012.06.007>

Hartig, T. , Mang, M. , & Evans, G. W. (1991). Restorative effects of natural environment experiences. *Environment and Behavior*, 23(1), 3–26. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916591231001>

Hou, J. , & Grohmann, D. (2018). Integrating community gardens into urban parks: Lessons in planning, design and partnership from Seattle. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 33, 46–55. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2018.05.007>

Hou, J. , Johnson, J. M. , & Lawson, L. J. (2009). *Greening cities, growing communities: Learning from Seattle's urban community gardens*. University of Washington Press.

Jackson, D. L. , & Jackson, L. L. (Eds.). (2002). *The farm as natural habitat reconnecting food systems with ecosystems*. Island Press.

Jin, G. , Ding, L. , & Dai, J. (2004). Urban agriculture in Shenzhen: Problems and strategies for sustainable development. *Journal of Shenzhen Polytechnic*, 3.

Kaplan, R. , & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The experience of nature: A psychological perspective*. Cambridge University Press.

Kellert, S. R. (1997). *The value of life: Biological diversity and human society*. Island Press ; Shearwater Books.

Kellert, S. R. , & Wilson, E. O. (1993). *The Biophilia hypothesis*. Island Press.

Lawson, L. , & Drake, L. (2013). Community gardening organization survey 2011–2012. *Community Greening Review*, 18, 20–47.

Lin, B. B. , Philpott, S. M. , & Jha, S. (2015). The future of urban agriculture and biodiversity-ecosystem services: Challenges and next steps. *Basic and Applied Ecology*, 16(3), 189–201. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.baae.2015.01.005>

Luo, Y. , & Li, M.-H. (2014). A study of landscape performance: Do social, economic and environmental benefits always complement each other? *Landscape Architecture Frontiers*, 2(1), 42–57.

Martinho da Silva, I. , Oliveira Fernandes, C. , Castiglione, B. , & Costa, L. (2016). Characteristics and motivations of potential users of urban allotment gardens: The case of Vila Nova de Gaia municipal network of urban allotment gardens. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 20, 56–64. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2016.07.014>

Middle, I. , Dzidic, P. , Buckley, A. , Bennett, D. , Tye, M. , & Jones, R. (2014). Integrating community gardens into public parks: An innovative approach for providing ecosystem services in urban areas. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 13(4), 638–645. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2014.09.001>

Ohmer, M. L. , Meadowcroft, P. , Freed, K. , & Lewis, E. (2009). Community gardening and community development: Individual, social and community benefits of a community conservation program. *Journal of Community Practice*, 17(4), 377–399. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10705420903299961>

Okvat, H. A. , & Zautra, A. J. (2011). Community gardening: A parsimonious path to individual, community, and environmental resilience. *American Journal of Community Psychology*, 47(3), 374–387. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10464-010-9404-z>

Pryor, M. (2017, June 5). Productive green roofs. In Transforming our built environment through innovation and integration: Putting ideas into action. World Sustainable Built Environment Conference, Hong Kong. <http://hdl.handle.net/10722/245496>

Saldivar-Tanaka, L. , & Krasny, M. E. (2004). Culturing community development, neighborhood open space, and civic agriculture: The case of Latino community gardens in New York City. *Agriculture and Human Values*, 21(4), 399–412. <https://doi.org/10.1023/B:AHUM.0000047207.57128.a5>

Sanyé-Mengual, E. , Cerón-Palma, I. , Oliver-Solà, J. , Montero, J. I. , & Rieradevall, J. (2015). Integrating horticulture into cities: A guide for assessing the implementation potential of Rooftop Greenhouses (RTGs) in industrial and logistics parks. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 22(1), 87–111. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10630732.2014.942095>

Specht, K. , Siebert, R. , Hartmann, I. , Freisinger, U. B. , Sawicka, M. , Werner, A. , Thomaier, S. , Henckel, D. , Walk, H. , & Dierich, A. (2014). Urban agriculture of the future: An overview of sustainability aspects of food production in and on buildings. *Agriculture and Human Values*, 31(1), 33–51. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10460-013-9448-4>

Tang, I.-C. , Tsai, Y.-P. , Lin, Y.-J. , Chen, J.-H. , Hsieh, C.-H. , Hung, S.-H. , Sullivan, W. C. , Tang, H.-F. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2017). Using functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) to analyze brain region activity when viewing landscapes. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 162, 137–144. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.02.007>

Thomaier, S. , Specht, K. , Henckel, D. , Dierich, A. , Siebert, R. , Freisinger, U. , & Sawicka, M. (2015). Farming in and on urban buildings: Present practice and specific novelties of Zero-Acreage Farming (ZFarming). *Renewable Agriculture and Food Systems*, 30(1), 43–54. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S1742170514000143>

Tian, Y. , & Jim, C. Y. (2012). Development potential of sky gardens in the compact city of Hong Kong. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 11(3), 223–233. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2012.03.003>

Ulrich, R. S. (1981). Natural versus urban scenes: Some psychophysiological effects. *Environment and Behavior*, 13(5), 523–556. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916581135001>

Ulrich, R. S. , Simons, R. F. , Losito, B. D. , Fiorito, E. , Miles, M. A. , & Zelson, M. (1991). Stress recovery during exposure to natural and urban environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 11(3), 201–230. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944\(05\)80184-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944(05)80184-7)

United Nations . (2018). The sustainable development goals report 2018. United Nations. <https://unstats.un.org/sdgs/report/2018>

Van Den Berg, A. E. , & Custers, M. H. G. (2011). Gardening promotes neuroendocrine and affective restoration from stress—Agnes E. Van Den Berg, Mariëtte H. G. Custers, 2011. *Journal of Health Psychology*, 16(1), 3–11. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1359105310365577>

Van Veenhuizen, R. (2006). Introduction: Cities farming for the future. In R. Van Veenhuizen (Ed.), *Cities farming for the future: Urban agriculture for green and productive cities* (pp. 2–17). RUAF - Resource Centres on Urban Agriculture and Food Security.

Wang, T. , & Pryor, M. (2019). Chapter 7: Social value of urban rooftop farming: A Hong Kong case study. In S. N. Kulshreshtha (Ed.), *Agricultural Economics-Current Issues*. IntechOpen.

Wilson, E. O. (1984). *Biophilia*. Harvard University Press.

Wolch, J. R. , Byrne, J. , & Newell, J. P. (2014). Urban green space, public health, and environmental justice: The challenge of making cities 'just green enough.' *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 125, 234–244. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.01.017>

Zhang, S. (2018). Qing nian yu she qu: Cong zhuan ye zhe yu shi min ying zao de she qu dao da xue jin ru she qu (:). *Beijing Planning Review*, 182(5), 19–25.

Novel horticultural adaptations to climate and their unique landscapes

Asimov, E. (2016). Wines of the Canary Islands—wines of the times. *New York Times*. http://www.nytimes.com/2012/01/18/dining/reviews/wines-of-the-canary-islands-review.html?_r=0

Atkins, P. J. (2007). A tale of two cities: A comparison of food supply in London and Paris in the 1850s. In P. Lummel (Ed.), *Food and the city in Europe since 1800*. Routledge.

Auduc, A. (2016). Montreuil—Patrimoine Horticole. *Inventaire Général*.

Austin, G. (2018). Conservation and ecology. In J. Zeunert & T. Waterman (Eds.), *Routledge Handbook of Landscape and Food* (pp. 253–270). Routledge.

Barry, P. (2016). Jim Barry Wines to release Australia's first commercial Assyrtiko this year. *Wine and Viticulture Journal*, 31(2).

Barry, P. (2018, October 4). Assyrtiko – Jim Barry Wines to release Australia's first commercial Assyrtiko this year. *Winetitles Media*. <https://winetitles.com.au/jim-barry-wines-to-release-australias-first-commercial->

assyrτικο-this-year/

- Benheim, D. , Rochfort, S. , Robertson, E. , Potter, I. , & Powell, K. (2012). Grape phylloxera (*Daktulosphaira vitifoliae*)—A review of potential detection and alternative management options. *Annals of Applied Biology*, 161(2), 91–115.
- Bonnemaïson, J. (1984). Social and cultural aspects of land tenure. In A. Hannington & P. Larmour (Eds.), *Land tenure in Vanuatu*. Institute of Pacific Studies of the University of the South Pacific.
- Broekhof, S. M. , & van der Valk, A. J. J. (2012). Planning and quest for sustainable food systems: Explorations of unknown territory in planning research. In A. Viljoen & J. S. C. Wiskerke (Eds.), *Sustainable food planning: Evolving theory and practice* (pp. 393–404). Wageningen Academic Publishers.
- Campbell, S. (2008). *Walled kitchen gardens*. Bloomsbury.
- Chapin, M. (1988). The seduction of models. *Chinampa agriculture in Mexico*. Grassroots Development, 12(1), 8–17.
- Das, H. P. (2016). *Climate change and agriculture: Implications for global food security*. CRC Press.
- Dyball, R. (2020). Food and nutrition security. In Y. Yang & A. Taufen (Eds.), *Sustainable cities and landscapes in the Pacific Rim*. Routledge.
- FAO . (1999). What is happening to agrobiodiversity? Women: Users, Preservers and managers of agrobiodiv. www.fao.org/docrep/007/y5609e/y5609e02.htm
- Forman, R. T. T. , & Baudry, J. (1984). Hedgerows and hedgerow networks in landscape ecology. *Environmental Management*, 8, 495–510.
- Frankel, C. (2019). *Volcanoes and wine: From Pompeii to Napa*. University of Chicago Press.
- Gale Jr, G. D. (2011). *Dying on the vine: How Phylloxera transformed wine*. University of California Press.
- Gianluca, M. (2016). The character of the island vineyard landscape in Pantelleria and Giglio, Italy. In G. Pungetti (Ed.), *Island landscapes: An expression of European culture* (pp. 128–134). Routledge.
- Granett, J. , Walker, M. A. , Kocsis, L. , & Omer, A. D. (2001). Biology and management of grape phylloxera. *Annual Review of Entomology*, 387–412.
- Hudson, J. (2018). *Walled gardens*. Pavilion Books.
- Hyman, C. (2013). *Oranges*. Reaktion Books.
- Imbert, D. (Ed.). (2015). *Food and the city: Histories of culture and cultivation*. Dumbarton Oaks Research Library and Collection.
- Lummel, P. (2016). *Food and the city in Europe since 1800*. Routledge.
- Nassauer, J. (2002). Agricultural landscapes in harmony with nature. In A. Kimbrell (Ed.), *The fatal harvest reader* (pp. 49–57). Foundation for Deep Ecology & Island Press.
- Netherlands Tourism Authority . (n.d.). Westland. <https://www.holland.com/global/tourism/destinations/provinces/south-holland/westland-2.htm>
- Quellier, F. (2009). Growing peaches in Corbeil and Montreuil-aux-pêches: How horticultural production adapted to Parisian demand, 1500–1800. *Agricultural history review*, 2009, Supplement. In J. Broad (Ed.), *A common agricultural heritage? Revising French and British rural divergence* (pp. 155–168). Exeter: British Agricultural History Society.
- Ramon, L. , & Sam, C. (2016). *Remarkable plants of Vanuatu*. New York Botanical Gardens.
- Russell-Clarke, J. (2018). Food and landscape tourism. In J. Zeunert & T. Waterman (Eds.), *Routledge handbook of landscape and food* (pp. 531–542). Routledge.
- Takle, E. S. (2005). Windbreaks and shelterbelts. In D. Hillel & J. L. Hatfield (Eds.), *Encyclopedia of soils in the environment* (1st ed, pp. 340–345). Elsevier/Academic Press.
- Tejedor, M. , Jiménez, C. , & Díaz, F. (2004). Dry farming with soils under natural Tephra cover in Lanzarote, Spain. *Soil Use and Management*, 20(3), 360–362.
- Torquebiau, E. (2016). *Climate change and agriculture worldwide*. Springer.
- Treib, M. (1995). Must landscapes mean?: Approaches to significance in recent landscape architecture. *Landscape Journal*, 14(1), 46–62.
- Treib, M. (2001). The content of landscape form [The limits of formalism]. *Landscape Journal*, 20(2), 119–140.
- Tudisca, S. , Sgroi, F. , & Testa, R. (2011). Competitiveness and sustainability of extreme viticulture in Pantelleria Island. *New Media*, 10(4), 57–64.
- UNESCO . (2008). Rice terraces of the Philippine Cordillera. UNESCO. <https://whc.unesco.org/en/list/722/>
- UNESCO . (2014a). Water and climate change: The UN world water development report 2016: Facts and Figures. UNESCO. <http://www.unesco.org/new/en/natural-sciences/environment/water/wwap/facts-and-figures/all-facts-wwdr3/fact-24-irrigated-land/>
- UNESCO . (2014b). Lanzarote: United Nations educational, scientific and cultural organization. UNESCO. <http://www.unesco.org/new/en/natural-sciences/environment/ecological-sciences/biosphere-reserves/europe-north-america/spain/lanzarote/>
- UNESCO . (2020). Water and climate change, the UN World water development report 2020. UNESCO. <https://unesdoc.unesco.org/ark:/48223/pf0000372985.locale=en>

UNESCO . (n.d.). Traditional agricultural practice of cultivating the “vite ad alberello” (head-trained bush vines) of the community of Pantelleria. UNESCO. <https://ich.unesco.org/en/RL/traditional-agricultural-practice-of-cultivating-the-vite-ad-alberello-head-trained-bush-vines-of-the-community-of-pantelleria-00720>

Unwin, P. (1991). *Wine and the vine*. Routledge.

van der Sande, B. (2012). *Food for the city: A future for the metropolis*. NAI.

Villalon, A. (2012). Continuing living traditions to protect the rice terraces of the Philippine Cordilleras. In K. Taylor & J. Lennon (Eds.), *Managing cultural landscapes* (pp. 291–367). Taylor & Francis Group.

Viviano, F. (2017, August 31). How the Netherlands feeds the world. *Magazine*.
<https://www.nationalgeographic.com/magazine/article/holland-agriculture-sustainable-farming>

Vogiatzakis, L. , Pungetti, G. , & Mannion, A. (2008). *Mediterranean Island landscapes*. Springer.

Winchester, A. J. L. (2016). *Dry stone walls history and heritage*. Amberley Publishing.

Wood, S. (2008). *Encyclopedia of Latin American history and culture* (J. Kinsbruner & E. D. Langer , Eds.). Charles Scribner's Sons.

Zeunert, J. (2017). *Landscape architecture and environmental sustainability: Creating positive change through design*. Bloomsbury.

Zeunert, J. (2018). Challenges in agricultural sustainability and resilience: Towards regenerative practice. In J. Zeunert & T. Waterman (Eds.), *Routledge handbook of landscape and food* (pp. 231–252). Routledge.

A framework for studying the sustainability of urban food security and nutrition across scales

Boyden, S. (2016). The Biohistorical Paradigm: The early days of Human Ecology at The Australian National University 1. *Human Ecology Review*, 22(2), 25.

Christensen, C. B. (2015). Two kinds of economy, two kinds of self—Toward more manageable, hence more sustainable and just supply chains. *Human Ecology Review*, 21(2), 3–21.

Davila, F. (2020). Human ecology and food discourses in a smallholder agricultural system in Leyte, The Philippines. *Agriculture and Human Values*, 37(3), 719–741. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10460-019-10007-6>

Díaz, S. , Pascual, U. , Stenseke, M. , Martín-López, B. , Watson, R. T. , Molnár, Z. , Hill, R. , Chan, K. M. A. , Baste, I. A. , Brauman, K. A. , Polasky, S. , Church, A. , Lonsdale, M. , Larigauderie, A. , Leadley, P. W. , van Oudenhoven, A. P. E. , van der Plaats, F. , Schröter, M. , Lavorel, S. , ... Shirayama, Y. (2018). Assessing nature's contributions to people. *Science*, 359(6373), 270–272.
<https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aap8826>

Dorninger, C. , Abson, D. J. , Fischer, J. , & von Wehrden, H. (2017). Assessing sustainable biophysical human–nature connectedness at regional scales. *Environmental Research Letters*, 12(5), 055001.
<https://doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/aa68a5>

Dryzek, J. S. (2016). *Institutions for the Anthropocene: Governance in a changing Earth System*. *British Journal of Political Science*; Cambridge, 46(4), 937–956.
<http://dx.doi.org.virtual.anu.edu.au/10.1017/S0007123414000453>

Dyball, R. (2015). From industrial production to biosensitivity: The need for a food system paradigm shift. *Journal of Environmental Studies and Sciences*, 5(4), 560–572. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13412-015-0323-z>

Dyball, R. , Davila, F. , & Wilkes, B. (2020). A human ecological approach to policy in the context of food and nutrition security. In G. S. Metcalf , K. Kijima , & H. Deguchi (Eds.), *Handbook of systems sciences* (pp. 1–26). Springer Singapore. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-13-0370-8_11-1

Dyball, R. , & Newell, B. (2015). *Understanding human ecology: A systems approach to sustainability*. Routledge.

Dyball, R. , & Newell, B. (2022). *Understanding human ecology: A system dynamics approach to sustainability* (2nd edition). Routledge.

Ericksen, P. J. (2008). Conceptualizing food systems for global environmental change research. *Global Environmental Change*, 18(1), 234–245. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2007.09.002>

FAO . (2020). *The state of food security and nutrition in the world 2020: Transforming food systems for affordable healthy diets*. FAO, IFAD, UNICEF, WFP and WHO. <https://doi.org/10.4060/ca9692en>

Ford, D. N. (2019). A system dynamics glossary. *System Dynamics Review*, 35(4), 369–379.
<https://doi.org/10.1002/sdr.1641>

Friedmann, H. (2017). Paradox of transition: Two reports on how to move towards sustainable food systems and the paradox of transition. *Development and Change*, 48(5), 1210–1226.
<https://doi.org/10.1111/dech.12329>

Friis, C. , Nielsen, J. Ø. , Otero, I. , Haberl, H. , Niewöhner, J. , & Hostert, P. (2016). From teleconnection to telecoupling: Taking stock of an emerging framework in land system science. *Journal of Land Use Science*, 11(2), 131–153. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1747423X.2015.1096423>

HLPE . (2020). Food security and nutrition: Building a global narrative towards 2030. (p. 112). High Level Panel of Experts on Food Security and Nutrition of the Committee on World Food Security.

Ingram, J. (2011). A food systems approach to researching food security and its interactions with global environmental change. *Food Security*, 3(4), 417–431. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12571-011-0149-9>

IPBES . (2019). Draft chapter 2 NCP of the IPBES global assessment on biodiversity and ecosystem services. Intergovernmental Science-Policy Platform on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services. https://ipbes.net/sites/default/files/ipbes_global_assessment_chapter_2_3_ncp_unedited_31may.pdf

IPES-Food . (2016). From uniformity to diversity: A paradigm shift from industrial agriculture to diversified agroecological systems. International Panel of Experts on Sustainable Food Systems. www.ipes-food.org

IPES-Food . (2017a). Unravelling the food-health nexus: Addressing practices, political economy, and power relations to build healthier food systems. (p. 120). The Global Alliance for the Future of Food and IPES-Food.

IPES-Food . (2017b). Too big to feed: Exploring the impacts of mega-mergers, consolidation and concentration of power in the agrifood sector. International Panel of Experts on Sustainable Food Systems. www.ipes-food.org

Meadows, D. H. (2008). *Thinking in systems: A primer* (Edited by Diana Wright). Chelsea Green Publishing.

Oteros-Rozas, E. , Ruiz-Almeida, A. , Aguado, M. , González, J. A. , & Rivera-Ferre, M. G. (2019). A social–ecological analysis of the global agrifood system. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences of the United States of America*, 116(52), 26465–26473. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1912710116>

Palomo, I. , Felipe-Lucia, M. R. , Bennett, E. M. , Martín-López, B. , & Pascual, U. (2016). Disentangling the pathways and effects of ecosystem service co-production. In *Advances in Ecological Research* (Vol. 54, pp. 245–283). Elsevier. <https://doi.org/10.1016/bs.aecr.2015.09.003>

Patel, R. (2009). Food sovereignty. *The Journal of Peasant Studies*, 36(3), 663–706. <https://doi.org/10.1080/03066150903143079>

Proust, K. , & Newell, B. (2020). Constructing influence diagrams and causal loop diagrams. Australian National University Open Research. <http://hdl.handle.net/1885/201846>

Via Campesina . (1996). The right to produce and access to land. Via Campesina. <http://safsc.org.za/wp-content/uploads/2015/09/1996-Declaration-of-Food-Sovereignty.pdf>

Via Campesina . (2007, February 27). Declaration of Nyéléni. La Via Campesina - English. <https://viacampesina.org/en/declaration-of-nyeli/>

Wilkinson, R. , & Marmot, M. (Eds.). (2003). <https://viacampesina.org/en/declaration-of-nyeli/> (2nd ed). WHO Regional Office for Europe.

Food and nutrition security across three scales

Barrett, D. (2007). Maximizing the nutritional value of fruits & vegetables. *Food Technology*, 61(4), 40–44.

Christensen, C. B. (2015). Two kinds of economy, two kinds of self—Toward more manageable, hence more sustainable and just supply chains. *Human Ecology Review*, 21(2), 3–23.

Friis, C. , Nielsen, J. Ø. , Otero, I. , Haberl, H. , Niewöhner, J. , & Hostert, P. (2016). From teleconnection to telecoupling: Taking stock of an emerging framework in land system science. *Journal of Land Use Science*, 11(2), 131–153. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1747423X.2015.1096423>

Hull, V. , & Liu, J. (2018). Telecoupling: A new frontier for global sustainability. *Ecology and Society*, 23(4), art41. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-10494-230441>

Kalfagianni, A. , & Skordili, S. (2019). Localizing global food: An introduction. In A. Kalfagianni & S. Skordili (Eds.), *Localizing global food: Short food supply chains as responses to agri-food system challenges* (pp. 1–24). Routledge.

Logan City Council . (2020, October 12). An Australian-first as Council turns poo into power. City of Logan. <https://www.logan.qld.gov.au/news/article/481/an-australian-first-as-council-turn-poo-into-power?newsID=481>

McDougall, R. , Kristiansen, P. , & Rader, R. (2019). Small-scale urban agriculture results in high yields but requires judicious management of inputs to achieve sustainability. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 116(1), 129–134. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1809707115>

Oosterveer, P. , & Sonnenfeld, D. A. (2012). *Food, globalization and sustainability*. Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9781849776790>

Porter, J. R. , Dyball, R. , Dumaresq, D. , Deutsch, L. , & Matsuda, H. (2014). Feeding capitals: Urban food security and self-provisioning in Canberra, Copenhagen and Tokyo. *Global Food Security*, 3(1), 1–7. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gfs.2013.09.001>

ProMusa . (n.d.). Philippines. <https://www.promusa.org/Philippines>

Renting, H. , Marsden, T. K. , & Banks, J. (2003). Understanding alternative food networks: Exploring the role of short food supply chains in rural development. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*,

35(3), 393–411. <https://doi.org/10.1068/a3510>

Running, S. W. (2016). Producing bioenergy in a local biosphere: Integrating food and energy systems. *The Solutions Journal*, 7(3), 38–41.

Urgenci . (n.d.). About Urgenci. <http://urgenci.net/about-urgenci/>

WHO . (2016). Diabetes country profiles—Kiribati. https://www.who.int/diabetes/country-profiles/kir_en.pdf

Wilkes, B. (2019). A snapshot of community supported agriculture in Australia and Aotearoa New Zealand 2018. Australian National University Press. <http://hdl.handle.net/1885/164046>

Wilkes, B. (forthcoming). Member experiences of community supported agriculture in Australia and Aotearoa New Zealand 2020. Australian National University Press.

World Data Atlas . (2020). Kiribati—Female obesity prevalence as a share of female ages 18+. Knoema. <https://knoema.com/atlas/Kiribati/Female-obesity-prevalence>

Introduction to Section 3

Bookchin, M. (2006). *Social ecology and communism*. AK Press.

Des Roches, S. , Brans, K. I. , Lambert, M. R. , Rivkin, L. R. , Savage, A. M. , Schell, C. J. , & Alberti, M. (2020). Socio-eco-evolutionary dynamics in cities. *Evolutionary Applications*. <https://doi.org/10.1111/eva.13065>

Díaz, S. , Demissew, S. , Carabias, J. , Joly, C. , Lonsdale, M. , Ash, N. , Larigauderie, A. , Adhikari, J. R. , Arico, S. , Báldi, A. , Bartuska, A. , Baste, I. A. , Bilgin, A. , Brondizio, E. , Chan, K. M. A. , Figueroa, V. E. , Duraiappah, A. , Fischer, M. , Hill, R. , ... Zlatanova, D. (2015). The IPBES conceptual framework—Connecting nature and people. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 14, 1–16.

Dryzek, J. S. (2005). *The politics of the earth: Environmental discourses*. Oxford University Press.

Folke, C. , Jansson, Å. , Larsson, J. , & Costanza, R. (1997). Ecosystem appropriation by cities. *Ambio*, 26(3), 167–172. <https://doi.org/10.2307/4314576>

Heynen, N. , Kaika, M. , & Swyngedouw, E. (Eds.). (2006). *In the nature of cities: Urban political ecology and the politics of urban metabolism*. Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203027523>

Intergovernmental Science-Policy Platform on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services , IPBES. (2019). Summary for policymakers of the global assessment report on biodiversity and ecosystem services (summary for policy makers). Zenodo. <https://doi.org/10.5281/ZENODO.3553579>

Jones, L. W. (1955). The Hinterland reconsidered. *American Sociological Review*, 20(1), 40. <https://doi.org/10.2307/2088198>

Kowarik, I. (2011). Novel urban ecosystems, biodiversity, and conservation. *Environmental Pollution*, 159, 1974–1983. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2011.02.022>

Langemeyer, J. , & Connolly, J. J. T. (2020). Weaving notions of justice into urban ecosystem services research and T practice. *Environmental Science and Policy*, 109, 1–14.

Liu, J. , Dietz, T. , Carpenter, S. R. , Alberti, M. , Folke, C. , Moran, E. , Pell, A. N. , Deadman, P. , Kratz, T. , Lubchenco, J. , Ostrom, E. , Ouyang, Z. , Provencher, W. , Redman, C. L. , Schneider, S. H. , & Taylor, W. W. (2007). Complexity of coupled human and natural systems. *Science*, 317(5844), 1513–1516. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.11444004>

Liu, J. , Hull, V. , Batistella, M. , DeFries, R. , Dietz, T. , Fu, F. , Hertel, T. W. , Izaurralde, R. C. , Lambin, E. F. , Li, S. , Martinelli, L. A. , McConnell, W. J. , Moran, E. F. , Naylor, R. , Ouyang, Z. , Polenske, K. R. , Reenberg, A. , de Miranda Rocha, G. , Simmons, C. S. , ... Zhu, C. (2013). Framing sustainability in a telecoupled world. *Ecology and Society*, 18(2), art26. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-05873-180226>

Miller, J. R. , & Bestelmeyer, B. T. (2016). What's wrong with novel ecosystems, really. *Restoration Ecology*, 24(5), 577–582. <https://doi.org/10.1111/rec.12378>

Naess, A. (1973). The shallow and the deep, long-range ecology movement: A summary. *Inquiry: An Interdisciplinary Journal of Philosophy*, 16, 95–100. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00201747308601682>

Pierce, J. R. (2014). *Planning for urban biodiversity in a divided world* [M.C.R.P. thesis]. Ithaca (NY): Cornell University. <https://doi.org/10.13140/RG.2.2.35074.94400>

Rees, W. E. , & Wackernagel, M. (1996). Urban ecological footprints: Why cities cannot be sustainable—And why they are a key to sustainability. *Environmental Impact Assessment Review*, 16, 223–248.

Schell, C. J. , Dyson, K. , Fuentes, T. L. , Des Roches, S. , Harris, N. C. , Miller, D. S. , Woelfle-Erskine, C. A. , & Lambert, M. R. (2020). The ecological and evolutionary consequences of systemic racism in urban environments. *Science*, 369(6510), eaay4497. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aay4497>

Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity (Ed.) . (2005). *Handbook of the convention on biological diversity: Including its Cartagena Protocol on biosafety* (3rd ed). Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity.

Smith, N. (1984). *Uneven development: Nature, capital, and the production of space* (3rd ed.). The University of Georgia Press.

Stern, P. C. , Dietz, T. , Ruttan, V. W. , Socolow, R. H. , & Sweeney, J. L. (1997). Environmentally significant consumption: Research directions (p. 5430). National Academies Press. <https://doi.org/10.17226/5430>

Takacs, D. (1996). *The idea of biodiversity: Philosophies of paradise*. Johns Hopkins University Press.

Tengö, M. , Hill, R. , Malmer, P. , Raymond, C. , Spierenburg, M. , Danielsen, F. , Elmqvist, T. , & Folke, C. (2017). Weaving knowledge systems in IPBES, CBD and beyond – lessons learned for sustainability. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 26–27(9), 17–25. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cosust.2016.12.005>

Weller, R. , Drozd, Z. , & Kjaersgaard, S. P. (2019). Hotspot cities: Identifying peri-urban conflict zones. *Journal of Landscape Architecture*, 14(1), 8–19. <https://doi.org/10.1080/18626033.2019.1623542>

Operationalizing urban biodiversity

Abu Bakar, N. , Abdul Malek, N. , & Mansor, M. (2016). Access to parks and recreational opportunities in urban low-income neighbourhood. *Procedia - Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 234, 299–308. doi.org/10.1016/j.sbspro.2016.10.246

Ahern, J. (2013). Urban landscape sustainability and resilience: The promise and challenges of integrating ecology with urban planning and design. *Landscape Ecology*, 28, 1203–1212. doi.org/10.1007/s10980-012-9799-z

Ahmed, A. , & Puppim De Oliveira, J.A. (2017). Integration of biodiversity in urban planning instruments in developing countries: The Case of Kumasi Metropolitan Assembly, Ghana. *Journal of Environmental Planning and Management*, 60, 1741–1764. [dx.doi.org/10.1080/09640568.2016.1255183](https://doi.org/10.1080/09640568.2016.1255183)

Alberti, M. (2005). The effects of urban patterns on ecosystem function. *International Regional Science Review*, 28, 168–192. doi.org/10.1177/0160017605275160

Alho, C. J. R. (2008). The value of biodiversity. *Brazilian Journal of Biology*, 68(4), 1115. doi.org/10.1590/S1519-69842008000500018

Andersson, E. , & Barthel, S. (2016). Memory carriers and stewardship of metropolitan landscapes. *Ecological Indicators*, 70, 606–614. [doi:10.1016/j.ecolind.2016.02.030](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolind.2016.02.030)

Anguelovski, I. (2016). Healthy food stores, greenlining and food gentrification: Contesting new forms of privilege, displacement and locally unwanted land uses in racially mixed neighborhoods. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 39(6), 1209–1230. doi.org/10.1111/1468-2427.12299

Antoniazza, M. , Clerc, C. , Le Nédic, C. , Sattler, T. , & Lavanchy, G. (2018). Long-term effects of rotational wetland mowing on breeding birds: Evidence from a 30-year Experiment. *Biodiversity and Conservation*, 27(3), 749–763. [dx.doi.org/10.1007/s10531-017-1462-1](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10531-017-1462-1)

Aronson, M. F. , Lepczyk, C. A. , Evans, K. L. , Goddard, M. A. , Lerman, S. B. , MacIvor, J. S. , Nilon, C. H. , & Vargo, T. (2017). Biodiversity in the city: Key challenges for urban green space management. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 15(4), 189–196. <https://doi.org/10.1002/fee.1480>

Barnosky, A. D. , Hadly E. A. , Bascompte, J. , Berlow, E. L. , Brown, J. H. , Fortelius, M. , Getz, W. M. , Harte, J. , Hastings, A. , Marquet, P. A. , Martinez, N. D. , Mooers, A. , Roopnarine, P. , Mindell, D. P. , Revilla, E. , & Smith, A. B. (2012). Approaching a state shift in earth's biosphere. *Nature*, 486, 52–58. www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/22678279

Barth, B. J. , FitzGibbon, S. I. , & Wilson, R. S. (2015). New urban developments that retain more remnant trees have greater bird diversity. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 136, 122–129. [dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.11.003](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.11.003)

Beatley, T. (2000). Preserving biodiversity challenges for planners. *Journal of the American Planning Association*, 66, 5–20. [dx.doi.org/10.1080/01944360008976080](https://doi.org/10.1080/01944360008976080)

Bennett, N. J. , Roth, R. , Klain, S. C. , Chan, K. M. A. , Clark, D. A. , Cullman, G. , ... Veríssimo, D. (2017). Mainstreaming the social sciences in conservation. *Conservation Biology*, 31, 56–66. doi.org/10.1111/cobi.12788

Beumer, C. , & Martens, P. (2010). Noah's ark or world wild web? Cultural perspectives in global scenario studies and their function for biodiversity conservation in a changing world. *Sustainability*, 2, 3211–3238. doi.org/10.3390/su2103211

Bonds, M. H. , Dobson, A. P. , & Keenan, D. C. (2012). Disease ecology, biodiversity, and the latitudinal gradient in income. *PLoS Biol*, 10(12), e1001456. [doi:10.1371/journal.pbio.1001456](https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pbio.1001456)

Bowler, D. E. , Buyung-Ali, L. , Knight, T. M. , & Pullin, A. S. (2010). Urban greening to cool towns and cities: A systematic review of the empirical evidence. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 97(3), 147–155. [doi:10.1016/j.landurbplan.2010.05.006](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2010.05.006)

Brown, I. (2013). Landscape biodiversity planning & design system: Technical report [Technical Report]. AECOM.
https://d3n8a8pro7vhmx.cloudfront.net/cuala/pages/15/attachments/original/1449026779/Landscape_Biodiversity_Planning_Design_System_-_AECOM.pdf?1449026779

Cardinale, B. J. , Duffy, J. E. , Gonzalez, A. , Hooper, D. U. , Perrings, C. , Venail, P. , Narwani, A. , Mace, G. M. , Tilman, D. , Wardle, D. A. , Kinzig, A. P. , Daily, G. C. , Loreau, M. , Grace, J. B. , Larigauderie, A. , Srivastava, D. S. , & Naeem, S. (2012). Biodiversity loss and its impact on humanity. *Nature*, 486(7401), 59–67. doi.org/10.1038/nature11148

Cazzolla Gatti, R. (2017). A century of biodiversity: Some open questions and some answers. *Biodiversity*, 18, 1–11. doi:10.1080/14888386.2017.1407257

CBD, Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity . (2012). Cities and biodiversity outlook. Executive summary, 16. doi:10.6084/m9.figshare.99889

Chan, L. , Hillel, O. , Elmqvist, T. , Werner, P. , Holman, N. , Mader, A. , & Calcaterra, E. (2014). User's manual on the Singapore index on cities' biodiversity (also known as the City Biodiversity Index). National Parks Board of Singapore. www.cbd.int/doc/meetings/city/subws-2014-01/other/subws-2014-01-singapore-index-manual-en.pdf

Checker, M. (2011). Wiped out by the “greenwave”: Environmental gentrification and the paradoxical politics of urban sustainability. *City & Society*, 23(2), 210–229. doi.org/10.1111/j.1548-744X.2011.01063.x

Chen, W. Y. , & Jim, C. Y. (2010). Resident motivations and willingness-to-pay for urban biodiversity conservation in Guangzhou (China). *Environmental Management*, 45, 1052–1064. doi.org/10.1007/s00267-010-9478-2

City of Los Angeles . (2019). L.A.'s Green new deal: Sustainable city pLAn.
https://plan.lamayor.org/sites/default/files/pLAn_2019_final.pdf

Cohen, M. , Baudoin, R. , Palibrk, M. , Persyn, N. , & Rhein, C. (2012). Urban biodiversity and social inequalities in built-up cities: New evidences, next questions. The example of Paris, France. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 106(3), 277–287. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2012.03.007

Connop, S. , Vandergert, P. , Eisenberg, B. , Collier, M. J. , Nash, C. , Clough, J. , & Newport, D. (2015). Renaturing cities using a regionally-focused biodiversity-led multifunctional benefits approach to urban green infrastructure. *Environmental Science and Policy*, 62, 99–111. doi:10.1016/j.envsci.2016.01.013

Dearborn, D. C. , & Kark, S. (2010). Motivations for conserving urban biodiversity. *Conservation Biology*, 24(2), 432–440. doi.org/10.1111/j.1523-1739.2009.01328.x

Díaz, S. , Quétier, F. , Cáceres, D. M. , Trainor, S. F. , Pérez-Harguindeguy, N. , Bret-Harte, M. S. , ... Poorter, L. (2011). Linking functional diversity and social actor strategies in a framework for interdisciplinary analysis of nature's benefits to society. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 108, 895–902. doi:10.1073/pnas.1017993108

Dramstad, W. , Olson, J. , & Forman, R. (1996). *Landscape ecology principles in landscape architecture and land use planning*. Island Press, Washington

Dunn, R. R. , Gavin, M. C. , Sanchez, M. C. , & Solomon, J. N. (2006). The pigeon paradox: Dependence of global conservation on urban nature. *Conservation Biology*, 20, 1814–1816. doi:10.1111/j.1523-1739.2006.00533.x

Folke, B. J. , Carpenter, S. , Walker, B. , Scheffer, M. , Elmqvist, T. , Gunderson, L. , & Holling, C. S. (2004). Regime shifts, resilience and biodiversity in ecosystem management. *Annual Review in Ecology, Evolution and Systematics*, 35, 557–581. doi.org/10.1146/annurev.ecolsys.35.021103.105711

Folke, C. , Jansson, Å. , Larsson, J. , & Costanza, R. (1997). Ecosystem Appropriation by Cities. *Ambio*, 26(3), 167–172. doi:10.2307/4314576

Fontana, S. , Sattler, T. , Bontadina, F. , & Moretti, M. (2011). How to manage the urban green to improve bird diversity and community structure. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 101(3), 278–285. dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.02.033

Fuller, R. A. , Irvine, K. N. , Devine-Wright, P. , Warren, P. H. , & Gaston, K. (2007). Psychological benefits of greenspace increase with biodiversity. *Biology Letters*, 3(4), 390–394. doi:10.1098/rsbl.2007.0149

Greco, S. E. , & Airola, D. A. (2018). The importance of native valley oaks (*Quercus lobata*) as stopover habitat for migratory songbirds in urban Sacramento, California, USA. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening* 29, 303–311.

Greene, C. S. , Robinson, P. J. , & Millward, A. A. (2018). Canopy of advantage: Who benefits most from city trees? *Journal of Environmental Management*, 208, 24–35. doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2017.12.015

Hand, K. L. , Freeman, C. , Seddon, P. J. , Stein, A. , & van Heezik, Y. (2016). A novel method for fine-scale biodiversity assessment and prediction across diverse urban landscapes reveals social deprivation-related inequalities in private, not public spaces. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 151, 33–44. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2016.03.002

Hanski, I. , von Hertzen, L. , Fyhrquist, N. , Koskinen, K. , Torppa, K. , Laatikainen, T. , Karisola, P. , Auvinen, P. , Paulin, L. , Makela, M. J. , Vartiainen, E. , Kosunen, T. U. , Alenius, H. , & Haahtela, T. (2012). Environmental biodiversity, human microbiota, and allergy are interrelated. *Proceedings of the National*

Academy of Sciences, 109(21), 8334–8339. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1205624109>

Hayes, T. , & Ostrom, E. (2005). Conserving the world's forests: Are protected areas the only way? *Indiana Law Review*, 38, 595–617. mckinneylaw.iu.edu/ilr/pdf/vol38p595.pdf

Hooper, D. U. , Chapin, F. S. , III, Ewel, J. J. , Hector, A. , Inchausti, P. , Lavorel, S. , Lawton, J. H. , Lodge, D. M. , Loreau, M. , Naeem, S. , Schmid, B. , Setälä, H. , Symstad, A. J. , Vandermeer, J. , & Wardle, D. A. (2005). Effects of biodiversity on ecosystem functioning: A consensus of current knowledge. *Ecological Monographs*, 75, 3–35. doi.org/10.1890/04-0922

ICLEI—Local Governments for Sustainability . (2010). Local action for biodiversity, an ICLEI and IUCN program. Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity. https://cbc.iclei.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/06/LAB_Guidebook_sm.pdf

Ikin, K. , Le Roux, D. S. , Rayner, L. , Villaseñor, N. R. , Eyles, K. , Gibbons, P. , ... Lindenmayer, D. B. (2015). Key lessons for achieving biodiversity-sensitive cities and towns. *Ecological Management and Restoration*, 16, 206–214. [doi:10.1111/emr.12180](https://doi.org/10.1111/emr.12180)

Intergovernmental Science-Policy Platform on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services, IPBES . (2019). Summary for policymakers of the global assessment report on biodiversity and ecosystem services (p. 56). Zenodo. <https://doi.org/10.5281/ZENODO.3553579>

IPBES-IPCC . (2021). Scientific outcome of the IPBES-IPCC co-sponsored workshop on biodiversity and climate change” temporary version (p. 234). https://www.ipbes.net/sites/default/files/2021-06/2021_IPCC-IPBES_scientific_outcome_20210612.pdf

Jansson, C. , Jansson, P. & Gustafsson, D. (2007). Near surface climate in an urban vegetated park and its surroundings. *Theoretical and Applied Climatology*, 89, 185–193. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00704-006-0259-z>

Jansujwicz, J. S. , & Calhoun, A. J. K. (2010). Chapter 10: Protecting natural resources on private lands: The role of collaboration in land-use planning. In S. C. Trombulak & R. F. Baldwin (Eds.), *Landscape-scale conservation planning* (pp. 1–427). Springer Science+Business Media B.V. [doi:10.1007/978-90-481-9575-6](https://doi.org/10.1007/978-90-481-9575-6)

Jenerette, G. D. , Harlan, S. L. , Stefanov, W. L. , & Martin, C. A. (2011). Ecosystem services and urban heat riskscape moderation: Water, green spaces, and social inequality in Phoenix, USA. *Ecological Applications*, 21(7), 2637–2651.

Jepson, P. , & Canney, S. (2003). Values-led conservation. *Global Ecology and Biogeography*, 12(4), 271–274. [doi:10.1046/j.1466-822X.2003.00019.x](https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1466-822X.2003.00019.x)

Kareiva, P. , & Marvier, M. (2012). What is conservation science? *BioScience*, 62, 962–969. [doi:10.1525/bio.2012.62.11.5](https://doi.org/10.1525/bio.2012.62.11.5)

Kazemi, F. , Beecham, S. , & Gibbs, J. (2009). Streetscale bioretention basins in Melbourne and their effect on local biodiversity. *Ecological Engineering*, 35(10), 1454–1465. [doi:10.1016/j.ecoleng.2009.06.003](https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecoleng.2009.06.003)

Keesing, F. , Belden, L. K. , Daszak, P. , Dobson, A. , Harvell, C. D. , Holt, R. D. , ... Ostfeld, R. S. (2010). Impacts of biodiversity on the emergence and transmission of infectious diseases. *Nature*, 468(7324), 647–652. [doi:10.1038/nature09575](https://doi.org/10.1038/nature09575)

Kim, Y.-H. , Ryoo, S.-B. , Baik, J.-J. , Park, I.-S. , Koo, H.-J. , & Nam, J.-C. (2008). Does the restoration of an inner-city stream in Seoul affect local thermal environment. *Theoretical and Applied Climatology*, 92(3–4), 239–248. [doi:10.1007/s00704-007-0319-z](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00704-007-0319-z)

Koger, S. M. , & Du Nann Winter, D. (2010). *The psychology of environmental problems*, 3rd Edition. Psychology Press.

Landry, S. M. , & Chakraborty, J. (2009). Street trees and equity: Evaluating the spatial distribution of an urban amenity. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 41(11), 2651–2670. [doi:10.1068/a41236](https://doi.org/10.1068/a41236)

Li, X. , Zhang, C. , Li, W. , & Kuzovkina, Y. A. (2016). Environmental inequities in terms of different types of urban greenery in Hartford, Connecticut. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 18, 163–172. doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2016.06.002

Lin, Y. , Qian, F. , Wu, J. , & Song, J. (2010). Looking for the green future of sustainable city: A broad perspective on ecology urban design. 2010 International conference on management and service science, 1–4. <https://doi.org/10.1109/ICMSS.2010.5578110>

Luck, G. W. (2007). A review of the relationships between human population density and biodiversity. *Biological Reviews*, 82, 607–645. [doi:10.1111/j.1469-185X.2007.00028.x](https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1469-185X.2007.00028.x)

Maier, D. S. (2012). *What's so good about biodiversity?* (Vol. 19). Springer Netherlands. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-007-3991-8>

Margules, C. R. , & Pressey, R. L. (2000). Systematic conservation planning. *Nature*, 405(6783), 243–253. doi.org/10.1038/35012251

Marzluff, J. M. , Alberti, M. , Bradley, G. , Endlicher, W. , Ryan, C. , Shulenberger, E. , Simon, U. , & ZumBrunnen, C. (Eds.). (2008). *Urban ecology: An international perspective on the interaction between humans and nature*. Springer Science+Business Media, LLC.

Marzluff, J. M. & Rodewald, A. (2008). Conserving biodiversity in urbanizing areas: Nontraditional views from a bird's perspective. *Cities and the Environment*, 1, 1–28.

McHarg, I. (1969). *Design with nature*. American Museum of Natural History.

McIntyre, N. E. , Knowles-Yanez, K. , & Hope, D. (2000). Urban ecology as an interdisciplinary field: Differences in the use of "urban" between the social and natural sciences. *Urban Ecosystems*, 4, 5–24. doi:10.1023/A:1009540018553

McKinney, M. L. , Kowarik, I. , & Kendal, D. (2018). The contribution of wild urban ecosystems to liveable cities. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 29, 334–335. doi:10.1016/j.ufug.2017.09.004

Meadows, D. (2009). Leverage points: Places to intervene in a system. *Solutions*, 1(1), 41–49. doi:10.1080/02604020600912897

Metro (OR) . (1995). Regional urban growth goals and objectives. Metro Collection, 13. <http://archives.pdx.edu/ds/psu/14660>.

Miller, J. T. (2016). Is urban greening for everyone? Social inclusion and exclusion along the Gowanus Canal. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 19, 285–294. doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2016.03.004

Miller, J. R. , & Hobbs, R. J. (2002). Conservation Where People Live and Work. *Conservation Biology*, 16, 330–337. <https://doi.org/10.1046/j.1523-1739.2002.00420.x>

Mills, J. (2002). More than biodiversity: The socio-economic impact of implementing biodiversity action plans in the UK. *Journal of Environmental Planning and Management*, 45, 533–547. doi:10.1080/0964056022014354

Müller, N. , Werner, P. , & Kelcey, J. G. (2010). *Urban biodiversity and design*. Blackwell Publishing Ltd.

Norton, B. (2001). Conservation biology and environmental values. In C. Potvin , M. Kraenzel , & G. Seutin (Eds.), *Protecting biological diversity: Roles and responsibilities* (pp. 71–102). McGill-Queen's University Press. Retrieved from <https://www.amazon.com/Protecting-Biological-Diversity-Roles-Responsibilities/dp/0773521593>

Nowak, D. J. (2010). Urban biodiversity and climate change. In N. Müller , P. Werner , & J. G. Kelcey (Eds.), *Urban biodiversity and design* (pp. 101–129). Blackwell Publishing Ltd.

Nowak, D. J. , Hoehn, R. , & Crane, D. E. (2007). Oxygen production by urban trees in the United States. *Arboriculture & Urban Forestry*, 33, 220–226. <https://www.nrs.fs.fed.us/pubs/1485>

Olander, L. P. , Johnston, R. J. , Tallis, H. , Kagan, J. , Maguire, L. A. , Polasky, S. , ... Palmer, M. (2018). Benefit relevant indicators: Ecosystem services measures that link ecological and social outcomes. *Ecological Indicators*, 85, 1262–1272. doi:10.1016/j.ecolind.2017.12.001

Ossola, A. , Hahs, A. K. , Nash, M. A. , & Livesley, S. J. (2016). Habitat complexity enhances commination and decomposition processes in urban ecosystems. *Ecosystems*, 19(5), 927–941. doi:10.1007/s10021-016-9976-z

Paker, Y. , Yom-Tov, Y. , Alon-Mozes, T. , & Barnea, A. (2014). The effect of plant richness and urban garden structure on bird species richness, diversity and community structure. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 122, 186–195. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2013.10.005

Pauchard, A. , Aguayo, M. , Pena, E. , & Urrutia, R. (2006). Multiple effects of urbanization on the biodiversity of developing countries: The case of a fast-growing metropolitan area (Concepcion, Chile). *Biological Conservation*, 127, 272–281. doi:10.1016/j.biocon.2005.05.015

Pickett, S. T. A. , Cadenasso, M. L. , Childers, D. L. , McDonnell, M. J. , & Zhou, W. (2016). Evolution and future of urban ecological science: Ecology in, of, and for the city. *Ecosystem Health and Sustainability*, 2(7), e01229. doi:10.1002/ehs2.1229

Pierce, J. R. (2014). *Planning for urban biodiversity in a divided world*. PhD Thesis. Cornell University. DOI:10.13140/RG.2.2.35074.94400

Pincetl, S. (2012). Nature, urban development and sustainability - what new elements are needed for a more comprehensive understanding? *Cities*, 29(Suppl 2), S32–S37. doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2012.06.009

Puppim De Oliveira, J. A. , Balaban, O. , Doll, C. N. H. , Moreno-Peñaranda, R. , Gasparatos, A. , Iossifova, D. , & Suwa, A. (2010). Cities, biodiversity and governance: Perspectives and challenges of the implementation of the convention on biological diversity at the city level. Retrieved from http://collections.unu.edu/eserv/UNU:2739/UNU_IAS_Cities_and_Bio_e_ver.pdf

Quastel, N. (2013). Political ecologies of gentrification. *Urban Geography*, 30(7), 694–725. doi.org/10.2747/0272-3638.30.7.694

Reed, S. E. , Hilty, J. A. , & Theobald, D. M. (2014). Guidelines and incentives for conservation development in local land-use regulations. *Conservation Biology*, 28(1), 258–268. doi:10.1111/cobi.12136

Rees, W. E. (2008). Human nature, eco-footprints and environmental injustice. *Local Environment*, 13, 685–701. doi:10.1080/13549830802475609

Rees, W. E. , & Wackernagel, M. (1996). Urban ecological footprints: Why cities cannot be sustainable - and why they are a key to sustainability. *Environmental Impact Assessment Review*, 16, 223–248.

Romanelli, C. , Cooper, D. , Campbell-Lendrum, D. , Maiero, M. , Karesh, W. B. , Hunter, D. , & Golden, C. D. (2015). Connecting global priorities: Biodiversity and human health a state of knowledge review. World Health Organization and Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity. <https://www.cbd.int/health/SOK-biodiversity-en.pdf>

Rose, A. , Wilson, J. E. , & Lavkulich, L. M. (2017). Analysis of impervious surface area, and the impacts on soil-based agriculture and the hydrologic cycle: A case study in the agricultural land reserve in Metro Vancouver, British Columbia, Canada. *Agricultural Sciences*, 8, 837–856. doi:10.4236/as.2017.88062

Sandström, U. G. , Angelstam, P. , & Khakee, A. (2006). Urban comprehensive planning – identifying barriers for the maintenance of functional habitat networks. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 75, 43–57. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2004.11.016

Savard, J. P. L. , Clergeau, P. , & Mennechez, G. (2000). Biodiversity concepts and urban ecosystems. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 48, 131–142. doi:10.1016/S0169–2046(00)00037-2

Schell, C. J. , Dyson, K. , Fuentes, T. L. , Des Roches, S. , Harris, N. C. , Miller, D. S. , Woelfle-Erskine, C. A. , & Lambert, M. R. 2020. The ecological and evolutionary consequences of systemic racism in urban environments. *Science*, 369(6510). doi: 10.1126/science.aay4497

Scott, M. , Lennon, M. , Haase, D. , Kazmierczak, A. , Clabby, G. , & Beatley, T. (2016). Nature-based solutions for the contemporary city/Re-naturing the city/Reflections on urban landscapes, ecosystems services and nature-based solutions in cities/Multifunctional green infrastructure and climate change adaptation: Brownfield greening as an adaptation strategy for vulnerable communities?/Delivering green infrastructure through planning: Insights from practice in Fingal, Ireland/Planning for biophilic cities: From theory to practice. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 17(2), 267–300. doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2016.1158907

Seewagen, C. L. , Slayton, E. J. , & Guglielmo, C. G. (2010) Passerine migrant stopover duration and spatial behaviour at an urban stopover site. *Acta Oecologica*, 36(5), 484–492.

Seiferling, I. , Naik, N. , Ratti, C. , & Proulx, R. (2017). Green streets – Quantifying and mapping urban trees with street-level imagery and computer vision. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 165, 93–101. doi:10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.05.010

Steffen, W. , Richardson, K. , Rockström, J. , Cornell, S. E. , Fetzer, I. , Bennett, E. M. , ... Sörlin, S. (2015). Planetary boundaries: Guiding human development on a changing planet. *Science*, 347. doi:10.1126/science.1259855

Tan, P. Y. (2018). Singapore, the surprisingly green and biodiverse city. In *Forests and sustainable cities – Inspiring stories from around the world* (pp. 35–40). Food and Agriculture Organization.

The Economics of Ecosystems and Biodiversity (TEEB) & Berghöfer, A. (2011). *TEEB Manual for cities: Ecosystem services in urban management*. www.TEEBweb.org

Underwood, J. G. , Francis, J. , & Leah R Gerber, L.R. (2011). Incorporating biodiversity conservation and recreational wildlife values into smart growth land use planning. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100, 136–143.

Walker, B. , Kinzig, A. , & Langridge, J. (1999). Plant attribute diversity, resilience, and ecosystem function: The nature and significance of dominant and minor species. *Ecosystems*, 2, 95–113. doi.org/10.1007/s100219900062

Wallace, K. J. (2012). Values: Drivers for planning biodiversity management. *Environmental Science and Policy*, 17, 1–11.

Wang, D. , Brown, G. , & Liu, Y. (2015). The physical and non-physical factors that influence perceived access to urban parks. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 133, 53–66. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.09.007

Weller, L. , Jenerette, G. D. , & Davila, A. (2013). The luxury of vegetation and the legacy of tree biodiversity in Los Angeles, CA. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 116, 48–59. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2013.04.006

Wolch, J. R. , Byrne, J. , & Newell, J. P. (2014). Urban green space, public health, and environmental justice: The challenge of making cities “just green enough.” *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 125, 234–244. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.01.017

Yli-Pelkonen, V. , & Niemelä, J. (2006). Use of ecological information in urban planning: Experiences from the Helsinki Metropolitan Area, Finland. *Urban Ecosystems*, 9, 211–226.

The Satoyama Initiative for urban-rural connectivity at the landscape scale

Bélair, C. , Ichikawa, K. , Wong, B. Y. L. , & Mulongoy, K. J. (Eds.). (2010). Sustainable use of biological diversity in socio-ecological production landscapes. Background to the 'Satoyama Initiative for the benefit of biodiversity and human well-being'. Secretariat of the Convention on Biological Diversity.

Chen, B. , Qiu, Z. , Usio, N. , & Nakamura, K. (2018). Tourism's impacts on rural livelihood in the sustainability of an aging community in Japan. *Sustainability*, 10(8), 2896. https://doi.org/10.3390/su10082896

Convention on Biological Diversity . (2010a). COP 10 Dec. 2, Doc.UNEP/CBD/COP/DEC/X/2. https://www.cbd.int/doc/decisions/cop-10/cop-10-dec-02-en.pdf

Convention on Biological Diversity . (2010b). COP 10 Dec. 32, Doc. UNEP/CBD/COP/DEC/X/32. <https://www.cbd.int/doc/decisions/COP-10/cop-10-dec-32-en.pdf>

Dunbar, W. (2015). Biocultural diversity and the diverse city: A model for linking nature and culture. *The Nature of Cities*. thenatureofcities.com/2015/08/30/biocultural-diversity-and-the-diverse-city-a-model-for-linking-nature-and-culture/

Duraiappah, A. K. , Nakamura, K. , Takeuchi, K. , Watanabe, M. , & Nishi, M. (2010). *Satoyama–Satoumi ecosystems and human well-being: Assessing trends to rethink a sustainable future*. United Nations University Press. https://collections.unu.edu/eserv/UNU:2928/unu_policybrief_10_07.pdf

FAO . (2018). *Globally Important Agricultural Heritage Systems: Combining agricultural biodiversity, resilient ecosystems, traditional farming practices and cultural identity*. <http://www.fao.org/3/i9187en/i9187EN.pdf>

Hasegawa, T. (2019). On the selection and use of trees on Kaga domain retainer estates. In J. Pastor-Ivars (Ed.), *Restoring kinship with nature through Japanese gardens: The challenge to achieve a sustainable commons in Kanazawa* (pp. 80–83). United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa.

Iida, Y. (2016). *Policies and Actions on Biocultural Diversity for Sustainable Communities: 1st Asian conference on biocultural diversity*.

IPSI Secretariat . (2015). *IPSI handbook: International Partnership for the Satoyama Initiative (IPSI) charter, operational guidelines, strategy, plan of action 2013–2018*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability.

IPSI Secretariat . (2018). *The International Partnership for the Satoyama Initiative (IPSI): Information booklet and 2018 annual report*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability.

Japan Satoyama Satoumi Assessment . (2010). *Satoyama-Satoumi Ecosystems and Human Well-being: Socio-ecological Production Landscapes of Japan – Summary for Decision Makers*. United Nations University. https://collections.unu.edu/eserv/UNU:6300/JSSA_English_Executive_Summary.pdf

Kanazawa-ban seibutsu tayō-sei senryaku [Kanazawa biocultural diversity strategy]. (2016). Kanazawa City.

Kanazawa-shi dentō kankyō hozon jōrei [Kanazawa City traditional environment preservation ordinance]. (1968). Kanazawa City.

Kobayashi, T. (2019). Kanazawa colored by Feng Shui ideas: Concepts of a garden city. In J. Pastor-Ivars (Ed.), *Restoring kinship with nature through Japanese gardens: The challenge to achieve a sustainable commons in Kanazawa* (pp. 76–79). United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa.

Lee, K. , Kacaw, L. , Chen, M. , Shia, J. , & Fan, M. (2016). Tailoring the Satoyama Initiative concepts to the national and local context: A case study of the collaborative planning process of a rice paddy cultural landscape in an indigenous community, Taiwan. In UNU-IAS & IGES (Eds.), *Mainstreaming concepts and approaches of socio-ecological production landscapes and seascapes into policy and decision-making: Vol. Satoyama initiative thematic review* (pp. 50–58). United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability.

Mercer, H. , Figueroa, V. , Mader, A. , & Hillel, O. (2015). *The bright side of indigenous urbanization for biodiversity*. *The Nature of Cities*. <https://www.thenatureofcities.com/2015/02/04/the-bright-side-of-indigenous-urbanization-for-biodiversity/>

Millennium Assessment . (2005a). *Ecosystems and human well-being: Our human planet: Summary for decision makers*. Bibliovault OAI Repository, the University of Chicago Press.

Millennium Assessment . (2005b). *Living beyond our means: Natural assets and human well-being*. <https://www.millenniumassessment.org/documents/document.429.aspx.pdf>

Minohara, A. , & Blasiak, R. (2017). Coastal communities and livelihoods in a changing world: A comparison of the fisheries and aquaculture sector in Matsushima Bay, Japan and the Salish Sea, Canada/USA. In UNU-IAS & IGES (Eds.), *Sustainable livelihoods in socio-ecological production landscapes and seascapes: Vol. Satoyama Initiative Thematic Review* (pp. 102–114). United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability.

Nakamura, K. , & Kitamura, K. (2019). Creating platforms for capacity building in rural communities: Noto Peninsula, Japan and Ifugao, the Philippines. In I. Chabay , T. Sato , & J. Helgeson (Eds.), *Transformations of social-ecological systems: Studies in co-creating integrated knowledge toward sustainable futures* (pp. 189–207). Springer. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-13-2327-0>

Pastor-Ivars, J. (2019a). Conservation and foundation of urban ecosystem services, the creation of a green blue infrastructure in Kanazawa. In N. Kikuchi & Y. Ueno (Eds.), *Creation of urban landscape by green infrastructure: Question from Kanazawa* (pp. 51–61). Kōjin No Yūsha.

Pastor-Ivars, J. (2019b). *Restoring kinship with nature through Japanese gardens: The challenge to achieve a sustainable commons in Kanazawa*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa.

Pastor-Ivars, J. (2020). The veil, the clearing and the flow: New commons of Japanese traditional gardens in Kanazawa City. In M. L. Cocks & C. M. Shackleton (Eds.), *Urban nature: Enriching belonging, wellbeing and bioculture* (Vol. 1). Routledge.

Qiu, Z. , Chen, B. , & Takemoto, K. (2014). Conservation of terraced paddy fields engaged with multiple stakeholders: The case of the Noto GIAHS site in Japan. *Paddy and Water Environment*, 12, 275–283. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10333-013-0387-x>

Satoyama Initiative . (2010). Paris Declaration on the “Satoyama Initiative.” <https://satoyama-initiative.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/02/Paris-Declaration-on-the-Satoyama-Initiative.pdf>

Sayer, J. , Sunderland, T. , Ghazoul, J. , Pfund, J.-L. , Sheil, D. , Meijaard, E. , Venter, M. , Boedhihartono, A. K. , Day, M. , Garcia, C. , van Oosten, C. , & Buck, L. E. (2013). Ten principles for a landscape approach to reconciling agriculture, conservation, and other competing land uses. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 110(21), 8349–8356. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1210595110>

Takeuchi, K. (2010). Rebuilding the relationship between people and nature: The Satoyama Initiative. *Ecological Research*, 25, 891–897. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11284-010-0745-8>

UNESCO . (2018). UNESCO creative cities programme for sustainable development. <https://unesdoc.unesco.org/ark:/48223/pf0000264238>

Vafadari, K. (2013). Planning sustainable tourism for agricultural heritage landscapes. *Ritsumeikan Journal of Asia Pacific Studies*, 32, 75–89.

Watanabe, T. (2015). Creating new culture through the integration of urban cities with Satoyama and Satoumi. In UNU-IAS & OUIK (Ed.), *The Ishikawa-Kanazawa biocultural region: A model for linkages between biological diversity and cultural prosperity*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa. https://collections.unu.edu/eserv/UNU:5613/Ishikawa_Kanazawa_Biocultural_Region.pdf

Yiu, E. (2014). Noto Peninsula after GIAHS designation: Conservation and revitalization efforts of Noto's Satoyama and Satoumi. *Journal of Resources and Ecology*, 5(4), 364–369. <https://doi.org/10.5814/j.issn.1674-764x.2014.04.012>

Yiu, E. (2017). Globally Important Agricultural Heritage Systems (GIAHS) in Japan: Sado Island agriculture in harmony with endangered Japanese Crested Ibis. *52 Profiles on Agroecology*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability. <http://www.fao.org/3/a-bt409e.pdf>

Yiu, E. , & Nagata, A. (Eds.). (2018). *The road to Globally Important Agricultural Heritage Systems (GIAHS): United Nations University's Journey with Local Communities*. United Nations University Institute for the Advanced Study of Sustainability Operating Unit Ishikawa/Kanazawa. https://collections.unu.edu/eserv/UNU:6398/road_to_GIAHS_48MB.pdf

Yuanyuan, S. , Min, Q. , Lu, H. , & Fuller, A. (2016). Agricultural heritage systems: A bridge between urban and rural development. *Journal of Resources and Ecology*, 7, 187–196. <https://doi.org/10.5814/j.issn.1674-764x.2016.03.006>

Accounting for cities' impacts on biodiversity in the global commons

Agriculture and Agri-Food Canada, Prairie Farm Rehabilitation Administration (2000). *Prairie agricultural landscapes* (Regina, Saskatchewan).

Environment Canada . (2007) *State of Canada's Prairie Ecosystems*. Online resource available at: <http://www.pnrrpn.ec.gc.ca/nature/whp/nwa/lml/df09s12.en.html>.

Folke, C. , Jansson, A. , Larsson, J. , & Costanza, R. (1997). Ecosystem appropriation by cities. *Ambio*, 26(3), 167–172

Galli, A. , Wackernagel, M. , Iha, K. , & Lazarus, E. (2014). Ecological footprint: Implications for biodiversity. *Biological Conservation*, 173, 121–132.

Global Footprint Network . (2021). Glossary: biological capacity available per person (or per capita). Online resource: <https://www.footprintnetwork.org/resources/glossary/>. Accessed on February 20, 2021 .

Grimm, N. , Faeth, S. , Golubiewski, N. , Redman, C. , Wu, J. , Bai, X. , & Briggs, J. (2008). Global change and the ecology of cities. *Science*, 319, 756–760.

Hallsworth, Cora ; Ryan Mackie , Jennie Moore . 2018. *City of Vancouver Summary Report: ecocity footprint tool pilot*, January 2018 (Revised March 2018). British Columbia Institute of Technology: Burnaby, Canada.

Hanafia, M. , Hendriks, J. , & Huijbregts, M. (2012). Comparing the ecological footprint with the biodiversity footprint of products. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 37, 107–114.

Huang, S.-L. , Yeh, C.-T. , & Chang, L.-F. (2010). The transition to an urbanizing world and the demand for natural resources. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 2, 136–143. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cosust.2010.07.003>.

IPBES (Intergovernmental Science-Policy Platform on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services) . (2019). *Summary for Policymakers of the IPES Global Assessment Report on Biodiversity and Ecosystem Services*. Ed. S. Diaz , J. Settele , E. S. Brondisio , H. T. Ngo , M. Gueze , J. Agard , A. Arneth , P. Balvanera , K. A. Brauman , S. H. M. Butchart , K. M. A. Chan , L. A. Garibaldi , K. Ichii , J. Liu , S.M. Subramanian , G.F.

Mddgley , P. Miloslavish , Z. Molnar , D. Obura , A. Pfaff , S. Polasky , A. Purvis , J. Rassaque , B. Reyers , R. Roy Chodhury , Y.J. Shin , I.J. Visseren-Hamakers , K. J. Willis , and C. N. Zayas . Bonn, Germany: IPBES Secretariat.

IPPC (Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change) . (2020). Summary for policymakers. In: P. R. Shukla , J. Skea , E. Calvo Buendia , V. Masson-Delmotte , H.- O. Pörtner , D. C. Roberts , P. Zhai , R. Slade , S. Connors , R. van Diemen , M. Ferrat , E. Haughey , S. Luz , S. Neogi , M. Pathak , J. Petzold , J. Portugal Pereira , P. Vyas , E. Huntley , K. Kissick , M. Belkacemi , & J. Malley (Eds.), *Climate change and land: An IPCC special report on climate change, desertification, land degradation, sustainable land management, food security, and greenhouse gas fluxes in terrestrial ecosystems*. In press. Online resource available at: https://www.ipcc.ch/site/assets/uploads/sites/4/2019/12/02_Summary-for-Policymakers_SPM.pdf. Accessed on February 21, 2021 .

IUCN (International Union for the Conservation of Nature) . (2008). *Life in a Working Landscape: Towards a conservation strategy for the world's temperate grasslands*. A record of the world temperate grassland conservation initiative workshop, Hohhot, China, June 28 and 29, 2008. Prepared by Bob Peart, project coordinator. Temperate Grasslands Conservation Initiative: Vancouver, BC. Online resource available at: <https://www.iucn.org/sites/dev/files/import/downloads/hohhotworkshop2008.pdf>. Accessed on February 22, 2021 .

Jambeck, J. , Hardesty, B. D. , Brooks, A. L. , Friend, T. , Telekic, K. , Fabres, J. , Beaudoin, Y. , Bambae, A. , Francis, J. , Ribbink, A. J. , Baletag, T. , Bouwman, H. , Knox, J. , & Wilcox, C. (2018). Challenges and emerging solutions to the land-based plastic issue in Africa. *Marine Policy*, 96, 256–263.

Kissinger, M. , & Haim, A. (2008). Urban hinterlands – the case of an Israeli town ecological footprint. *Environment Development and Sustainability*, 10(4), 391–405.

Kissinger, M. , Rees, W. E. & Timmer, V. (2011). Interregional sustainability: Governance and policy in an ecologically interdependent world. *Environmental Science and Policy*, 14(8), 965–976.

Kissinger, M. , Sussmann, C. , Dorward, C. , & Mullin, K. (2019). Local or global: A biophysical analysis of a regional food system. *Renewable Agriculture and Food Systems*, 34(6), 523–533.

Kissinger, M. (2012). Approaches for calculating a nation's food ecological footprint – the case of Canada. *Ecological Indicators*, 24, 366–374.

Kissinger, M. (2008). *Interregional Ecology: Resource Flows and Sustainability in a Globalizing World*. A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. School of Community and Regional Planning, Faculty of Graduate Studies, University of British Columbia.

Kissinger, M. , & Rees, W. E. (2009). Footprints on the prairies: Degradation and sustainability of Canadian agricultural land in a globalizing world. *Ecological Economics*, 68(8), 2309–2315.

Kraus, D. , & Hebb, A. (2020). Southern Canada's crisis ecoregions: identifying the most significant and threatened places for biodiversity conservation. *Biodiversity and Conservation*, 29(13), 3573–3590.

Meadows, D. , Meadows, D. , Zahn, E. , Milling, P. , (1972). *The limits to growth*. Universe Books, New York.

Moore, J. (2013). *Getting Serious About Sustainability: exploring the potential for one-planet living in Vancouver*. A thesis submitted in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy, School of Community and Regional Planning, University of British Columbia. Doi: 10.14288/1.0074187. Available online: <https://open.library.ubc.ca/cIRcle/collections/ubctheses/24/items/1.0074187>. Accessed on February 14, 2021 .

Petersen, Isaac , Salinske, M. , Lenzen, M. , & Moilanen, A. (2020). The ecological cost of consumption (version 1), research square (preprint). Doi: 10.21203/rs.3.rs-46089/v1. Available online: <https://www.researchsquare.com/article/rs-46089/v1>. Accessed on February 6, 2021 .

Ragusa, A. , Svelato, A. , Santacroce, C. , Catalano, P. , Notarstefano, V. , Carnevali, O. , Papa, F. , Rongioletti, M. C. A. , Baiocco, F. , Draghi, S. & D'Amore, E. (2021). Plasticenta: First evidence of microplastics in human placenta. *Environment International*, 146, 106274.

Rees, W.E. (1997). Is “Sustainable city” an oxymoron? *Local Environment* 2, 303–310.

Ritchie, H. , & Roser, M. (2019). Breakdown of global land use today. Our world in data. Online resource available at: <https://ourworldindata.org/land-use#breakdown-of-global-land-use-today>. Accessed on February 20, 2021 .

Seburn, D. , & Seburn, C. (2000). *Conservation priorities for the amphibians and reptiles of Canada*. Prepared for World Wildlife Fund Canada and the Canadian Amphibian and Reptile Conservation Network. 92 pages. accessed at <https://www.carcnet.ca/francais/publications/Seburn2000.pdf>

Statista . (2020a). Consumption of Cheese per capita in Canada from 2004 to 2018, by Type. Online resource available at: <https://www.statista.com/statistics/438646/consumption-of-cheese-per-capita-by-type-canada/>. Accessed on February 22, 2021 .

Statista . (2020b). Volume of cheese imports to Canada in 2019, by leading country. Online resources available at: <https://www.statista.com/statistics/438517/leading-cheese-import-countries-to-canada/>. Accessed on February 22, 2021 .

Statistics Canada . (2016). Census profile, 2016 census: Vancouver, City (Census Subdivision), British Columbia and Canada (Country). Online resource: <https://www12.statcan.gc.ca/census-recensement/2016/dp-pd/prof/details/page.cfm?Lang=E&Geo1=CSD&Code1=5915022&Geo2=PR&Code2=01&Data=Count&SearchText=5915022&SearchType=Begins&SearchPR=01&B1=All&Custom=&TABID=3>. Accessed on February 14, 2021 .

Statistics Canada . (2016). Census profile, 2016 census: Vancouver (Census Metropolitan Area), British Columbia and Canada (Country). Online resource: <https://www12.statcan.gc.ca/census-recensement/2016/dp-pd/prof/details/page.cfm?Lang=E&Geo1=CMACA&Code1=933&Geo2=PR&Code2=59&Data=Count&SearchText=Vancouver&SearchType=Begins&SearchPR=01&B1=All>. Accessed on February 14, 2021 .

UN DESA (Department of Economic and Social Affairs) Population Division . (2019). World population prospects 2019: Highlights. United Nations: New York.

Vankosky, M. A. , Carcamo, H. A. , Catton, H. A. , Costamagna, A. C. , De Clerck-Floate, R. (2017). Impacts of the agricultural transformation of the Canadian Prairies on grassland arthropods. Cambridge University Press. Online resource available at: <https://www.cambridge.org/core/journals/canadian-entomologist/article/impacts-of-the-agricultural-transformation-of-the-canadian-prairies-on-grassland-arthropods/34B1DFACAF2F2DE5C47B4BEB4DF8F1C1>. Accessed on February 22, 2021 .

Venter, O. , Sanderson, E. , Magrath, A. , Allan, J. , Beher, J. , Jones, K. , Possingham, H. , Laurance, W. , Wood, P. , Fekete, B. , Levy, M. , & Watson, J. (2016). Global terrestrial human footprint maps for 1993 and 2009. *Scientific Data*, 3, 160067. doi: 10.1038/sdata.2016.67. Online resources: <https://www.nature.com/articles/sdata201667>. Accessed on February 13, 2012 .

World Wildlife Fund (WWF) . (2020). Living planet report 2020—Bending the curve of biodiversity loss. In Almond, R. E. A. , Grooten, M. , & Petersen, T. (Eds), WWF, Gland, Switzerland. Online resources: <https://www.worldwildlife.org/publications/living-planet-report-2020>

Engaging underserved urban audiences in environmental conservation

Barragan, B. (2015, November 4). More than half of Los Angeles speaks a language other than English at home. *Curbed LA*. <https://la.curbed.com/2015/11/4/9904020/los-angeles-languages>

Batalova, J. , Blizzard, B. and Bolter J. (2020). Frequently requested statistics on immigrants and immigration in the United States. Migration. Policy Institute. <https://www.migrationpolicy.org/article/frequently-requested-statistics-immigrants-and-immigration-united-states-2019>

Beine, M. , Docquier, F. , & Özden, Ç. (2011). Diasporas. *Journal of Development Economics*, 95, 30–41.

Bonneau, L. , Darville, R. , Legg, M. , Haggerty, M. , & Wilkins, R. (2009). Changes in volunteer knowledge and attitudes as a result of Texas master naturalist training. *Human Dimensions of Wildlife*, 14, 157–172. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10871200902838722>

Bredtmann, Julia ; Nowotny, Klaus ; Otten, Sebastian (2017). Linguistic distance, networks and migrants' regional location choice, IZA Discussion Papers, No. 11171, Institute of Labor Economics (IZA), Bonn. <http://hdl.handle.net/10419/174081>

Brinkerhoff, J. A. (2009). Digital diasporas: Identity and transnational engagement. Cambridge University Press.

Brockhoff, M. (1999). Urban Growth in Developing Countries: A Review of Projections and Predictions. *Population and Development Review*, 25(4), 757–778. <http://www.jstor.org/stable/172486>

Cameron, C. , & Wasacase, T. (2016). Community-driven health impact assessment and asset-based community development: An innovate path to community well-being. In R. Phillips & C. Wong (Eds.), *Handbook of Community Well-Being Research* (pp. 239–259). Springer Netherlands. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-024-0878-2_13

CBS/AP . (2015). It's official: Latinos are the majority in California. CBS/AP. <https://sanfrancisco.cbslocal.com/2015/07/08/its-official-latinos-are-the-majority-in-california/>

Census.gov. (2020). Urban and rural. <https://www.census.gov/programs-surveys/geography/guidance/geo-areas/urban-rural.html>

Collier, P. (2013). Exodus. How migration is changing our world. Oxford University Press.

Collier, P. , & Hoeffler, A. (2014). Migration diasporas and culture: An empirical investigation. Oxford University.

Council on Immigrant Integration and USC Center for the Study of Immigrant Integration . (2020). State of immigrants in L.A. County. https://dornsife.usc.edu/assets/sites/1411/docs/2020_SOILA_CSII.pdf.

Crowder, L. (2018). 4-H in the outdoors: Delivering environmental education to Latino youth in Riverside County. *California Agriculture*, 72(4), 204–204. <https://doi.org/10.3733/ca.2018a0031>

Diaz Carrasco, C. , Fabregas, L. , Barret, S. , & Gil, Y. (2019). Cultivating positive ethnic identity in Southern California's youth through 4-H day camps. Seventeenth Annual Cambio de Colores Conference Selected Paper. <https://cambio.missouri.edu/Library/2018/Proceedings2018AT.pdf>

Dickinson, J. L. , Shirk, J. , Bonter, D. , Bonney, R. , Crain, R. L. , Martin, J. , Phillips, T. , & Purcell, K. (2012). The current state of citizen science as a tool for ecological research and public engagement. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 10(6), 291–297. <https://doi.org/10.1890/110236>

Drill, S. , Surls, R. , Aliaga, P. , & Cox DiGiovanni, F. (2009). Bringing the environment into the English-as-a-second-language classroom. *Journal of Extension*, 47(3). <https://joe.org/joe/2009june/iw3.php>

Erbstein, N. , & Fabionar, J. O. (2019). Supporting Latinx youth participation in out-of-school time programs: A research synthesis. *Afterschool Matters*, 29, 17–27.

Erbstein, N. , Moncloa, F. , Shwartz Olagundoye, S. , Diaz Carrasco, C. , & Hill, R. (2017). Engaging Latino communities from the ground up: Three tools. *Journal of Extension*, 55(4). <https://www.joe.org/joe/2017august/tt3.php>

Gonzales, L. (2010). Increasing Latino engagement in sustainability and philanthropic efforts of mainstream youth development organizations in the United States. <https://via.library.depaul.edu/etd/30>

Gross, D. M. , & Schmitt, N. (2003). The role of cultural clustering in attracting new immigrants. *Journal of Regional Science*, 43(2), 295–318.

Hampton, L. A. (2010). Covert racism and the formation of social capital among a volunteer youth corps. *Critical Sociology*, 36(2), 285–305.

Hill, R. (2018). ¡Descubre Outside, Discover Afuera! Engaging Latino youth in environmental education. UC Delivers. http://anrcs.ucanr.edu/UC_Delivers_test/?impact=1051&a=0

Hogan, D. J. , & Pinto Cunha, J.M. (2001). Internal migration: Developing countries. In *International Encyclopedia of the Social & Behavioral Sciences*. <https://www.sciencedirect.com/topics/economics-econometrics-and-finance/rural-urban-migration>

Hung, J. Internal Migration in Chinese Cities: An exploration of youths' experiences of delinquency. *Asian Social Science*. <https://doi.org/10.5539/ass.v16n2p1>

Jezewski, M. A. (1990). Culture brokering in migrant farmworker health care. *Western Journal of Nursing Research*, 12(4), 497–513. <https://doi.org/10.1177/019394599001200406>

Jezewski, M. A. , & Sotnik, P. (2001). Culture brokering: Providing culturally competent rehabilitation services to foreign-born persons (J. Stone , Ed.). Center for International Rehabilitation Research Information and Exchange. <http://cirrie.buffalo.edu/monographs/cb.pdf>

Katewongsa, P. (2015). Benefits of rural-urban migration for migrants' better life: A case study in Nang Rong, Buriram Province, Thailand. *Thammasat Review*, 18(1), 63–68.

Latino Outdoors . (2017). About us. <https://latinooutdoors.org/about-us/>

Law Insider . (2020). Definition of underserved populations. <https://www.lawinsider.com/dictionary/underserved-populations>

Merenlender, A. M. , Crall, A. W. , Drill, S. , Prysby, M. , & Ballard, H. (2016). Evaluating environmental education, citizen science, and stewardship through naturalist programs: Naturalists and Citizen Science. *Conservation Biology*, 30(6), 1255–1265. <https://doi.org/10.1111/cobi.12737>

Minnaert, B. O. , Russo, J. P. , & Herman, M. (2020). Developing a partnership mindset in extension 4-H programs. *Journal of Human Sciences and Extension*, 8(3), 189–198.

Moncloa, F. , Erbstein, N. , Subramaniam, A. , & Diaz Carrasco, C. (2019). Guiding principles for reaching and engaging Latinx youth in youth development programs. *Journal of Youth Development*, 14(2), 42–63.

National Center for Cultural Competence . (2004). Bridging the cultural divide in health care settings. https://nccc.georgetown.edu/culturalbroker/Cultural_Broker_EN.pdf

Nature for All . (2020, February 5). Leadership academy graduate spotlight: Irvin Barragan Ponce. <https://lanatureforall.org/2020/02/05/leadership-academy-graduate-spotlight-irvin-barragan-ponce/>

Núñez, C. (2014). The 7 biggest challenges facing refugees and immigrants in the US. *Global Citizen*. <https://www.globalcitizen.org/en/content/the-7-biggest-challenges-facing-refugees-and-immig/>

Pandya, R. E. (2012). A framework for engaging diverse communities in citizen science in the US. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 10(6), 314–317. <https://doi.org/10.1890/120007>

Parker, S. , Randall, J. , Pauly, G. , Li, E. , Brown, B. , & Cohen, B. (2019). Biodiversity analysis in Los Angeles (BAILA) (p. 57). The Nature Conservancy and the Natural History Museum of Los Angeles County. https://www.scienceforconservation.org/assets/downloads/BAILAreport_FINAL.pdf

Prinz, A. (2019). Migration, cultural identity and diasporas: An identity economics approach. *IZA Journal of Development and Migration*, 10(1), 1–20. <https://doi.org/10.2478/izajodm-2019-0001>

Rishbeth, C. & Powell, M. (2012). Place attachment and memory: landscapes of belonging as experienced post-migration. *Landscape Research*, 38. 1–19. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01426397.2011.642344>.

Schroeder, S. (2020). Causes and effects of human migration. Khan Academy. <https://www.khanacademy.org/humanities/world-history/medieval-times/migration/a/migration-focus-block>

Serai, Y. (2018). What is culture identity? Classroom. <https://classroom.synonym.com/what-is-culture-identity-12082328.html>

Skeldon, R. (2017). International migration, internal migration, mobility and urbanization: Towards more integrated approaches (UN/POP/EGM/2017/7; United Nations Expert Group Meeting on Sustainable Cities, Human Mobility and International Migration, p. 11). United Nations. <https://doi.org/10.18356/a11581d8-en>

Suárez-Orozco, C. , & Suárez-Orozco, M. M. (2009). Educating Latino immigrant students in the twenty- first century: Principles for the Obama administration. *Harvard Educational Review*, 79(2), 327–340.

Taylor, D. E. (2018). Racial and ethnic differences in the students' readiness, identity, perceptions of institutional diversity, and desire to join the environmental workforce. *Journal of Environmental Studies and Sciences*, 8(2), 152–168. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13412-017-0447-4>

Toomey, A. H. , & Domroese, M. C. (2013). Can citizen science lead to positive conservation attitudes and behaviors? *Human Ecology Review*, 20(1), 50–62.

Toppelberg, C. O. , & Collins, B. A. (2010). Language, culture, and adaptation in immigrant children. *Child and Adolescent Psychiatric Clinics of North America*, 19(4), 697–717. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.chc.2010.07.003>

U.S. Census Bureau QuickFacts . (n.d.). Los Angeles County. <https://www.census.gov/quickfacts/losangelescountycalifornia>

Young, J. A. , & Jones, K. (2017). Urban extension—reflections on the past—a look to the future. *Journal of Human Sciences and Extension*, 5(2). <https://www.jhseonline.com/article/view/714>

Nemolorro modicatur, culpa dolorio blanti ani ad quist pa suntis quatur?

Ciendam recabor porrum harum iur, oditatur, solor ad qui tota sequian ihitior roviden dandicium recae vit ute reur? Ipicitatus ditiur saest ut eiuscium reperchitia qui que consecabo. Nequidit, assunt inum ipsant molore num faccatest, ut od ut ea destrumque reseque ad eatem estiberunt endae estia ventior endiam voluptae num volorae nit officipsam volecestius unt.

Rehenisquis antibusam, omnimet aliqui ommolup ienimus aut es magnim hiliquas accum dolendist, si comniendis ad et que ea dolore, quibus que et, officipsus rat re pliquas min niendis cor acesed

Urban aquatic ecology, restoration, and fishing on the Los Angeles River

Abadía-Cardoso, A. , Pearce, D. E. , Jacobson, S. , Marshall, J. , Dalrymple, D. , Kawasaki, F. , Ruiz-Campos, G. , & Garza, J. C. (2016). Population genetic structure and ancestry of steelhead/rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*) at the extreme southern edge of their range in North America. *Conservation Genetics*, 17(3), 675–689.

Ackerman, D. , Schiff, K. C. , Trim, H. , & Mullin, M. (2003). Characterization of water quality in the LA River. Southern California Coastal Waters Research Project.

Almousawi, D. , Almedej, J. , & Alsumaiei, A. A. (2020). Impact of urbanization on desert flash flood generation. *Arabian Journal of Geosciences*, 13(12), 441.

City of LA Bureau of Engineering . (2007). LA River Revitalization Master Plan.

Copp, G. H. , Vilizzi, L. , & Gozlan, R. E. (2010). The demography of introduction pathways, propagule pressure and occurrences of nonnative freshwater fish in England. *Aquatic Conservation: Marine and Freshwater Ecosystems*, 20(5), 595–601.

Coulthard, S. (2008). Adapting to environmental change in artisanal fisheries—Insights from a South Indian Lagoon. *Global Environmental Change*, 18(3), 479–489.

Dooling, S. (2009). Ecological gentrification: A research agenda exploring justice in the city. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 33(3), 621–639.

Drakopoulos, L. , Robertson, D. , Panchang, S. , Marjadi, M. N. , Koehn, Z. , & Guo, L. (2020). Transdisciplinary synthesis research in unruly environments: Reflecting on a case study of vulnerability and urban fishing in the American Gulf Coast. *Projections*.

Drill, S. , Post, J. M. , Aguilar, A. , & Dagit, R. (2021). Current checklist of fish species present on the LA River. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences* (in review).

Edwards, N. (1923, August 5). Drain pipe Ike Waltons: River bottom is the queerest spot in LA. *The LA Times*.

Ethington, P. J. , MacDonald, B. , Stein, G. , Deverell, W. , & Longcore, T. (2020). Historical ecology of the LA River Watershed and environs. Spatial Sciences Institute University of Southern California.

Finney, C. (2014). Black faces, white spaces: Reimagining the relationship of African Americans to the great outdoors. University of North Carolina Press Books.

Friends of the LA River . (2008). State of the River 2: The Fish Study. https://folar.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/FOLAR_Fish_Study_2008.pdf

Friends of the LA River . (2016). State of the River 3: The long beach fish study (p. 65). https://folar.org/wp-content/uploads/2017/04/FOLAR_Fish_Study_2016.pdf

From Lot to Spot . (n.d.). From lot to spot. <http://fromlottospot.org>

Frumkin, H. , Bratman, G. N. , Breslow, S. J. , Cochran, B. , Kahn Jr, P. H. , Lawler, J. J. , Levin, P. S. , Tandon, P. S. , Varanasi, U. , Wolf, K. L. , & Wood, S. A. (2017). Nature contact and human health: A research agenda. *Environmental Health Perspectives*, 125(7), 075001. <https://doi.org/10.1289/EHP1663>

Gould, K. A. , & Lewis, T. L. (2018). From green gentrification to resilience gentrification: An Example from Brooklyn: From green gentrification to resilience gentrification. *City & Community*, 17(1), 281–312.

Grimm, N. B. , Faeth, S. H. , Golubiewski, N. E. , Redman, C. L. , Wu, J. , Bai, X. , & Briggs, J. M. (2008). Global change and the ecology of cities. *Science*, 319(5864), 756–760.

Gumprecht, B. (2001). *The LA River: Its life, death, and possible rebirth*. The Johns Hopkins University Press.

Hall, M. M. , Wehi, P. M. , Whaanga, H. , Walker, E. T. , Koia, J. H. , & Wallace, K. J. (2021). Promoting social and environmental justice to support Indigenous partnerships in urban ecosystem restoration. *Restoration Ecology*, 29(1), 1–7. doi:10.1111/rec.13305

Hopkins, K. G. , Morse, N. B. , Bain, D. J. , Bettez, N. D. , Grimm, N. B. , Morse, J. L. , Palta, M. M. , Shuster, W. D. , Bratt, A. R. , & Suchy, A. K. (2015). Assessment of regional variation in streamflow responses to urbanization and the persistence of physiography. *Environmental Science & Technology*, 49(5), 2724–2732.

Hutt, C. P. , & Jackson, J. R. (2008). Implications of angler motivations and preferences for urban fisheries management. *American Fisheries Society Symposium*, 67, 63–76

Immergluck, D. , & Balan, T. (2017). Sustainable for whom? Green urban development, environmental gentrification, and the Atlanta Beltline. *Urban Geography*, 39(4), 546–562.

Jiang, S. C. , & Chu, W. (2004). PCR detection of pathogenic viruses in southern California urban rivers. *Journal of Applied Microbiology*, 97(1), 17–28. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1365-2672.2004.02269.x>

Kilgannon, C. (2015, November 27). A rite to improve karma for man, creature and, now, the environment. *The New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2015/11/28/nyregion/a-rite-to-improve-karma-for-man-creature-and-now-the-environment.html>

Kondo, M. C. , Fluehr, J. M. , McKeon, T. , & Branas, C. C. (2018). Urban green space and its impact on human health. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 15(3), 445.

Kristian, B. (2020, May 7). Ahmaud Arbery and the racist history of loitering laws. *The Week*. <https://theweek.com/articles/912977/ahmaud-arbery-racist-history-loitering-laws>

LA Almanac . (n.d.). Historical general population: City & county of LA, 1850 to 2010. <http://www.laalmanac.com/population/po02.php>

LA City/County Native American Indian Commission . (2019). LA River native community discussion. <https://fb.watch/6d1lY9slln/>.

LA County . (2019). LA River master plan public engagement report—Cumulative data through January 31, 2019. Cumulative Data. https://www.larivermasterplan.org/public_engagement_round_1_report

LA County . (2021). LA river master plan update [Public Engagement Report April 21, 2021]. https://d3n8a8pro7vhmx.cloudfront.net/larmp/pages/376/attachments/original/1622571886/210421-Virtual_CM-Public_Draft_Engagement_Report.pdf

LA County Department of Public Works . (n.d.). LA River watershed. <https://dpw.lacounty.gov/wmd/watershed/la/>.

LA District, US Army Corps of Engineers . (2015). LA River ecosystem restoration integrated feasibility report. LA CA.

LA District, US Army Corps of Engineers . (2016). Hydraulics report. LA CA.

LA District, US Army Corps of Engineers . (n.d.a). Hansen Dam. <https://www.spl.usace.army.mil/Missions/Asset-Management/Hansen-Dam/>

LA District, US Army Corps of Engineers . (n.d.b). Sepulveda Dam. <https://www.spl.usace.army.mil/Missions/Asset-Management/Sepulveda-Dam/>

LA River Revised Master Plan . (2021). LA River master plan: Public draft. <https://www.larivermasterplan.org/>

LA Times . (1909, January 30). Landing fish with clubs: Wading in and picking them up great sport.

LA Times . (1921, November 27). Shark caught in LA River? Yessir.

LA Times . (1927, February 19). Boys in valley get fish from fishless river.

LA Times . (1940, March 1). Jail trustee catches fish— Yes, in the LA River.

LA Times . (1941a, March 11). Pity poor fish in L.A. River!

LA Times . (1941b, March 31). Cycling couple catch fish in hands in LA River.

LA Times . (1978, February 17). L.A. River yields confused carp of 22 pounds.

Larson, E. , Grimm, N. , Gober, P. , & Redman, C. (2005). The paradoxical ecology and management of water in the Phoenix, USA metropolitan area. *Journal of Ecohydrology and Hydrobiology*, 5, 287–296.

Liao, K. H. , Deng, S. , & Tan, P. Y. (2017). Blue-green infrastructure: New Frontier for sustainable urban stormwater management. In P. Y. Tan & C. Y. Jim (Eds.), *Greening cities: Forms and functions* (pp. 203–226). Springer.

Marchetti, M. P. , Lockwood, J. L. , & Light, T. (2006). Effects of urbanization on California's fish diversity: Differentiation, homogenization and the influence of spatial scale. *Biological Conservation*, 127(3), 310–318.

Marsh, E. (2012). *A Concrete reality: Spatial justice and the LA River*. London School of Economics and Political Science.

Martinez, M. , & Button, H. (2013, June 1). At last, LA River opens to public recreation after 80 years | CNN Travel. CNN. <https://www.cnn.com/travel/article/los-angeles-river/index.html>

May, R. (2006). Connectivity" in urban rivers: Conflict and convergence between ecology and design. *Technology in Society*, 28(4), 477–488. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techsoc.2006.09.004>

McPhillips, L. E. , Earl, S. R. , Hale, R. L. , & Grimm, N. B. (2019). Urbanization in Arid Central Arizona watersheds results in decreased stream flashiness. *Water Resources Research*, 55(11), 9436–9453.

Mongolo, J. , Trusso, N. , Dagit, R. , Aguilar, A. , & Drill, S. L. (2017). A longitudinal temperature profile of the LA River from June through October 2016. *Bulletin, Southern California Academy of Sciences*, 116(3), 174–192.

Moyle, P. B. (1976). Fish introductions in California: History and impact on native fishes. *Biological Conservation*, 9(2), 101–118.

Moyle, P. B. (2006). Predicting invasion success: freshwater fishes in California as a model. *BioScience*, 56(6), 515–524.

Moyle, P. B. , Lusardi, R. A. , Samuel, P. J. , & Katz, J. V. E. (2017). State of the Salmonids: status of California's emblematic fishes 2017. *California Trout*.

Murdock, S. H. , Backman, K. , Ditton, R. B. , Hoque, M. N. , & Ellis, D. (1992). Implications of future demographic change for participation in fishing in Texas. *North American Journal of Fisheries Management*, 12(3), 548–558.

National Marine Fisheries Service . (2012). Southern California steelhead recovery plan. Southwest Region, Protected Resources Division.

Newman, A. (2011). Inclusive urban ecological restoration in Toronto, Canada. In D. Egan (Ed.), *Human dimensions of ecological restoration: Integrating science, nature, and culture* (pp. 63–75). Island Press.

Newman, A. , Campbell, L. , Safransky, S. , & Stallman, T. (2020). Chapter 2 introduction. This land is ours: Towards a new urban comments. In A. Newman , L. Campbell , S. Safransky & T. Stallman (Eds.), *A People's Atlas of Detroit* (pp. 69–70). Wayne State University Press.

Olgin, N. H. (2015). From the "Concrete River" to an "Urban Oasis": An Analysis of the Appropriation of environmental language in the LA River revitalization master plan [Thesis]. California State University Northridge.

Ossola, A. , Cadenasso, M. L. , & Meineke, E. K. (2021). Valuing the role of time in urban ecology. *Frontiers in Ecology and Evolution*, 9, 151–159.

Pearson, J. (2019, July 11). Fly fishing for 'sewer salmon' in the L.A. River. *LA Times*.

Pearsons, T. N. , Li, H. W. , & Lamberti, G. A. (1992). Influence of habitat complexity on resistance to flooding and resilience of stream fish assemblages. *Transactions of the American Fisheries Society*, 121(4), 427–436.

Pease, K. (2016). Assessing microbial water quality of the LA River recreation zones. <https://healthebay.org/sites/default/files/LA-RIVER-STUDY-FINAL-FOR-RELEASE.pdf>

Pickett, S. T. A. , Cadenasso, M. L. , Rosi-Marshall, E. J. , Belt, K. T. , Groffman, P. M. , Grove, J. M. , Irwin, E. G. , Kaushal, S. S. , LaDeau, S. L. , Nilon, C. H. , Swan, C. M. , & Warren, P. S. (2017). Dynamic heterogeneity: A framework to promote ecological integration and hypothesis generation in urban systems. *Urban Ecosystems*, 20(1), 1–14.

Pitchon, A. , & Norman, K. (2012). Fishing off the Dock and Under the Radar in LA County: Demographics and Risks. *Bulletin of the Southern California Academy of Sciences*, 111(2), 141–152.

Post, J. (2017). Human interactions with the aquatic ecosystems of the LA River: The creation of the LA river as a human landscape and the effect of exotic fish on human activity. [PhD Thesis]. Texas Tech University.

Post, J. , & Carter, P. (2004). Unauthorized fish introductions: Fisheries management of the people, for the people, or by the people? *American Fisheries Society Symposium*, 44, 431–443.

Post, J. , & Carter, P. (2021). Unnatural nature: Anglers' reimaginings of the LA River as Parkland. *Geographical Review*, 1–21.

Reaser, J. K. (2001). Invasive Alien species prevention and control: The art and science of managing people. In J. A. McNeely (Ed.), *The Great reshuffling: Human dimensions of Alien invasive species* (pp. 89–104). International Union for the Conservation of Nature (IUCN).

Richardson, D. M. , & Pyšek, P. (2008). Fifty years of invasion ecology – the legacy of Charles Elton. *Diversity and Distributions*, 14(2), 161–168.

Richardson, J. , Mitchell, B. , & Franco, J. (2019). Shifting neighborhoods: Gentrification and cultural displacement in American Cities. National Community Reinvestment Coalition.

Rigolon, A. , & Németh, J. (2020). Green gentrification or 'just green enough': Do park location, size and function affect whether a place gentrifies or not? *Urban Studies*, 57(2), 402–420.

Robbins, P. , & Moore, S. A. (2013). Ecological anxiety disorder: Diagnosing the politics of the Anthropocene. *Cultural Geographies*, 20(1), 3–19.

Robinson, J. M. , Gellie, N. , MacCarthy, D. , Mills, J. G. , O'Donnell, K. , & Redvers, N. (2021). Traditional ecological knowledge in Restoration Ecology: A call to listen deeply, to engage with, and respect indigenous voices. *Restoration Ecology*, 29(4), e13381.

Sahagun, L. (2015, November 1). Hundreds of homeless riverbed dwellers at risk of drowning from El Niño flooding, experts say. *LA Times*. <https://www.latimes.com/local/california/la-me-adv-homeless-elnino-20151101-story.html>

Sahagun, L. (2019, February 24). County wants authority over L.A. River flood-control channels owned by U.S. government. *LA Times*. <https://www.latimes.com/local/lanow/la-me-ln-county-flood-control-20190224-story.html>

Sahagun, L. (2020, April 21). Lewis MacAdams, famed crusader for the LA River, dies at 75. *LA Times*. <https://www.latimes.com/story/2020-04-21/lewis-macadams-los-angeles-river-dies>

Salas, S. , & Gaertner, D. (2004). The behavioural dynamics of fishers: Management implications. *Fish and Fisheries*, 5(2), 153–167. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1467-2979.2004.00146.x>

Sanchez, Y. , Morris, K. , Jong, A. , Johnson, S. , & Wisenbaker, K. (2019). LA River 2018 State of the Watershed Report (p. 84). Council for Watershed Health. https://c776b17b-7873-4634-9014-b3a3f54a40e8.filesusr.com/ugd/ceb944_7f6deab1c8c24ef6a890e89d1d92ca97.pdf

Sankar, A. , Luborsky, M. , & Johnson, R. (2020). The river rats: Fishing, mutuality, and Community. In A. Newman , L. Campbell , S. Safransky & T. Stallman (Eds.), *A People's Atlas of Detroit* (pp. 100–103). Wayne State University Press.

Schell, C. J. , Dyson, K. , Fuentes, T. L. , Des Roches, S. , Harris, N. C. , Miller, D. S. , Woelfle-Erskine, C. A. , & Lambert, M. R. (2020). The ecological and evolutionary consequences of systemic racism in urban environments. *Science*, eaay4497. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aay4497>

Seastedt, T. R. , Hobbs, R. J. , & Suding, K. N. (2008). Management of novel ecosystems: Are novel approaches required? *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 6(10), 547–553. <https://doi.org/10.1890/070046>

Shapovalov, L. , Cordone, A. , & Dill, W. (1981). A list of the freshwater and anadromous fishes of California. *California Fish and Game*, 67(1), 4–38.

Stillwater Sciences . (2020). Conceptual ecological model and limiting factors analysis for steelhead in the LA River Watershed: Final technical memorandum. Prepared by Stillwater Sciences, LA, CA for the Council for Watershed Health. <https://www.watershedhealth.org/larw-fish-passage>

Swift, C. , & Drill, S. (2008). Fish study. In *State of the River 2: The Fish Study*. (p. 21). Friends of the LA River.

Swift, C. , & Siegel, J. (1993). The past and present freshwater fish fauna of the LA River. In K. Garrett (Ed.), *Biota of the LA River* (pp. 1–14). Natural History Museum of LA County.

Taufen Wessells, A. (2014). Ways of knowing the LA River watershed. In J. Girouard & C. Sirianni (Eds.), *Varieties of civic innovation* (pp. 23–44). Vanderbilt University Press.

Taylor, D. E. (2010). Equity, influence, and access: Central Park's role in historical and contemporary urban park financing. In D. E. Taylor (Ed.), *Environment and Social Justice: An International Perspective*, 18. (pp. 29–73). Emerald Group Publishing Limited.

Taylor, D. E. (2016). *The rise of the American conservation movement: power, privilege, and environmental protection*. Duke University Press.

UCLA Geography . (2020). Biodiversity Atlas of LA. <https://biodiversityla.org/>

Urena-Ravelo, B. L. (2017, August 4). It's true, gentrification isn't the new colonialism, it's just the old one. *Medium*. <https://medium.com/@AfroResistencia/its-true-gentrification-isn-t-the-new-colonialism-it-s-just-the-old-one-daf7e97a86f0>

US Census Bureau , U.C. (2015). Census Bureau reports at Least 350 languages spoken in U.S. Homes. The United States Census Bureau. <https://www.census.gov/newsroom/press-releases/2015/cb15-185.html>

US EPA . (2010). Clean Water Act Jurisdictional Determination for the LA River.

US Forest Service, Angeles National Forest . (n.d.). San Gabriel mountains national monument: History & culture. <https://www.fs.usda.gov/main/angeles/learning/history-culturewolch>

West, P. C. , Fly, J. M. , Larkin, F. , & Marans, R. W. (1992). Minority Anglers and Toxic Fish Consumption: Evidence from a Statewide Survey of Michigan. In B. Bryant & P. Mohai (Eds.), *Race and the incidence of environmental hazards: A time for discourse* (pp. 100–113). Westview Press.

West, P. C. , Fly, J. M. , Marans, R. , Larkin, F. , & Rosenblatt, D. (1995). Minorities and toxic fish consumption: Implications for point discharge policy in Michigan. In B. Bryant (Ed.) *Environmental justice: Issues, policies, and solutions* (pp. 124–137). Island Press.

Western Regional Climate Center . (n.d.). USC Station Data. <https://wrcc.dri.edu/>

Wolch, J. (2002). *Anima urbis*. *Progress in Human Geography*, 26(6), 721–742.

Wolch, J. (2007). *Green Urban Worlds*. *Annals of the Association of American Geographers*, 97(2), 373–384.

Wolch, J. R. , Byrne, J. , & Newell, J. P. (2014). Urban green space, public health, and environmental justice: The challenge of making cities 'just green enough'. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 125, 234–244.

Introduction to Section 4

Ahern, J. (2011). From fail-safe to safe-to-fail: Sustainability and resilience in the new urban world. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100(4), 341–343. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.02.021>

Bell, S. (2018). *Urban water sustainability: Constructing infrastructure for cities and nature*. Routledge.

Gandy, M. (2014). *The fabric of space: Water modernity, and the urban imagination*. The MIT Press.

Goh, K. (2019). Urban waterscapes: The hydro-politics of flooding in a sinking city: urban waterscapes. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 43(2), 250–272. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-2427.12756>

Greve, P. , Kahil, T. , Mochizuki, J. , Schinko, T. , Satoh, Y. , Burek, P. , Fischer, G. , Tramberend, S. , Burtscher, R. , Langan, S. , & Wada, Y. (2018). Global assessment of water challenges under uncertainty in water scarcity projections. *Nature Sustainability*, 1(9), 486–494. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41893-018-0134-9>

Liao, K.-H. (2012). A theory on urban resilience to floods—A basis for alternative planning practices. *Ecology and Society*, 17(4), art48. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-05231-170448>

Loftus, A. , & Sultana, F. (n.d.). *Water politics* (1st ed.). Routledge.

McGee, S. (2014, July 27). Companies proclaim water the next oil in a rush to turn resources into profit. *The Guardian*. <https://www.theguardian.com/money/2014/jul/27/water-nestle-drink-charge-privatize-companies-stocks>

Pahl-Wostl, C. , Craps, M. , Dewulf, A. , Mostert, E. , Tabara, D. , & Taillieu, T. (2007). Social learning and water resources management. *Ecology and Society*, 12(2). <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-02037-120205>

UN-Water . (2020). 2030 Strategy. <https://www.unwater.org/publications/un-water-2030-strategy/>

United Nations Children's Fund & World Health Organization . (2019). *Progress on household drinking water, sanitation and hygiene 2000–2017. Special focus on inequalities*. https://www.who.int/water_sanitation_health/publications/jmp-report-2019/en/

Way, T. (Ed.). (2018). *River cities: City rivers*. Dumbarton Oaks Research Library and Collection.

World Economic Forum . (2019). *Global risks 2018, 14th Edition*. <http://wef.ch/risks2019>

Yang, W. , Hyndman, D. W. , Winkler, J. A. , Viña, A. , Deines, J. M. , Lupi, F. , Luo, L. , Li, Y. , Basso, B. , Zheng, C. , Ma, D. , Li, S. , Liu, X. , Zheng, H. , Cao, G. , Meng, Q. , Ouyang, Z. , & Liu, J. (2016). Urban water sustainability: Framework and application. *Ecology and Society*, 21(4). [https://www.jstor.org/stable/26270037/](https://www.jstor.org/stable/26270037)

Redrawing our urban waters

Ahern, J. (2011). From fail-safe to safe-to-fail: Sustainability and resilience in the new urban world. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100(4), 341–343. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2011.02.021>

Amos, A. L. (2013). Developing the law of the river: The integration of law and policy into hydrologic and socio-economic modeling efforts in the Willamette River Basin. *University of Kansas Law Review*, 62(4), 1091–1140.

Barlow, D. , Burrill, D. G. , & Nolfi, J. (1977). Research report on developing a community level natural resource inventory system. Center for Studies in Food Self-Sufficiency.

Biswas, A. K. (1981). Integrated water management: Some international dimensions. *Journal of Hydrology*, 51(1), 369–379. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1694\(81\)90145-1](https://doi.org/10.1016/0022-1694(81)90145-1)

Blomquist, W. (1992). *Dividing the waters: Governing groundwater in Southern California*. ICS Press. <https://www.cabdirect.org/cabdirect/abstract/19941902763>

Blomquist, William , & Schlager, E. (2005). Political pitfalls of integrated watershed management. *Society & Natural Resources*, 18(2), 101–117. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08941920590894435>

Braden, J. B. , & Ando, A. W. (2011). Economic costs, benefits, and achievability of low-impact development-based stormwater regulations. In H. W. Thurston (Ed.), *Economic incentives for stormwater control*. CRC Press.

Brown, H. (2014). *Next generation infrastructure: Principles for post-industrial public works*. Island Press.

Brown, R. R. , Keath, N. , & Wong, T. H. F. (2009). Urban water management in cities: Historical, current and future regimes. *Water Science & Technology*, 59(5), 847. <https://doi.org/10.2166/wst.2009.029>

Center for Sustainable Infrastructure . (2017). *A Northwest vision for 2040 water infrastructure* [CSI report, 2017]. <https://centerforsci.org/index.php/water/>.

Cerra, J. F. (2017). Emerging strategies for voluntary urban ecological stewardship on private property. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 157, 586–597. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2016.06.016>

Cheng, C. (2016). Spatial climate justice and Green infrastructure assessment: A case study for the Huron River watershed, Michigan, USA. *GI_Forum*, 4(1), 176–190. https://doi.org/10.1553/giscience2016_01_s176

CIRIA . (2000). *Sustainable urban drainage systems – design manual for Scotland and Northern Ireland* (No. C521).

City of Portland, Oregon . (2019). *Central City Plan, Title 33, Planning and Zoning* (§33.510.243 Ecoroofs, 2019). <https://www.portlandoregon.gov/bps/article/53363>

Craig, R. K. (2008). Climate change, regulatory fragmentation, and water triage natural resources and environmental law Issue. *University of Colorado Law Review*, 79(3), 825–928.

Daniel, J. R. , Pinel, S. L. , & Brooks, J. (2013). Overcoming barriers to collaborative transboundary water governance. *Mountain Research and Development*, 33(3), 215–224. <https://doi.org/10.1659/MRD-JOURNAL-D-12-00121.1>

Dobbie, M. F. , Brookes, K. L. , & Brown, R. R. (2014). Transition to a water-cycle city: Risk perceptions and receptivity of Australian urban water practitioners. *Urban Water Journal*, 11(6), 427–443. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1573062X.2013.795235>

Douglas, I. (2018). The challenge of urban poverty for the use of green infrastructure on floodplains and wetlands to reduce flood impacts in intertropical Africa. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 180, 262–272. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2016.09.025>

Duong, K. , Grant, S. , Rippey, M. , & Feldman, D. (2017, December 11). IRWD Turf rebate program: Drivers and policy implications. *American Geophysical Union Fall Meeting*.

Everett, G. , Lawson, E. , & Lamond, J. (2015). Chapter 3: Green infrastructure and urban water management. In D. Sinnett , N. Smith , & S. Burgess (Eds.), *Handbook on green infrastructure* (pp. 50–66). Edward Elgar Publishing. <https://www.elgaronline.com/view/edcoll/9781783473991/9781783473991.00009.xml>

Farfing, K. , & Watson, R. (2014). *Stormwater funding options providing sustainable water quality funding in Los Angeles County*. [Prepared for California Contract Cities Association and The League of California Cities, Los Angeles County, Division City Managers Committees].

Feldman, D. L. (2017). *The water-sustainable city: Science, policy and practice*. Edward Elgar Publishing.

Fielding, K. S. , Dolnicar, S. , & Schultz, T. (2019). Public acceptance of recycled water. *International Journal of Water Resources Development*, 35(4), 551–586. <https://doi.org/10.1080/07900627.2017.1419125>

Fletcher, T. D. , Shuster, W. , Hunt, W. F. , Ashley, R. , Butler, D. , Arthur, S. , Trowsdale, S. , Barraud, S. , Semadeni-Davies, A. , Bertrand-Krajewski, J.-L. , Mikkelsen, P. S. , Rivard, G. , Uhl, M. , Dagenais, D. , & Viklander, M. (2015). SUDS, LID, BMPs, WSUD and more – The evolution and application of terminology surrounding urban drainage. *Urban Water Journal*, 12(7), 525–542. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1573062X.2014.916314>

Gandy, M. (2014). *The fabric of space: Water, modernity, and the urban imagination*. MIT Press.

Grant, S. B. , Duong, K. , Rippey, M. A. , Pierce, G. , Feldman, D. , Zanetti, E. , & McNulty, A. (2020). From yards to cities: A simple and generalizable probabilistic framework for upscaling outdoor water conservation behavior. *Environmental Research Letters*, 15(5), 054010. <https://doi.org/10.1088/1748-9326/ab7c1e>

Harris-Lovett, S. R. , Binz, C. , Sedlak, D. L. , Kiparsky, M. , & Truffer, B. (2015). Beyond user acceptance: A legitimacy framework for potable water reuse in California. *Environmental Science & Technology*, 49(13), 7552–7561. <https://doi.org/10.1021/acs.est.5b00504>

Holling, C. S. (1996). Engineering resilience versus ecological resilience. In P.C. Schulze (Ed.) *Engineering within ecological constraints*. National Academies Press.

Hollis, G. E. (1975). The effect of urbanization on floods of different recurrence interval. *Water Resources Research*, 11(3), 431–435. <https://doi.org/10.1029/WR011i003p00431>

Hughes, S. , & Pincetl, S. (2014). Evaluating collaborative institutions in context: The case of regional water management in Southern California. *Environment and Planning C: Government and Policy*, 32(1), 20–38. <https://doi.org/10.1068/c1210>

Hunt, T. (2015). *Ten cities that made an empire* (Vol. 24). Penguin Books. <https://www.eupublishing.com/doi/full/10.3366/scot.2015.0087>

Irwin, N. B. , Klaiber, H. A. , & Irwin, E. G. (2017). Do stormwater basins generate co-benefits? Evidence from Baltimore County, Maryland. *Ecological Economics*, 141, 202–212. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2017.05.030>

Jaffe, M. (2010). Reflections on green infrastructure economics. *Environmental Practice*, 12(4), 357–365. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S1466046610000475>

Jeffery, K. (2020). *Blue Index Austin: A new approach to urban waterscape design and watershed protection*. Blue Index Austin.

Kiparsky, M. , Sedlak, D. L. , Thompson, B. H. , & Truffer, B. (2013). The innovation deficit in urban water: The need for an integrated perspective on institutions, organizations, and technology. *Environmental Engineering Science*, 30(8), 395–408. <https://doi.org/10.1089/ees.2012.0427>

Lamond, J. E. (2017). Whole life costing and multiple benefits of sustainable drainage. In *Sustainable surface water management: A handbook for SUDS* (pp. 235–244). John Wiley & Sons.

Los Angeles County . (n.d.). Central LA County safe and clean water program. <https://safecleanwaterla.org/central-la-county/>

Los Angeles County Sanitation Districts . (2015). Twenty-sixth annual status report on recycled water use.

Los Angeles Department of Water and Power . (2015). *Urban water management plan*.

Low, K. G. , Grant, S. B. , Hamilton, A. J. , Gan, K. , Saphores, J.-D. , Arora, M. , & Feldman, D. L. (2015). Fighting drought with innovation: Melbourne's response to the Millennium Drought in Southeast Australia. *WIREs Water*, 2(4), 315–328. <https://doi.org/10.1002/wat2.1087>

Macfarlane, R. (2015). *Landmarks*. Penguin UK.

Netusil, N. R. , Levin, Z. , Shandas, V. , & Hart, T. (2014). Valuing green infrastructure in Portland, Oregon. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 124, 14–21. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.01.002>

Netusil, N. R. , & Thomas, B. (2019, November 19). Ecoroofs in Portland, Oregon, USA. *Blue-Green Futures*. <http://blogs.nottingham.ac.uk/bluegreenfutures/2019/11/19/ecoroofs-in-portland-oregon-usa/>

Neuman, M. , & Smith, S. (2010). City planning and infrastructure: Once and future partners. *Journal of Planning History*, 9(1), 21–42. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1538513209355373>

Pahl-Wostl, C. , Jeffrey, P. , & Sendzimir, J. (2011). Adaptive and integrated management of water resources. In R.Q. Grafton & K. Hussey (Eds.) *Water resources planning and management*. Cambridge University Press.

Pincetl, S. , Porse, E. , Mika, K. B. , Litvak, E. , Manago, K. F. , Hogue, T. S. , Gillespie, T. , Pataki, D. E. , & Gold, M. (2019). Adapting urban water systems to manage scarcity in the 21st century: The case of Los Angeles. *Environmental Management*, 63(3), 293–308. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00267-018-1118-2>

Podolosky, L. (2012). *Barriers to low impact development*. [Prepared by the Local Government Commission for the Southern California Stormwater Monitoring Coalition].

Porse, E. , Mika, K. B. , Litvak, E. , Manago, K. F. , Naik, K. , Glickfeld, M. , Hogue, T. S. , Gold, M. , Pataki, D. E. , & Pincetl, S. (2017). Systems analysis and optimization of local water supplies in Los Angeles. *Journal of Water Resources Planning and Management*, 143(9), 04017049. [https://doi.org/10.1061/\(ASCE\)WR.1943-5452.0000803](https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)WR.1943-5452.0000803)

Schäffler, A. , & Swilling, M. (2013). Valuing green infrastructure in an urban environment under pressure—The Johannesburg case. *Ecological Economics*, 86, 246–257. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2012.05.008>

Shackleton, C. M. , Blair, A. , De Lacy, P. , Kaoma, H. , Mugwagwa, N. , Dalu, M. T. , & Walton, W. (2018). How important is green infrastructure in small and medium-sized towns? Lessons from South Africa. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 180, 273–281. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2016.12.007>

Slothower, C. (2019, June 18). Portland eco-roofs standard presenting challenges. *Daily Journal of Commerce*. <https://djcoregon.com/news/2019/06/18/portland-eco-roofs-standard-presenting-challenges/>

Sule, S. (2003). Understanding our civic issues: Mumbai's water supply. The Bombay Community Public Trust.

The River Project . (2018). *Water LA*. Water LA. <https://www.waterla.org>

Todd, N. J. , & Todd, J. (1994). *From eco-cities to living machines: Principles of ecological design*. North Atlantic Books.

U.S. Environmental Protection Agency . (2000). *Low Impact Development (LID). A literature review*. United States EPA Office of Water.

U.S. EPA . (2007). *Reducing stormwater costs through low impact development (LID) strategies and practices*.

Whelans Consultants . (1994). *Planning and management guidelines for water sensitive urban (residential) design*. Department of Planning and Urban Development of Western Australia.

Wodder, R. (2020). Blue Index' captures our emotional reactions to urban waterscapes. *Earth Island Journal*. <https://www.earthisland.org/journal/index.php/articles/entry/blue-index-captures-emotional-reactions-urban-waterscapes/>

Young, O. (2002). Institutional interplay: The environmental consequences of cross-scale interactions. In E. Ostrom , N. Dolsak , P.C. Stern , S. Stonich & E.U. Wever (Eds.) *The drama of the commons*. National Academies Press.

Zhou, Q. (2017). Impacts of sustainable streets on housing prices: A hedonic analysis in Chicago [Master of Science]. University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign.

Resilience-based planning and management of sustainable coastal cities and landscapes using spatial-temporal simulations

Adger, W. N. , Hughes, T. P. , Folke, C. , Carpenter, S. R. , & Rockström, J. (2005). Social-ecological resilience to coastal disasters. *Science*, 309(5737), 1036–1039. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9781351201117-18>.

Bosello, F. , & De Cian, E. (2014). Climate change, sea level rise, and coastal disasters. A review of modeling practices. *Energy Economics*, 46, 593–605. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.eneco.2013.09.002>

Bruneau, M. , Chang, S. E. , Eguchi, R. T. , Lee, G. C. , O'Rourke, T. D. , Reinhorn, A. M. , & Von Winterfeldt, D. (2003). A framework to quantitatively assess and enhance the seismic resilience of communities. *Earthquake Spectra*, 19(4), 733–752.

Carboni, M. , Carranza, M. L. , & Acosta, A. (2009). Assessing conservation status on coastal dunes: A multiscale approach. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 91(1), 17–25.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2008.11.004>

Chang, S. E. , & Shinozuka, M. (2004). Measuring improvements in the disaster resilience of communities. *Earthquake Spectra*, 20(3), 739–755. <https://doi.org/10.1193/1.1775796>

Costanza, R. , & Farley, J. (2007). Ecological economics of coastal disasters: Introduction to the special issue. *Ecological Economics*, 63(2–3), 49–53. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2007.03.002>

Drius, M. , Malavasi, M. , Acosta, A. T. R. , Ricotta, C. , & Carranza, M. L. (2013). Boundary-based analysis for the assessment of coastal dune landscape integrity over time. *Applied Geography*, 45, 41–48.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apgeog.2013.08.003>.

Ernstson, H. (2013). The social production of ecosystem services: A framework for studying environmental justice and ecological complexity in urbanized landscapes. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 109(1), 7–17.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2012.10.005>

Folke, C. (2006). Resilience: The emergence of a perspective for social–ecological systems analyses. *Global Environmental Change*, 16(3), 253–267. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2006.04.002>

Holling, C. S. (1973). Resilience and stability of ecological systems. *Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics*, 4(1), 1–23.

Kim, G. , Kang, W. , Lee, D. , Vaswani, R. T. , & Chon, J. (2019). A spatial approach to climate-resilient infrastructure in coastal social-ecological systems: The case of dumbeong in Goseong County, South Korea. *Environment International*, 131, 105032. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envint.2019.105032>

Kim, M. , Choi, Y. E. , & Chon, J. (2018). Key coastal landscape structures for resilient coastal green infrastructure to enhance the abundance of migratory birds on the Yellow Sea. *Environmental Pollution*, 243, 1617–1628. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2018.08.081>

Kim, M. , You, S. , Chon, J. , & Lee, J. (2017). Sustainable land-use planning to improve the coastal resilience of the social-ecological landscape. *Sustainability*, 9(7), 1086. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su9071086>

Kim, Y. , Choi, K. H. , & Jung, P. M. (2014). Changes in foredune vegetation caused by coastal forests. *Ocean & Coastal Management*, 102, 103–113. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2014.09.001>

Korea Institute of Civil Engineering and Building Technology . (2015). Water circulation effect analysis and infrastructure construction technology development research.

Kron, W. (2013). Coasts: The high-risk areas of the world. *Natural Hazards*, 66(3), 1363–1382. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11069-012-0215-4>

Lee, J. A. , Chon, J. , & Ahn, C. (2014). Planning landscape corridors in ecological infrastructure using least-cost path methods based on the value of ecosystem services. *Sustainability*, 6(11), 7564–7585.

<https://doi.org/10.3390/su6117564>

Li, Y. , Li, Y. , & Wu, W. (2016). Threshold and resilience management of coupled urbanization and water environmental system in the rapidly changing coastal region. *Environmental Pollution*, 208, 87–95.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2015.08.042>

Martínez, M. L. , Intralawan, A. , Vázquez, G. , Pérez-Maqueo, O. , Sutton, P. , & Landgrave, R. (2007). The coasts of our world: Ecological, economic and social importance. *Ecological Economics*, 63(2–3), 254–272. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2006.10.022>

McGranahan, G. , Balk, D. , & Anderson, B. (2007). The rising tide: Assessing the risks of climate change and human settlements in low elevation coastal zones. *Environment and Urbanization*, 19(1), 17–37.

<https://doi.org/10.1177/0956247807076960>

Ministry of Environment . (2016). Biotope area rate application guideline.

Ministry of Environment . (2017). Land cover map 2017 [Map]. <http://egis.me.go.kr/main.do>

Ministry of Maritime Affairs and Fisheries . (2006). Development of coastal erosion prevention technology.

Moore, T. L. , & Hunt, W. F. (2012). Ecosystem service provision by stormwater wetlands and ponds—a means for evaluation? *Water Research*, 46(20), 6811–6823. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.watres.2011.11.026>

National Typhoon Center . (2017). Typhoon analysis report.

Panagopoulos, T. , González Duque, J. A. , & Bostenaru Dan, M. (2016). Urban planning with respect to environmental quality and human well-being. *Environmental Pollution*, 208, 137–144. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2015.07.038>

Reyers, B. , Biggs, R. , Cumming, G. S. , Elmqvist, T. , Hejnowicz, A. P. , & Polasky, S. (2013). Getting the measure of ecosystem services: A social–ecological approach. *Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment*, 11(5), 268–273. <https://doi.org/10.1890/120144>

Seo, J. C. (2002). Analysis of geomorphological changes using RS and GIS techniques in Shinduri coastal dunefield. *Journal of the Korean Association of Regional Geographers*, 8(1), 98–109.

Simonovic, S. P. , & Arunkumar, R. (2016). Comparison of static and dynamic resilience for a multipurpose reservoir operation. *Water Resources Research*, 52(11), 8630–8649. <https://doi.org/10.1002/2016WR019551>

Simonovic, S. P. , & Peck, A. (2013). Dynamic resilience to climate change caused natural disasters in coastal megacities quantification framework. *British Journal of Environment and Climate Change*, 3(3), 378–401. <https://doi.org/10.9734/BJECC/2013/2504>

Small, C. , & Nicholls, R. J. (2003). A global analysis of human settlement in coastal zones. *Journal of Coastal Research*, 584–599. <https://www.jstor.org/stable/4299200>

Smit, B. , & Wandel, J. (2006). Adaptation, adaptive capacity and vulnerability. *Global Environmental Change*, 16(3), 282–292. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2006.03.008>

Song, B. , Park, K. , & Lee, T. (2013). An assessment of urban water cycle in Changwon-si using GIS-based water cycle area ratio. *Journal of Environmental Impact Assessment*, 22(5), 397–408. <https://doi.org/10.14249/eia.2013.22.5.397>

Song, K. , You, S. , & Chon, J. (2018). Simulation modeling for a resilience improvement plan for natural disasters in a coastal area. *Environmental Pollution*, 242, 1970–1980. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2018.07.057>

Sterman, J. (2002). *System dynamics: Systems thinking and modeling for a complex world*. MIT Press.

You, S. , Kim, M. , Lee, J. , & Chon, J. (2018). Coastal landscape planning for improving the value of ecosystem services in coastal areas: Using system dynamics model. *Environmental Pollution*, 242, 2040–2050. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envpol.2018.06.082>

Reservoir urbanism in Shenzhen

Liang, M. (2013). How did the Dongbu water supply project start? In *The eleventh episode of Shenzhen cultural and historical records* (pp. 17–20). Haitian Publishing House.

Lin, H. (2013). The construction and development of reservoirs in Shenzhen. In *The eleventh episode of Shenzhen cultural and historical records* (pp. 21–23). Haitian Publishing House.

Liu, C. (2019, February 21). Construction of Qinglinjing reservoir is speeding up. *Shenzhen Special zone daily*. sznews.com/news/content/2019-02/21/content_21423332.htm

Liu, S. (2013). Hong Kong's water resources management under “One Country, Two Systems.” *Civic Exchange*. https://civic-exchange.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/07/569-201307WATER_LiquidAssets4_en.pdf

Liu, Y. (2016, June 22). Gongming reservoir will become Shenzhen's West Lake by the end of this year. *Shenzhen Economic Daily*. news.sina.com.cn/o/2016-06-22/doc-iftxfmrp2516866.shtml

National Development Reform Commission . (2008). The outline of the plan for the reform and development of the PRD 2008–2020. NDRC.

People's Government of Guangdong Province . (2019). PRD Water Resources Allocation Project has made steady progress. gd.gov.cn/gdywdt/bmdt/content/post_2701911.html

Qiu, W. (2010, September 29). Water starts to flow through the Xijiang–Guangzhou Water Supply Project. *Yangcheng Evening News*. news.sina.com.cn/c/p/2010-09-29/143421195589.shtml

Shenzhen Academy of Social Sciences . (2016). *Practice of new urbanization in Shenzhen*. China Social Science Press.

Shenzhen Statistics Bureau . (2018). *Shenzhen statistics year book 2018*. China Statistics Press.

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2006). *The 11th five-year plan of Shenzhen's Hydrological Development*. SZWA.

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2007). 2006 Basic statistics of water affairs in Shenzhen. swj.sz.gov.cn/sjfb/swjcsj/content/post_2919662.html

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2013). Shenzhen water affairs chorography. Haitian Publishing House.

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2017). Research and planning of an integrated Shenzhen water supply. SZWA.

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2019a). Shenzhen urban water supply planning. SZWA.

Shenzhen Water Authority . (2019b, July 22). 2018 Basic statistics of water affairs in Shenzhen. swj.sz.gov.cn/sjfb/swjcsj/content/post_2919583.html

Shenzhen Yearbook Editorial Committee . (2019). Shenzhen yearbook 2017. Guangdong People's Press.

Tang, D. (2013). Engineered Waters of Hong Kong and Shenzhen. *Landscape Architecture Frontiers*, 1(1), 55–66. <https://journal.hep.com.cn/laf/EN/article/downloadArticleFile.do?attachType=PDF&id=5185>

Water Supplies Department . (2015). Roving exhibition for 50th anniversary of Dongjiang water supply to Hong Kong. https://www.wsd.gov.hk/filemanager/en/share/pdf/DJW_Leaflet-e_a.pdf

Wong, T. , & Kornatowski, G. (2014). Domination and Contestation in the Urban Politics of Shenzhen. *disP- The Planning Review*, 50(4), 6–15. <https://doi.org/10.1080/02513625.2014.1007648>

Yan, S. (2013, March 13). State council has approved seven major river basin plans. *Beijing Review*. beijingreview.com.cn/2009news/todaynews/2013-03/13/content_526373.htm

Living on water

Alarcón, J. O. , Alarcón, J. A. , & Andrews, L. (2018). Epidemiologia, arquitectura paisajista, “Una Salud” e innovación: Experiencia en una comunidad Amazonica. *Rev Peru Med Exp Salud Publica*, 35(4), 667–674.

Andrews, L. (2018). Integrating human health, ecology and built environment design: A TDAR gardens intervention case study with an informal slum community in the Peruvian Amazon. University of Washington: ProQuest Publications.

Bachman, R. A. (2020). Reimagining the amphibious city: From health data to ecological design in an Amazonian informal community. University of Washington: ProQuest Publications.

Birn, A. E. , Holtz, T. H. , & Pilay, Y. (2017). Textbook of global health (4th ed.). New York, NY: Oxford University Press.

Charity, S. , Dudley, N. , Oliveira, D. , & Stolton, S. (2016). Living Amazon Report 2016: A regional approach to conservation in the Amazon. Brasilia and Quito: WWF Living Amazon Initiative.

Davis, M. (2006). Planet of slums. London: Verso.

Durán, A. M. (2017). Ecological urbanism: A new convergence. Paper presented at the Landscape Architecture in Latin America: Unpacking Theory, Practice and Agency, Panel 1.. Harvard Graduate School of Design.

Finer, M. , & Orta-Martinez, M. (2010). A second hydrocarbon boom threatens the Peruvian Amazon: Trends, projections and policy implications. *Environmental Research Letters*, 5(1), 014012.

Freije, H. (2020). Rainforest, Airport, Park: Navigating extractive entanglements through the synthesis of infrastructure and ecological function in Iquitos, Peru. Seattle: ProQuest Publications.

Gibbs, R. (1972). Water chemistry of the Amazon River. *Ceochimica et Cosmochimica Acta*, 36(9), 1061–1066.

Goni, E. , Lopez, H. J. , & Servén, L. (2008). Fiscal redistribution and income inequality in Latin America (Policy research working papers). Washington D.C.: The World Bank.

Guarino, B. (2019, April 5). As seas rise, the U.N. explores a bold plan: Floating cities. *The Washington Post*.

Laurance, W. F. (2006). Fragments and fire: Alarming synergisms among forest disturbance, local climate change, and burning in the Amazon. In W. F. Laurance , & C. A. Peres , *Emerging threats to tropical forests* (pp. 149–164). Chicago, IL: University of Chicago Press.

Marengo, J. A. , & Espinoza, J. C. (2015). Extreme seasonal droughts and floods in Amazonia: Causes, trends and impacts. *International Journal of Climatology*, 36, 1033–1050.

Marengo, J. A. , Nobre, C. A. , Sampaio, G. , Salazar, L. F. , & Borma, L. S. (2011). Climate change in the Amazon Basin: Tipping points, changes in extremes, and impacts on natural and human systems. In M. Bush , J. Flenley , & W. Gosling , *Tropical Rainforest Responses to Climatic Change*. Springer, Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Praxis Books.

Nelson, A. (2020, June). Habitat degradation and the spread of zoonotic disease: Expert Q&A with Dr. Richard Ostfeld and Dr. Leann Andrews. (O. Available , Ed.) *Leaf Litter*, XVIII(2).

Tapullima, J. (2019, August 13). Facultad de Arquitectura y Urbanismo at the Universidad Científica del Perú. (R. Bachman , Interviewer)

UN-Habitat . (2012). State of Latin American and Caribbean Cities 2012: Towards a new urban transition.

UN-Habitat . (2016). Slum Almanac 2015–2016. Nairobi: UNION, Publishing Services Section.
United Nations Department of Economic and Social Affairs . (2008). The effects of climate change on Indigenous peoples. Retrieved May 2020, from Indigenous Peoples:
<https://www.un.org/development/desa/indigenouspeoples/climate-change.html>

A classic case of the struggle to control a river

- Brookes, A. (1988). Channelized rivers: perspectives for environmental management. Chichester: Wiley.
- Bubeck, P. , Botzen, W. J. W. , & Aerts, J. C. (2012). A review of risk perceptions and other factors that influence flood mitigation behavior. *Risk Analysis: An International Journal*, 32(9), 1481–1495.
doi.org/10.1111/j.1539-6924.2011.01783.x
- Butler, C. , & Pidgeon, N. (2011). From 'flood defence' to 'flood risk management': exploring governance, responsibility, and blame. *Environment and Planning C: Government and Policy*, 29(3), 533–547.
doi.org/10.1068/c09181j
- Chen, Y. R. , Yeh, C. H. , & Yu, B. (2016). Flood damage assessment of an urban area in Taiwan. *Natural Hazards*, 83(2), 1045–1055. doi.org/10.1007/s11069-016-2362-5
- DEFRA . (2004). Making space for water: developing a new government strategy for flood and coastal erosion risk management in England, 1–156. London: Defra Publications.
met.reading.ac.uk/~sws00rsp/teaching/postgrad/consultation1.
- IPCC . (2014). Climate change 2014: Synthesis report. Contribution of Working Groups I, II and III to the fifth assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change. Ed. Core Writing Team, R.K. Pachauri and L.A. Meyer . IPCC, 151 pp. weadapt.org/sites/weadapt.org/files/legacy-new/knowledge-base/files/5554becc27072ar5-syr-final-all-topics.pdf
- Kaohsiung City Government . (2017). Comprehensive River Basin Management Plan: The review of the flood control scheme of the Chungchenhu Drain. Taiwan: Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.
- Klijn, F. , Samuels, P. , & Van Os, A. (2008). Towards flood risk management in the EU: State of affairs with examples from various European countries. *International Journal of River Basin Management*, 6(4), 307–321. doi.org/10.1080/15715124.2008.9635358
- Liao, K. H. (2014). From flood control to flood adaptation: A case study on the Lower Green River Valley and the City of Kent in King County, Washington. *Natural Hazards*, 71(1), 723–750. doi.org/10.1007/s11069-013-0923-4
- Liao, K. H. , Chan, J. K. H. , & Huang, Y. L. (2019). Environmental justice and flood prevention: The moral cost of floodwater redistribution. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 189, 36–45.
doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2019.04.012
- Liao, K. H. , Le, T. A. , & Van Nguyen, K. (2016). Urban design principles for flood resilience: Learning from the ecological wisdom of living with floods in the Vietnamese Mekong Delta. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 155, 69–78. doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2016.01.014
- Montz, B. E. , & Tobin, G. A. (2008). Livin' large with levees: Lessons learned and lost. *Natural Hazards Review*, 9(3), 150–157. [doi.org/10.1061/\(ASCE\)1527-6988\(2008\)9:3\(150\)](https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)1527-6988(2008)9:3(150))
- Moss, T. , & Monstadt, J. (Eds.). (2008). Restoring floodplains in Europe. London: IWA Publishing.
doi.org/10.2166/9781780401966
- Mount, J. F. (1995). California rivers and streams: the conflict between fluvial process and land use. Davis: University of California Press.
- NSTCDR (National Science and Technology Center for Disaster Reduction) . (2018). The past and future of Taiwan's climate. Taiwan: Ministry of Science and Technology.
tccip.ncdr.nat.gov.tw/publish_01_one.aspx?bid=20181112092940
- Opperman, J. J. , Galloway, G. E. , Fargione, J. , Mount, J. F. , Richter, B. D. , & Secchi, S. (2009). Sustainable floodplains through large-scale reconnection to rivers. *Science*, 326(5959), 1487–1488.
doi.org/10.1126/science.1178256
- Parker, D. J. (1995). Floodplain development policy in England and Wales. *Applied Geography*, 15(4), 341–363. [doi.org/10.1016/0143-6228\(95\)00016-W](https://doi.org/10.1016/0143-6228(95)00016-W)
- Pinter, N. , Huthoff, F. , Dierauer, J. , Remo, J. W. , & Dampitz, A. (2016). Modeling residual flood risk behind levees, Upper Mississippi River, USA. *Environmental Science & Policy*, 58, 131–140.
doi.org/10.1016/j.envsci.2016.01.003
- Plate, E. J. (2002). Flood risk and flood management. *Journal of Hydrology*, 267(1–2), 2–11.
[doi.org/10.1016/S0022-1694\(02\)00135-X](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0022-1694(02)00135-X)
- Poff, N. L. , Allan, J. D. , Bain, M. B. , Karr, J. R. , Prestegard, K. L. , Richter, B. D. , & Stromberg, J. C. (1997). The natural flow regime. *BioScience*, 47(11), 769–784. [doi:10.2307/1313099](https://doi.org/10.2307/1313099)

Postel, S. , & Richter, B. (2012). *Rivers for life: managing water for people and nature*. Washington, DC: Island Press.

Rijke, J. , van Herk, S. , Zevenbergen, C. , & Ashley, R. (2012). Room for the River: delivering integrated river basin management in the Netherlands. *International Journal of River Basin Management*, 10(4), 369–382. doi.org/10.1080/15715124.2012.739173

RMO 7 . (2004). Typhoon Mindulle flood disaster analysis & review report. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2007). Flood disasters investigation summary report (2007). Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2008). Typhoon Kalmaegi flood disaster analysis & review report.. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2009). Regulation project of flood-prone areas—flood control scheme for Meinung's regional drains.. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2010). Typhoon Fanapi flood disaster analysis & review report.. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2012). Investigation report for the flood disaster by the Torrential Rains (June 10,2012). Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2013). Typhoon Kong-rey and Typhoon Usagi flood disasters investigation report.. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2014). Typhoon Matmo flood disaster investigation report. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2016). Typhoon Megi flood disaster investigation report. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

RMO 7 . (2018). Torrential rains (August 23, 2018) flood disaster investigation report. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

Sayers, P. , Yuanyuan, L. , Galloway, G. , Penning-Rowsell, E. , Fuxin, S. , Kang, W. , ... & Le Quesne, T. (2013). *Flood risk management: a strategic approach*. hdl.handle.net/11540/81

Teng, W. H. , Hsu, M. H. , Wu, C. H. , & Chen, A. S. (2006). Impact of flood disasters on Taiwan in the last quarter century. *Natural Hazards*, 37(1–2), 191–207. doi.org/10.1007/s11069-005-4667-7

Thieken, A. H. , Kienzler, S. , Kreibich, H. , Kuhlicke, C. , Kunz, M. , Mühr, B. , ... & Schröter, K. (2016). Review of the flood risk management system in Germany after the major flood in 2013. *Ecology and Society*, 21(2). doi.org/10.5751/ES-08547-210251

Thomas, F. (2019, April 11). After a \$14-Billion Upgrade, New Orleans' Levees Are Sinking. *E&E News*. scientificamerican.com/article/after-a-14-billion-upgrade-new-orleans-levees-are-sinking/

Tobin, G. A. (1995). The levee love affair: a stormy relationship?. *JAWRA Journal of the American Water Resources Association*, 31(3), 359–367. doi.org/10.1111/j.1752-1688.1995.tb04025.x

Tockner, K. , & Stanford, J. A. (2002). Riverine flood plains: present state and future trends. *Environmental Conservation*, 29(3): 308–330. http://www.jstor.org/stable/44520613

Wang, H. W. , Kuo, P. H. , & Shiau, J. T. (2013). Assessment of climate change impacts on flooding vulnerability for lowland management in southwestern Taiwan. *Natural hazards*, 68(2), 1001–1019. doi.org/10.1007/s11069-013-0670-6

Werritty, A. (2006). Sustainable flood management: oxymoron or new paradigm? *Area*, 38(1), 16–23. doi.org/10.1111/j.1475-4762.2006.00658.x

White, G. F. (1945). *Human Adjustment to Floods*. Research Paper No. 29, Department of Geography. University of Chicago, Chicago: IL.

Wingfield, T. , Macdonald, N. , Peters, K. , Spees, J. , & Potter, K. (2019). Natural flood management: Beyond the evidence debate. *Area*, 51(4), 743–751. doi.org/10.1111/area.12535

World Bank . (2017). *Implementing nature based flood protection: principles and implementation guidance* (No. 120735, pp. 1–32). Washington, DC: World Bank. documents1.worldbank.org/curated/en/739421509427698706/pdf/Implementing-nature-based-flood-protection-principles-and-implementation-guidance.

WRPI (Water Resources Planning Institute) . (2005). Flood control scheme for the Meinung River.. Water Resources Agency, Ministry of Economic Affairs.

Watershed Thinking

- Auckland Council . (2018). Healthy waters: Asset management plan 2018. <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/environment/looking-after-aucklands-water/stormwater/docsassetmanagementplan/stormwater-asset-management-plan-summary.pdf>
- King County Department of Natural Resources . (2017). Our Green Duwamish Watershed-wide stormwater strategy. <https://ourgreenduwamish.files.wordpress.com/2017/04/final-phase-ii-ogd-watershed-wide-stormwater-strategy-april-2017.pdf>
- Postel, S. (2017). Replenish: The virtuous cycle of water and prosperity. Island Press.
- Rainwise . (2020). RAINWISE: Rebates for rain gardens and cisterns. 700milliongallons.org
- Reckien, D. , Creutzig, F. , Fernandez, B. , Lwasa, S. , Tovar-Restrepo, M. , McEvoy, D. , & Satterthwaite, D. (2017). Climate change, equity and the sustainable development goals: An urban perspective. *Environment and Urbanization*, 29(1), 159–182. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0956247816677778>
- Román-Palacios, C. , & Wiens, J. (2020, February 25). Recent responses to climate change reveal the drivers of species extinction and survival. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences (PNAS)*, February 25. <https://www.pnas.org/content/117/8/4211>
- Rottle, N. (2015). Blue-green to the extreme in Portland and Seattle. In J. Sterrett , C. Ozawa , D. Ryan , E. Selzer , & J. Whittington (Eds.), *Planning in the Pacific Northwest*. APA Planners Press.
- Rottle, N. , & Alberti, M. (2008). Climate change and place. Theme article in *Places*, 20, 2.
- Singapore Public Utility Board . (n.d.). Active, beautiful, clean waters. <https://www.pub.gov.sg/abcwaters>.
- Singh, G. , Johir, M. A. H. , Kandasamy, J. , Vigneswaran, S. , Kus, B. , & Naidu, R. (2012). Stormwater harvesting and reuse. In R. A. Meyers (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of sustainability science and technology* (pp. 10095–10117). Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4419-0851-3_266
- Stone, B. (2011). *The city and the coming climate: Climate change in the places we live*. Cambridge University Press.
- The Trust for Public Land . (2020). The heat is on. https://www.tpl.org/sites/default/files/The-Heat-is-on_A-Trust-for-Public-Land_special-report.pdf
- UN Ocean Conference . (2017). Fact sheet. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/wp-content/uploads/2017/05/Ocean-fact-sheet-package.pdf>
- United Nations . (2020a). The 17 goals. United Nations: Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Sustainable Development. <https://sdgs.un.org/goals>
- United Nations: Sustainable Development Goals . (2020b). United Nations launches framework to speed up progress on water and sanitation goal [Press Release]. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/blog/2020/07/united-nations-launches-framework-to-speed-up-progress-on-water-and-sanitation-goal/>

Introduction to Section 5

- Bastien-Olvera, B. , & Moore, F. (2021). Use and non-use value of nature and the social cost of carbon. *Nature Sustainability*, 4, 101–108.
- Climate Action Tracker . (2020). Global mean temperature increase by 2100. <https://climateactiontracker.org/global/temperatures/>
- IEA . (2016). Cities are in the frontline for cutting carbon emissions. New IEA Report Finds. <https://www.iea.org/news/cities-are-in-the-frontline-for-cutting-carbon-emissions-new-iea-report-finds>
- IEA . (2019). Global energy & CO2 status report 2019. <https://www.iea.org/reports/global-energy-co2-status-report-2019#global-trends>
- IPCC . (2018). Summary for policymakers. In V. Masson-Delmotte , H. Zhai , H.-O. Pörtner , D. Roberts , J. Skea , P. R. Shukla , A. Pirani , W. Moufouma-Okia , C. Péan , R. Pidcock , S. Connors , J. B. R. Matthews , Y. Chen , X. Zhou , M. I. Gomis , E. Lonnoy , T. Maycock , M. Tignor , & T. Waterfield (Eds.), *Global warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC Special Report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty*. https://www.ipcc.ch/site/assets/uploads/sites/2/2019/05/SR15_SPM_version_report_LR.pdf
- Le Quéré, C. , Andrew, R. M. , Friedlingstein, P. , Sitch, S. , Hauck, J. , Pongratz, J. , Pickers, P. A. , Korsbakken, J. I. , Peters, G. P. , Canadell, J. G. , Arneeth, A. , Arora, V. K. , Barbero, L. , Bastos, A. , Bopp, L. , Chevallier, F. , Chini, L. P. , Ciais, P. , Doney, S. C. , ... Zheng, B. (2018). Global carbon budget 2018. *Earth System Science Data*, 10(4), 2141–2194. <https://doi.org/10.5194/essd-10-2141-2018>
- Le Quéré, C. , Jackson, R. B. , Jones, M. W. , Smith, A. J. P. , Abernethy, S. , Andrew, R. M. , De-Gol, A. J. , Willis, D. R. , Shan, Y. , Canadell, J. G. , Friedlingstein, P. , Creutzig, F. , & Peters, G. P. (2020). Temporary

reduction in daily global CO₂ emissions during the COVID-19 forced confinement. *Nature Climate Change*, 10(7), 647–653. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-020-0797-x>

Rittel, H. , & Webber, M. (1973). Dilemmas in a general theory of planning. *Policy Sciences*, 4, 155–169.

United Nations . (2020). COVID-19 response. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/biodiversity/>

U.S. Energy Information Administration (EIA) . (2019). Renewable energy explained: Portfolio standards. <https://www.eia.gov/energyexplained/renewable-sources/portfolio-standards.php>

Prospects for acceleration of socio-technical transitions for deep decarbonization

Akashi, O. , & Hanaoka, T. (2012). Technological feasibility and costs of achieving a 50% reduction of global GHG emissions by 2050: Mid- and long-term perspectives. *Sustainability Science*, 7, 139–156.

Alova, G. (2020). A global analysis of the progress and failure of electric utilities to adapt their portfolios of power-generation assets to the energy transition. *Nature Energy*, 5(11), 920–927. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41560-020-00686-5>

Anderson, K. , & Peters, G. (2016). The trouble with negative emissions—Reliance on negative-emission concepts locks in humankind's carbon addiction. *Science*, 353, 6309, 182–183.

Australian Capital Territory Government . (2018). ACT's climate strategy: Community engagement report. ACT Government.

Australian Capital Territory Government . (2019a). ACT climate change strategy 2019–2025, ACT Government, Canberra. <https://www.environment.act.gov.au/cc/act-climate-change-strategy>

Australian Capital Territory Government . (2019b). ACT sustainable energy policy 2020–25 [Discussion Paper]. <https://www.environment.act.gov.au/energy/act-sustainable-energy-policy-2020-25>

Bailey, R. (2017). Potential transformation pathways towards low-carbon cities. In S. Dhakal & M. Ruth (Eds.), *Creating low carbon cities* (pp. 169–186). Springer International Publishing. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-49730-3_15

Bazaz, A. , Bertoldi, P. , Buckeridge, M. , Cartwright, A. , de Coninck, H. , Engelbrecht, F. , Jacob, D. , Hourcade, J.-C. , Klaus, I. , de Kleijne, K. , Lwasa, S. , Markgraf, C. , Newman, P. , Revi, A. , Rogelj, J. , Schultz, S. , Shindell, D. , Singh, C. , Solecki, W. , ... Waisman, H. (2018). Summary for urban policymakers – What the IPCC special report on 1.5C means for cities. Indian Institute for Human Settlements. <https://doi.org/10.24943/SCPM.2018>

Brown, L. (2009). *Plan B 4.0: mobilizing to save civilization*. W.W. Norton and Company.

C40 Cities . (2018). Consumption-based GHG emissions of C40 cities. Published by the C40 Cities climate leadership group in partnership with the University of Leeds (UK) and the University of New South Wales (Australia) and ARUP, London, UK. <https://www.c40.org/researches/consumption-based-emissions>

Carloni, F. , & Green, V. (2017). Managing greenhouse gas emissions in cities: The role of inventories and mitigation action planning. In S. Dhakal & M. Ruth (Eds.), *Creating low carbon cities* (pp. 129–143). Springer International Publishing. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-49730-3_12

Chandrashekeran, S. (2016). Multidimensionality and the multilevel perspective: Territory, scale, and networks in a failed demand-side energy transition in Australia. *Environment and Planning A: Economy and Space*, 48(8), 1636–1656. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0308518X16643728>

Davidson, K. , Briggs, K. , Nolan, E. , Bush, J. , Hakansson, I. , & Moloney, S. (2020). The making of a climate emergency response: Examining attributes of climate emergency plans. *Urban Climate*, 33, 100666.

Dhakal, S. , & Ruth, M. (Eds.). (2017). *Creating low carbon cities* (1st ed. 2017). Springer International Publishing : Imprint: Springer. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-49730-3>

Floater, G. , & Rode, P. (2014). Cities and the new climate economy: The transformative role of global urban growth. (NCE Cities Paper 01). London School of Economics and Political Science.

Forster, P. M. , Forster, H. I. , Evans, M. J. , Gidden, M. J. , Jones, C. D. , Keller, C. A. , Lamboll, R. D. , Quéré, C. L. , Rogelj, J. , Rosen, D. , Schleussner, C.-F. , Richardson, T. B. , Smith, C. J. , & Turnock, S. T. (2020). Current and future global climate impacts resulting from COVID-19. *Nature Climate Change*, 10(10), 913–919. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-020-0883-0>

Fukushima Prefectural Government . (2017). Fukushima prefecture global warming policy promotion plan. Fukushima Prefectural Government. <https://www.pref.fukushima.lg.jp/sec/16045a/kaigan-plan2.html>

Fukushima Prefectural Government . (2019). Action plan for Fukushima as a renewable energy pioneer (third phase). Fukushima Prefectural Government. <https://www.pref.fukushima.lg.jp/sec/11025c/energy778.html>

Fukushima Prefectural Government . (2020). Greenhouse gas emissions in Fukushima prefecture in 2017 (detailed version). Fukushima Prefectural Government. <https://www.pref.fukushima.lg.jp/sec/16035a/haisyutsuryou-2017.html>

Galvin, R. , & Healy, N. (2020). The Green New Deal in the United States: What is it and how to pay for it. *Energy Research and Social Science*, 67, 101529.

Geels, F. W. (2018). Disruption and low-carbon system transformation: Progress and new challenges in socio-technical transitions research and the multi-level perspective. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 37, 224–231.

Geels, F. W. , Sovacool, B. K. , Schwanen, T. , & Sorrell, S. (2017). Sociotechnical transitions for deep decarbonization. *Science*, 357(6357), 1242–1244.

Gouldson, A. , Sudmant, A. , Khreis, H. , & Papargyropoulou, E. (2018). The economic and social benefits of low-carbon cities: A systematic review of the evidence. *Coalition for Urban Transitions*.

Griffith, S. , & Calisch, S. (2020). Mobilizing for a zero carbon America – A jobs and employment study report. <https://www.ourenergypolicy.org/resources/mobilizing-for-a-zero-carbon-america-jobs-jobs-jobs-and-more-jobs/>

Griffith, S. , Calisch, S. , & Fraser, L. (2020). Rewiring America – A field manual for the climate fight. <https://www.rewiringamerica.org/handbook>

Hodson, M. , Simon Marvin, S. (2010). Can cities shape socio-technical transitions and how would we know if they were?, *Research Policy*, Volume 39, Issue 4, 2010, 477–485. ISSN 0048-7333, <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.respol.2010.01.020>.

ICLEI - Local Governments for Sustainability . (2018). Multilevel climate action: The path to 1.5 degrees.

IPCC . (2018). Global Warming of 1.5°C. An IPCC special report on the impacts of global warming of 1.5°C above pre-industrial levels and related global greenhouse gas emission pathways, in the context of strengthening the global response to the threat of climate change, sustainable development, and efforts to eradicate poverty. Ed. V. Masson-Delmotte , P. Zhai , H.-O. Pörtner , D. Roberts , J. Skea , P. R. Shukla , A. Pirani , W. Moufouma-Okia , C. Péan , R. Pidcock , S. Connors , J. B. R. Matthews , Y. Chen , X. Zhou , M. I. Gomis , E. Lonnoy , T. Maycock , M. Tignor , & T. Waterfield ; Vol. 1–32. World Meteorological Organization.

Lamb, W. F. , Creutzig, F. , Callaghan, M. W. , & Minx, J. C. (2019). Learning about urban climate solutions from case studies. *Nature Climate Change*, 9, 279–287.

Le Quéré, C. , Jackson, R. B. , Jones, M. W. , Smith, A. J. P. , Abernethy, S. , Andrew, R. M. , De-Gol, A. J. , Willis, D. R. , Shan, Y. , Canadell, J. G. , Friedlingstein, P. , Creutzig, F. , & Peters, G. P. (2020). Temporary reduction in daily global CO₂ emissions during the COVID-19 forced confinement. *Nature Climate Change*, 10(7), 647–653. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-020-0797-x>

Leggett, J. (2020). The winning of the carbon war. *Blurb Publishers*.

Loftus, P.J. , Cohen, A. M. , Long, J.C.S. & Jenkins, J.D. (2015) A critical review of global decarbonization scenarios: what do they tell us about feasibility? *WIREs Climate Change*, 6, 93–112. <https://doi.org/10.1002/wcc.324>

Luque-Ayala, A. , Bulkeley, H. , & Marvin, S. (Eds.). (2018). Rethinking urban transition politics in the low carbon city. *Routledge, Taylor Francis Group*.

Markard, J. , Geels, G. W. , & Raven, R. (2020). Challenges in the acceleration of sustainability transitions. *Environmental Research Letters*, 15, 081001.

Mattes, J. , Huber, A. , & Koehrsen, J. (2015). Energy transitions in small-scale regions – what can we learn from a regional innovation systems perspective. *Energy Policy*, 78, 255–264.

Newell, P. , & Simms, A. (2020). How did we do that? Histories and political economies of rapid and just transitions. *New Political Economy*, 1–16. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13563467.2020.1810216>

Phadke, A. , Paliwal, U. , Abhyankar, N. , McNair, T. , Paulos, B. , Wooley, D. , & O'Connell, R. (2020). The report – plummeting solar, wind, and battery cost can accelerate our clean electricity future. *Goldman School of Public Policy*.

Renewable Energy Institute . (2020). Proposal for 2030 energy mix in Japan (First Edition) | Renewable Energy Institute. <https://www.renewable-ei.org/en/activities/reports/20200806.php>

Roberts, C. , & Geels, F. W. (2019). Conditions and intervention strategies for the deliberate acceleration of socio-technical transitions: Lessons from a comparative multi-level analysis of two historical case studies in Dutch and Danish heating. *Technology Analysis & Strategic Management*, 31(9), 1081–1103. <https://doi.org/10.1080/09537325.2019.1584286>

Rockoff, H. (2016). The US economy in WWII as a model for coping with climate change (Working Paper 22590). *National Bureau of Economic Research*. <http://www.nber.org/papers/w22590>

Rockström, J. , Gaffney, O. , Rogelj, J. , Meinshausen, M. , Nakicenovic, N. , & Schellnhuber, H. J. (2017). A roadmap for rapid decarbonization. *Science*, 355(6331), 1269–1271. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.aah3443>

Rosenbloom, D. , Markard, J. , Geels, F. W. , & Fuenfschilling, L. (2020). Why carbon pricing is not sufficient to mitigate climate change—And how “sustainability transition policy” can help. *PNAS* 117(16), 8864–8868.

San Francisco Department of the Environment . (2019). Focus 2030: A pathway to net zero emissions. https://sfenvironment.org/sites/default/files/fliers/files/sfe_focus_2030_report_july2019.pdf

San Francisco Department of the Environment . (2020). 2018 San Francisco geographic greenhouse gas emissions inventory at a glance.
https://sfenvironment.org/sites/default/files/fliers/files/2018_sfe_ee_climate_at_a_glance.pdf

San Francisco Public Utilities Commission . (2011). San Francisco's 2011 updated electricity resource plan – Achieving San Francisco's vision for greenhouse gas free electricity. San Francisco Public Utilities Commission.

Sethi, M. , Lamb, L. , Minx, J. , & Creutzig, F. (2020). Climate change mitigation in cities: A systematic scoping of case studies. *Environment Research Letters*, 15, 093008.

Simms, A. (2001). An environmental war economy – The lessons of ecological debt and global warming, new economic foundation pocketbook. New Economic Foundation Pocketbook.

Smil, V. (2010). *Energy transitions: History, requirements, prospects*. Praeger.

Sovacool, B. K. (2016). How long will it take? Conceptualizing the temporal dynamics of energy transitions. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 13, 202–215. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2015.12.020>

Strategy Policy Research Ltd . (2019). ACT greenhouse gas inventory 2018–19. Prepared for the Environment, Planning and Sustainable Development Directorate, ACT Government.
<https://www.environment.act.gov.au/cc/measuring-act-emissions>

Sustainable Development Solutions Network . (2015). Pathways to deep decarbonization, 2015 report, deep decarbonization pathways project (Deep Decarbonization Pathways Project) [2015 Report]. SDSN.

Sutherland, B. R. (2020). Financing the Green New Deal. *Joule*, 4, 1153–1159.

Trencher, G. , Truong, N. , Temocin, P. , Duygan, M. Top-down sustainability transitions in action: How do incumbent actors drive electric mobility diffusion in China, Japan, and California?, *Energy Research & Social Science*, 79, 2021, 102184 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2021.102184>

Trencher, G. , & van der Heikden, J. (2019). Contradictory but also complementary: National and local imaginaries in Japan and Fukushima around transitions to hydrogen and renewables. *Energy Research & Social Sciences*, 49, 209–218.

UN Environment Programme . (2019). Emissions gap report 2019. UNEP.

World Resources Institute, C40 Cities, & ICLEI . (2014). Global protocol for community-scale greenhouse gas emission inventories—An accounting standard for cities.

Understanding and monitoring the political valuation of renewable energy transitions using a Model of Perceived Social Acceptability

Apostol, D. , McCarty, J. , & Sullivan, R. (2016). Improving the visual fit of renewable energy projects. In D. Apostol , J. Palmer , M. Pasqualetti , R. Smardon , & R. Sullivan (Eds.), *The renewable energy landscape: Preserving scenic values in our sustainable future* (pp. 176–197). Routledge. ISBN: 978-1-138-80898-0

Azjen, I. (2001). Nature and operation of attitudes. *Annual Review of Psychology*, 52, 27–58.
<https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev.psych.52.1.27>

Baxter, J. , Morzaria, R. , & Hirsch, R. (2013). A case-control study of support/opposition to wind turbines: Perceptions of health risk, economic benefits and community conflict. *Energy Policy*, 61, 931–943.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2013.06.050>

Bell, D. , Gray, T. , Haggett, C. , & Swaffield, J. (2013). Re-visiting the ‘social gap’: Public opinion and relations of power in the local politics of wind energy. *Environmental Politics*, 22, 115–135.
<https://doi.org/10.1080/09644016.2013.755793>

Bidwell, D. (2013). The role of values in public beliefs and attitudes towards commercial wind energy. *Energy Policy*, 58, 189–199. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2013.03.010>

Bishop, I. D. (2002). Determination of thresholds of visual impact: The case of wind turbines. *Environment and Planning B. Planning & Design*, 29, 707–718. <https://doi.org/10.1068/b12854>

Bishop, I. D. , & Stock, C. (2010). Using collaborative virtual environments to plan wind energy installations. *Renewable Energy*, 35, 2348–2355. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2010.04.003>

Bond, S. (2010). Community perceptions of wind farm development and the property value impacts of siting decisions. *Pacific Rim Property Research Journal*, 16, 52–69.
<https://doi.org/10.1080/14445921.2010.11104295>

Bright, A. D. , & Manfredi, M. J. (1997). The influence of balanced information on attitudes toward natural resource issues. *Society and Natural Resources*, 10, 469–483. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08941929709381045>

Butler, C. , Demski, C. , Parkhill, K. , Pidgeon, N. , & Spence, A. (2015). Public values for energy futures: Framing, indeterminacy and policy making. *Energy Policy*, 87, 665–672.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2015.01.035>

Casalegno, S. , Bennie, J. J. , Inger, R. , & Gaston, K. J. (2014). Regional scale prioritisation for key ecosystem services, renewable energy production and urban development. *PLOS One*, 9, e107822.

<https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0107822>

- Cass, N. , & Walker, G. (2009). Emotion and rationality: The characterization and evaluation of opposition to renewable energy projects. *Emotion, Space and Society*, 2, 62–69.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.emospa.2009.05.006>
- Champ, J. G. , & Brooks, J. J. (2010). The circuit of culture: A strategy for understanding the evolving human dimensions of wildland fire. *Society and Natural Resources*, 23, 573–582. DOI: 10.1080/08941920802129845
- Costanza, R. (2014). A theory of socio-ecological systems change. *Journal of Bioeconomics*, 16, 39–44. DOI 10.1007/s10818-013-9165-5
- Cropanzano, R. , Weiss, H. M. , Hale, J. M. S. , & Reb, J. (2003). The structure of affect: reconsidering the relationship between negative and positive affectivity. *Journal of Management*, 29, 831–857.
doi:10.1016/S0149-2063(03)00081-3
- Dai, K. , Bergot, A. , Liang, C. , Xiang, W. N. , & Huang, Z. (2015). Environmental issues associated with wind energy—a review. *Renewable Energy*, 75, 911–921. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2014.10.074>
- Devine-Wright, P. , & Howes, Y. (2010). Disruption to place attachment and the protection of restorative environments: A wind energy case study. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 30, 271–280.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvp.2010.01.008>
- Devlin, E. (2005). Factors affecting public acceptance of wind turbines in Sweden. *Wind Engineering*, 29, 503–511. <https://doi.org/10.1260/030952405776234580>
- du Gay, P. , Hall, S. , Janes, L. , Mackay, H. , & Negus, K. (1997). *Doing cultural studies: The story of the Sony Walkman*. London: Sage.
http://libsearch.cbs.dk/primo_library/libweb/action/dlDisplay.do?docId=CBS01000614191&vid=CBS&afterPD S=true
- Ek, K. (2005). Public and private attitudes towards green electricity: The case of Swedish wind power. *Energy Policy*, 33, 1677–1689. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2004.02.005>
- Ellis, G. , Barry, J. , & Robinson, C. (2007). Many ways to say 'no', different ways to say 'yes': Applying Q-methodology to understand public acceptance of wind farm proposals. *Journal of Environmental Planning and Management*, 50, 517–551. <https://doi.org/10.1080/09640560701402075>
- Fergen, J. , & Jacquet, J. B. (2016). Beauty in motion: Expectations, attitudes, and values of wind energy development in the rural US. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 11, 133–141.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2015.09.003>
- Feygina, I. , Jost, J. T. , & Goldsmith, R. E. (2010). System justification, the denial of global warming, and the possibility of “System-Sanctioned Change”. *Personality and Social Psychology Bulletin*, 36, 326–338. DOI: 10.1177/0146167209351435
- Firestone, J. , Bates, A. , & Knapp, L. A. (2015). See me, feel me, touch me, heal me: Wind turbines, culture, landscapes and sound impressions. *Land Use Policy*, 46, 241–249.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2015.02.015>
- Gipe, P. (2002). Design as if people matter: Aesthetic guidelines for a wind power future. In M. Pasqualetti , P. Gipe , & R. W. Righter (Eds.), *Wind power in view: Energy landscapes in a crowded world* (pp. 173–187). Academic Press. <https://doi.org/10.1016/B978-012546334-8/50010-3>
- Guerry, A. D. , Polasky, S. et al. (2015). Natural capital and ecosystem services informing decisions: From promise to practice. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 112, 7348–7355.
<https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1503751112>
- Hall, N. , Ashworth, P. , & Devine-Wright, P. (2013). Societal acceptance of wind farms: Analysis of four common themes across Australian case studies. *Energy Policy*, 58, 200–208.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2013.03.009>
- Huijts, N. M. A. , Molin, E. J. E. , & Steg, L. (2012). Psychological factors influencing energy technology acceptance: A review-based comprehensive framework. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 16, 525–531. doi:10.1016/j.rser.2011.08.018
- Irvin, R. A. , & Stansbury, J. (2004). Citizen participation in decision making: Is it worth the effort? *Public Administration Review*, 64, 55–65. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1540-6210.2004.00346.x>
- Jacobs, S. , Dendoncker, N. et al. (2016). A new valuation school: Integrating diverse values of nature in resource and land use decisions. *Ecosystem Services*, 22, 213–220.
<http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.ecoser.2016.11.007>
- Jessup, B. (2010). Plural and hybrid environmental values: A discourse analysis of the wind energy conflict in Australia and the United Kingdom. *Environmental Politics*, 19, 21–44.
<https://doi.org/10.1080/09644010903396069>
- Jones, M. D. , Shanahan, E. A. , & McBeth, M. K. (Eds.), (2014). *The science of stories: Applications of the narrative policy framework in public policy analysis*. Palgrave Macmillan. DOI 10.1057/9781137485861
- Kahneman, D. (2011). *Thinking, fast and slow*. Macmillan.
- Kaplan, R. , & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The experience of nature: A psychological perspective*. Cambridge. ISBN: 9780521349390, 0521349397

Karydis, M. (2013). Public attitudes and environmental impacts of wind farms: A review. *Global Nest Journal*, 15(4), 581–600.

Klick, H. , & Smith, E. R. A. N. (2010). Public understanding of and support for wind power in the United States. *Renewable Energy*, 35, 1585–1591. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2009.11.028>

Laurans, Y. , Rankovic, A. , Bille, R. , Pirard, R. , & Mermet, L. (2013). Use of ecosystem services economic valuation for decision making: Questioning a literature blindspot. *Journal of Environmental Management*, 119, 208–219. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2013.01.008>

Lavine, H. , Thomsen, C. J. , Zanna, M. P. , & Borgida, E. (1998). On the primacy of affect in the determination of attitudes and behavior: The moderating role of affective-cognitive ambivalence. *Journal of Experimental Social Psychology*, 34, 398–421. <https://doi.org/10.1006/jesp.1998.1357>

Loewenstein, G. , & Lerner, J. S. (2003). The role of affect in decision making. In: R. J. Davidson , K. R. Scherer , & H. H. Goldsmith (Eds.), *Handbook of affective sciences* (pp. 619–642). Oxford. ISBN: 0-19-537700-1

Lombard, A. , & Ferreira, S. (2014). Residents' attitudes to proposed wind farms in the west coast region of South Africa: A social perspective from the south. *Energy Policy*, 66, 390–399. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2013.11.005>

Macdonald, A. (2012). Windfarm visualisation – perspective or perception?. Whittles.

Marquart-Pyatt, S. T. , McCright, A. M. , Dietz, T. , & Dunlap, R. E. (2014). Politics eclipses climate extremes for climate change perceptions. *Global Environmental Change*, 29, 246–257. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2014.10.004>

McCright, A. M. , Marquart-Pyatt, S. Y. , Shwom, R. L. , Brechin, S. R. , & Allen, S. (2016). Ideology, capitalism, and climate: Explaining public views about climate change in the United States. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 21, 180–189. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2016.08.003>

Meadows, D. (1999). Leverage points: Places to intervene in a system. Sustainability Institute.

Moezzi, M. , Janda, K. B. , & Rotmann (2017) Narratives and storytelling in energy and climate change research. *Energy Research and Social Science*, 31, 1–10. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2017.06.034>

Muradian, R. , & Rival, L. (2012). Between markets and hierarchies: The challenge of governing ecosystem services. *Ecosystem Services*, 1, 93–100. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecoser.2012.07.009>

Nelson, T. E. , Oxley, Z. M. , & Clawson, R. R. (1997). Toward a psychology of framing effects. *Political Behavior*, 19, 221–246. <https://doi.org/10.1023/A:1024834831093>

Norton, B. , Costanza, R. , & Bishop, R. C. (1998). The evolution of preferences: why 'sovereign' preferences may not lead to sustainable policies and what to do about it. *Ecological Economics*, 24, 193–211. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0921-8009\(97\)00143-2](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0921-8009(97)00143-2)

Norton, B. G. (1998). Evaluation and ecosystem management: new directions needed? *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 40, 185–194. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-2046\(97\)00111-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0169-2046(97)00111-4)

Pallesen, T. (2016). Valuation struggles over pricing – determining the worth of wind power. *Journal of Cultural Economy*, 9, 527–540. <https://doi.org/10.1080/17530350.2016.1212084>

Palmer, J. F. (2015). Effect size as a basis for evaluating the acceptability of scenic impacts: Ten wind energy projects from Maine, USA. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 140, 56–66. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2015.04.004>

Pasqualetti, M. J. (2011). Opposing wind energy landscapes: A search for common cause. *Annals of the Association of American Geographers*, 101, 907–917. <https://doi.org/10.1080/00045608.2011.568879>

Pedersen, E. , & Larsman, P. (2008). The impact of visual factors on noise annoyance among people living in the vicinity of wind turbines. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 28, 379–389. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvp.2008.02.009>

Perlavičute, G. , & Steg, L. (2014). Contextual and psychological factors shaping evaluations and acceptability of energy alternatives: Integrated review and research agenda. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 35, 361–381. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2014.04.003>

Picchi, P. , van Lierop, M. , Geneletti, D. , & Stremke, S. (2019). Advancing the relationship between renewable energy and ecosystem services for landscape planning and design: A literature review. *Ecosystem Services*, 35, 241–259. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecoser.2018.12.010>

Rand, J. , & Hoen, B. (2017). Thirty years of North American wind energy acceptance research: What have we learned? *Energy Research and Social Science*, 29, 135–148. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2017.05.019>

Ribe, R. , Manyoky, M. , Wissen Hayek, U. , Heutschi, K. , & Gret-Regamey, A. (2018). Dissecting perceptions of wind energy projects: A laboratory experiment using high-quality audio-visual simulations to analyze experiential versus acceptability ratings and information effects. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 169, 131–147. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.08.013>

Rodrigues, M. , Montañés, C. , & Fueyo, N. (2010). A method for the assessment of the visual impact caused by the large-scale deployment of renewable-energy facilities. *Environmental Impact Assessment Review*, 30, 240–246. doi:10.1016/j.eiar.2009.10.004

Sánchez-Pantoja, N. , Vidal, R. , & Carmen Pastor, M. (2018). Aesthetic impact of solar energy systems. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 98, 227–238. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2018.09.021>

Slattery, M. C. , Johnson, B. L. , Swofford, J. A. , & Pasqualetti, M. J. (2011). The predominance of economic development in the support for large-scale wind farms in the U. S. Great Plains. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 16, 3690–3701. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2012.03.016>

Slovic, P. (2000). The perception of risk. *Earthscan*. <http://hdl.handle.net/10822/929574>

Slovic, P. , Finucane, M. L. , Peters, E. , & MacGregor, D. G. (2007). The affect heuristic. *European Journal of Operational Research*, 177, 1333–1452. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ejor.2005.04.006>

Smith, J. , Butler, R. , Day, R. J. , Goodbody, A. H. , Llewellyn, H. , Rohse, M. , Smith, B. T. , Tyszczyk, R. A. , Udall, J. , & Whyte, N. M. (2017) Gathering around stories: Interdisciplinary experiments in support of energy system transitions. *Energy Research and Social Science*, 31, 284–294. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.erss.2017.06.026>

Sovacool, B. K. (2009). The cultural barriers to renewable energy and energy efficiency in the United States. *Technology in Society*, 31, 365–373. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techsoc.2009.10.009>

Steg L. , De Groot, J. I. M. , Dreijerink, L. , Abrahamse, W. , & Siero, F. (2011). General antecedents of personal norms, policy acceptability, and intentions: the role of values, worldviews, and environmental concern. *Society and Natural Resources*, 24, 349–367. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08941920903214116>

Stephens, J. C. , Rand, G. M. , & Melnick, L. L. (2009). Wind energy in US media: A comparative state-level analysis of a critical climate change mitigation technology. *Environmental Communication*, 3, 168–190. <https://doi.org/10.1080/17524030902916640>

Straton, A. (2006). A complex systems approach to the value of ecological resources. *Ecological Economics*, 56, 402–411. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolecon.2005.09.017>

Tadaki, M. , Sinner, J. , & Chan, K. M. A. (2017). Making sense of environmental values: A typology of concepts. *Ecology and Society*, 22(1), 7. <https://doi.org/10.5751/ES-08999-220107>

Tversky, A. , & Kahneman, D. (1973). Judgement Under Uncertainty: Heuristics and Biases. Office of Naval Research Technical Report AD767426, Oregon Research Institute and National Technical Information Service.

Ulrich, R. S. , (1983). Aesthetic and affective response to natural environment. In: I. Altman & J. F. Wohlwill (Eds.), *Human Behavior and Environment*, vol. 6 (pp. 85– 125). Plenum. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-4613-3539-9_4

van der Horst, D. (2007). NIMBY or not? Exploring the relevance of location and the politics of voiced opinions in renewable energy siting controversies. *Energy Policy*, 35, 2705–2714. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2006.12.012>

Van Kamp, I. , & van den Berg, F. (2018). Health effects related to wind turbine sound, including low-frequency sound and infrasound. *Acoustics Australia*, 46, 31–57. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40857-017-0115-6>

Vining, J. , & Ebreo, A. (1991) Are you thinking what I think you are? A study of actual and estimated goal priorities and decision preferences of resource managers, environmentalists, and the public. *Society and Natural Resources*, 4, 177–196. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08941929109380752>

Warren, C. R. , & McFadyen, M. (2010). Does community ownership affect public attitudes to wind energy? A case study from south-west Scotland. *Land Use Policy*, 27, 204–213. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2008.12.010>

Wegner, G. , & Pascual, U. (2011). Cost-benefit analysis in the context of ecosystem services for human well-being: A multidisciplinary critique. *Global Environmental Change*, 21, 492–504. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.gloenvcha.2010.12.008>

Wolsink, M. (2007). Planning of renewables schemes: Deliberative and fair decision-making on landscape issues instead of reproachful accusations of non-cooperation. *Energy Policy*, 35, 2692–2704. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2006.12.002>

Wolsink, M. (2012). Wind power: Basic challenge concerning social acceptance. In R. A. Meyers (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of Sustainability Science and Technology*, 17, 12218–12254. Springer. <https://hdl.handle.net/11245/1.378451>

Zajonc, R. B. (1980). Feeling and thinking: Preferences need no inferences. *American Psychologist*, 35, 151–175. <https://psycnet.apa.org/doi/10.1037/0003-066X.35.2.151>

Zajonc, R. B. (1984). On the primacy of affect. *American Psychologist*, 39, 117–123.

'Conflicts of Greens' in renewable energy landscapes

- Alagona, P. S. (2013). *After the Grizzly: Endangered species and the politics of place in California*. University of California Press.
- Bell, D. , Gray, T. , & Haggett, C. (2005). The "Social Gap" in wind farm siting decisions: Explanations and policy responses. *Environmental Politics*, 14(4), 460–477.
- Boehlert, G. , & Gill, A. B. (2010). Environmental and ecological effects of ocean renewable energy development – A current synthesis. *Oceanography*, 23(2), 68–81.
- Brunette, C. , Bryne, J. , & Williams, C. (2013). Resolving conflicts between renewable energy and wildlife by promoting a paradigm shift from promoting commodity to commons-based policy. *Journal of International Wildlife Law and Policy*, 16, 375–397.
- Bureau of Land Management . (2009). Biological assessment for the Ivanpah Solar Electric Generating System (Ivanpah SEGS) Project. Prepared by CH2M Hill.
- Bureau of Land Management . (2010). California desert conservation area plan amendment/final environmental impact statement for Ivanpah SEGS.
- Bureau of Land Management . (2011). Revised biological assessment for the Ivanpah Solar Electric Generating System (Ivanpah SEGS) Project. Prepared by Sundance Biology, Inc., Kiva Biological Consulting, & CH2M Hill.
- Bureau of Ocean Energy Management (BOEM) . (2018). Reports for the Cape Wind Project. <https://www.boem.gov/Renewable-Energy-Program/Studies/Reports-for-the-Cape-Wind-Project.aspx>, and <https://www.boem.gov/Renewable-Energy-Program/Studies/Cape-Wind-FEIS.aspx>
- California Energy Commission (CEC), California Department of Fish & Wildlife, U.S. Bureau of Land Management Wildlife, & U.S. Fish & Wildlife Service . (2016). California Desert Biological Conservation Framework. http://www.drecp.org/documents/docs/conservationbio/files/01-CA_Desert_Bio_Conservation_Framework.pdf
- Choi, S.-W. , et al. (2017). Renewable Energy: Let's find solution in ocean energy. *Korea Maritime Institute Weekly Report*, 41.
- Department of Energy . (2011). Ivanpah. Loan Program Office. <https://www.energy.gov/lpo/ivanpah>
- Dominion Energy . (2020). Coastal Virginia Offshore Wind. <https://www.dominionenergy.com/projects-and-facilities/wind-power-facilities-and-projects/coastal-virginia-offshore-wind>
- DRECP . (2014). DRAFT desert renewable energy conservation plan, executive summary. https://www.fws.gov/carlsbad/PalmSprings/DRECP/a_Front%20Matter%20and%20Executive%20Summary/0a_Executive%20Summary.pdf.
- DRECP ISA (Independent Science Advisors). (2010). Recommendations of independent science advisors for the California Desert Renewable Energy Conservation Plan (DRECP). Prepared for Renewable Energy Action Team: California Department of Fish & Game, U.S. Fish & Wildlife Services, U.S. Bureau of Land Management, & California Energy Commission, Conservation Biology Institute.
- Drewitt, A. , & Langston, R. (2006). Assessing the impacts of wind farms on birds. *Ibis*, 148, 29–42.
- Dwyer, J. , & Bidwell, D. (2019). Chains of trust: Energy justice, public engagement, and the first offshore wind farm in the United States. *Energy Research and Social Science*, 47, 166–176.
- Ecoeye Co Ltd . (2011). Incheon Tidal Power Station CDM Project. Clean Development Mechanism of the United Nations Framework Convention on Climate Change (UNFCCC). <https://cdm.unfccc.int/Projects/Validation/DB/F8LSVUFKUW79Q565TOAQK4G2YIHKZR/view.html>
- Esteban, M. , Gasparatos, A. , & Doll, C. (2017). Recent developments in ocean energy and offshore wind: Financial challenges and environmental misconceptions. In S. Fukushige , S. Kondoh , K. Masui , & M. Matsumoto (Eds.), *Sustainability through innovation in product life cycle design* (1st ed., 2017). Springer Singapore : Imprint: Springer. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-981-10-0471-1>
- Fraser, T. (2020). Japan's resilient, renewable cities: How socioeconomics and local policy drive Japan's renewable energy transition. *Environmental Politics*, 29(3), 500–523.
- Fraser, T. , & Chapman, A. J. (2018). Social equity impacts in Japan's mega-solar siting process. *Energy for Sustainable Development*, 42, 136–151.
- Gasparatos, A. , Doll, C. N. H. , Esteban, M. , Ahmed, A. , & Olang, T. A. (2017). Renewable energy and biodiversity: Implications for transitioning to a green economy. *Renewable Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 70, 161–184.
- Gibbons, B. (2013). Second wind: A legal and policy-based evaluation of the Block Island wind farm and the legislation that saved it. *Connecticut Law Review*, 45(4), 1457.
- Gove, B. , Langston, R.H.W. , McCluskie, A. et al. (2013). Wind Farms and Birds: An Updated Analysis of the Effects of Wind Farms on Birds, and Best Practice Guidance on Integrated Planning and Impact Assessment'. Bern Convention Bureau Meeting, Strasbourg, 17th September. 1-88.
- Hawaii News Now . (2019). Kahuku wind farm opponents plan another protest in bid to stop equipment transport. <https://www.hawaiinewsnow.com/2019/10/14/protesters-gather-attempt-block-kahuku-wind-farm-construction/>

Hawaiian Electric Company (HECO) . (2016). Power Supply Improvement Plan (PSIP) update report. https://www.hawaiianelectric.com/Documents/about_us/our_vision/psip_executive_summary_20161223.pdf

Hernandez, R. R. , Easter, S. B. , Murphy-Mariscal, M. L. , Maestre, F. T. , Tavassoli, M. , Allen, E. B. , Barrows, C. W. , Belnap, J. , Ochoa-Hueso, R. , Ravi, S. , & Allen, M. F. (2014). Environmental impacts of utility-scale solar energy. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 29, 766–779. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2013.08.041>

Hernandez, R. R. , Hoffacker, M. K. , & Field, C. B. (2015). Efficient use of land to meet sustainable energy needs. *Nature Climate Change*, 5(4), 353–358.

Horvath, G. , Blaho, M. , Egri, A. , Kriska, G. , Seres, I. , & Robertson, B. (2010). Reducing the maladaptive attractiveness of solar panels to polarotactic Insects. *Conservation Biology*, 24(6), 1644–1653.

ISEP (Institute for Sustainable Energy Policies) . (2019). Share of renewable energy electricity in Japan, 2019 (preliminary report). <https://www.isep.or.jp/en/879/>

Jackson, A. L. R. (2011). Renewable energy vs. biodiversity: Policy conflicts and the future of nature conservation. *Global Environmental Change*, 21, 1195–1208.

Jian, H.-Z. (2017, November 28). Business tax of wind power development Changhua County. *United Daily News*. <https://udn.com/news/story/11322/2845138>

Kahuku Wind Power . (2010). Habitat conservation plan. <http://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/files/2013/10/Kahuku-Wind-Power-HCP-FINAL-TEXT.pdf>

Katayama, Y. , & Wakabayashi, M. (2019, February 5). Japan renewable alert 39: Mega Solar: 40MW and up subject to environmental impact assessment act. Orrick. <https://www.orrick.com/en/Insights/2019/02/Renewable-Alert-Letter-39-Mega-Solar-40MW-and-Up-Subject-to-Environmental-Impact-Assessment-Act>

Kiesecker, J. (2017). Energy sprawl. *The Nature Conservancy Magazine* Fall 2017. <https://www.nature.org/magazine/archives/energy-sprawl.xml>

KITV . (2020). 21 Additional arrests made as protestors stand their ground against Na Pua Makani Wind Farm. <https://www.kitv.com/story/41349818/21-additional-arrests-made-as-protesters-stand-their-ground-against-na-pua-makani-wind-farm>

Ko, Y. , Schubert, D. K. , & Hester, R. T. (2011). A conflict of greens: Green development versus habitat preservation—The case of Incheon, South Korea. *Environment*, 53(3), 3–17.

Köppel, J. , Dahmen, M. , Helfrich, J. , Schuster, E. , & Bulling, L. (2014). Cautious but committed: Moving toward adaptive planning and operation strategies for renewable energy's wildlife implications. *Environmental Management*, 54(4), 744–755.

Larson, E. , Greig, C. , Jenkins, J. , Mayfield, E. , Pascale, A. , Zhang, C. , Drossman, J. , Williams, R. , Pacala, S. , Socolow, R. , Baik, E. J. , Birdsey, R. , Duke, R. , Jones, R. , Haley, B. , Leslie, E. , Paustian, K. , & Swan, A. (2020). Net-Zero America: Potential pathways, infrastructure, and impacts [Interim report]. Princeton University. https://environmenthalfcenury.princeton.edu/sites/g/files/toruqf331/files/2020-12/Princeton_NZA_Interim_Report_15_Dec_2020_FINAL.pdf

Lee, H.-S. , et al. (2011). Environmental assessment and reducing plan of environmental and social conflict for ocean energy. Korea Environment Institute.

Lee, K.-S. (2009). Incheon tidal power station feasibility study. Korea Ocean Research & Development Institute.

Lin, C.-N. (2017, December 12). EPA discusses wind farm monitoring standards. *Taipei Times*. <http://www.taipeitimes.com/News/taiwan/archives/2017/12/12/2003683846>

Lipschutz, R. D. , & Mulvaney, D. (2013). The road not taken, round II: centralized vs. Distributed energy strategies and human security. In Hugh Dyer and Maria Julia Trombetta (Eds.) *International handbook of energy security* (pp. 483–506). Edward Elgar.

Loss, S. , Will, T. , & Marra, P. (2013). Estimates of bird collision mortality at wind facilities in the contiguous United States. *Biological Conservation*, 168, 201–209.

Lovich, J. E. , & Ennen, J. R. (2011). Wildlife conservation and solar energy development in the Desert Southwest, United States. *BioScience*, 61(12), 982–992.

Mason, K. , & Milbourne, P. (2014). Constructing a “landscape justice” for windfarm development: The case of Nant Y Moch, Wales. *Geoforum*, 53(C), 104–115.

Ministry of Environment Japan . (2019). Study group report on the basic concept of environmental impact assessment for solar generation facilities (Japanese only). http://assess.env.go.jp/files/0_db/seika/0499_03/report.pdf

Mulvaney, D. (2017). Identifying the roots of Green Civil War over utility-scale solar energy projects on public lands across the American Southwest. *Journal of Land Use Science*, 12(6), 493–515.

Mulvaney, D. (2019). *Solar power: Innovation, sustainability and environmental justice*. University of California Press.

Northrup, J. , & Wittemyer, G. (2013). Characterising the impacts of emerging energy development on wildlife, with an eye towards mitigation. *Ecology Letters*, 16, 112–125.

OSPAR Commission . (2008). Assessment of the environmental impact of offshore windfarms. OSPAR Commission.

Phadke, R. (2013). Public deliberation and the geographies of wind justice. *Science as Culture*, 22(2), 247–255.

Renewable Energy Institute . (2019). Recommendation for expansion of sustainable solar power. https://www.renewable-ei.org/pdfdownload/activities/REI_Recommendation_SustainableSolarDevelopment_EN.pdf

Shields, M. , Woolf, D. , Grist, E. , S. , K. , Jackson, A. C. , Harris, R. , Bell, M. , Beharie, R. , Want, A. , Osalusi, E. , Gibb, S. , & Side, J. (2011). Marine renewable energy: The ecological implications of altering the hydrodynamics of the marine environment. *Ocean & Coastal Management*, 54(1), 2–9.

Smil, V. (1984). Views: On energy and land: Switching from fossil fuels to renewable energy will change our patterns of land use. *American Scientist*, 72(1), 15–21.

Stanford, C. (2010). *The last tortoise: A tale of extinction in our lifetime*. Belknap Press of Harvard University Press.

Tabassum, A. , Premalatha, M. , Abbasi, T. , & Abbasi, S. A. (2014). Wind energy: Increasing deployment, rising environmental concerns. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 31, 270–288.

Tetra Tech . (2016). Na Pua Makani wind energy project habitat conservation plan. Prepared for Na Pua Makani Power Partners, LLC. https://dlnr.hawaii.gov/wildlife/files/2018/12/Na-Pua-Makani-Final-HCP_March.pdf

Tougaard, J. , & Mikaelson, M. (2017). Taiwanese white dolphins and offshore wind farms. Aarhus University, DCE – Danish Centre for Environment and Energy. <http://dce2.au.dk/pub/SR245.pd>

Trainor, A. M. , McDonald, R. I. , & Fargione, J. (2016). Energy sprawl is the largest driver of land use change in United States. *PLOS ONE*, 11(9), e0162269. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0162269>

Tseng, Y.-C. , Lee, Y.-M. , & Liao, S.-J. (2017). An integrated assessment framework of offshore wind power projects applying equator principles and social life cycle assessment. *Sustainability*, 9(10), 1822. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su9101822>

Tweed, C. (2013, September 23). World's largest solar thermal plant syncs to the grid. *IEEE Spectrum*. <https://spectrum.ieee.org/energywise/energy/renewables/worlds-largest-solar-thermal-plant-syncs-to-the-grid>

Walston, L. , Rollins, K. , LaGory, K. , Smith, K. , & Meyers, S. (2016). A preliminary assessment of Avian mortality at utility-scale solar energy facilities in the United States. *Renewable Energy*, 92, 405–414.

Walters, C. , & Holling, C. S. (1990). Large-Scale management experiments and learning by doing. *Ecology*, 71(6), 2060–2068.

WEST (Wester Ecosystems Technology, Inc.) . (2016). Ivanpah solar electric generating system Avian & Bat monitoring plan: 2014–15 annual report [Annual Report].

Wolsink, M. (2007). Wind power implementation: The nature of public attitudes: Equity and fairness instead of “backyard motives”. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 11(6), 1188–1207.

Zhang, Y. , Zhang, C. , Chang, Y.-C. , Liu, W.-H. , & Zhang, Y. (2017). Offshore wind farm in marine spatial planning and the stakeholders engagement: Opportunities and challenges for Taiwan. *Ocean & Coastal Management*, 149, 69–80. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ocecoaman.2017.09.014>

Zou, M.-H. (2018a). Selection of offshore wind farm development projects. Taiwan Environmental Information Center (TEIA). <http://e-info.org.tw/node/210834>

Zou, M.-H. (2018b). Results of environmental impact assessment of offshore wind farm development projects. Taiwan Environmental Information Center (TEIA). <http://e-info.org.tw/node/209927>

Co-location for co-benefits

2035 Report: Plummeting solar, wind, and battery costs can accelerate our clean electricity future. (n.d.). University of California Berkeley. <https://www.2035report.com/>

Adeh, E. H. , Selker, J. S. , & Higgins, C. W. (2018). Remarkable agrivoltaic influence on soil moisture, micrometeorology and water-use efficiency. *PLOS ONE*, 13(11), e0203256. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0203256>

Alsharif, M. H. , Kim, J. , & Kim, J. H. (2018). Opportunities and challenges of solar and wind energy in South Korea: A review. *Sustainability*, 10(6), 1822. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su10061822>

Aroca-Delgado, R. , Pérez-Alonso, J. , Callejón-Ferre, Á. , & Velázquez-Martí, B. (2018). Compatibility between crops and solar panels: An overview from shading systems. *Sustainability*, 10(3). <https://doi.org/10.3390/su10030743>

Barron-Gafford, G. A. , Pavao-Zuckerman, M. A. , Minor, R. L. , Sutter, L. F. , Barnett-Moreno, I. , Blackett, D. T. , Thompson, M. , Dimond, K. , Gerlak, A. K. , Nabhan, G. P. , & Macknick, J. E. (2019). Agrivoltaics provide mutual benefits across the food–energy–water Nexus in drylands. *Nature Sustainability*, 2(9),

848–855. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41893-019-0364-5>

Dias, L. , Gouveia, J. P. , Lourenço, P. , & Seixas, J. (2019). Interplay between the potential of photovoltaic systems and agricultural land use. *Land Use Policy*, 81, 725–735.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landusepol.2018.11.036>

Dinesh, H. , & Pearce, J. M. (2016). The potential of agrivoltaic systems. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 54, 299–308. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2015.10.024>

Dupraz, C. , Marrou, H. , Talbot, G. , Dufour, L. , Nogier, A. , & Ferard, Y. (2011). Combining solar photovoltaic panels and food crops for optimising land use: Towards new agrivoltaic schemes. *Renewable Energy*, 36(10), 2725–2732. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2011.03.005>

Elamri, Y. , Chevion, B. , Lopez, J.-M. , Dejean, C. , & Belaud, G. (2018). Water budget and crop modelling for agrivoltaic systems: Application to irrigated lettuces. *Agricultural Water Management*, 208, 440–453. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.agwat.2018.07.001>

Global Change Assessment Model (GCAM) . (n.d.). U.S. Environmental Protection Agency.

https://cfpub.epa.gov/si/si_public_record_report.cfm?Lab=OAP&dirEntryId=212503

Gross, S. (2020). Renewables, land use, and local opposition in the United States. Brookings.

<https://www.brookings.edu/research/renewables-land-use-and-local-opposition-in-the-united-states/>

Hernandez, R. R. , Armstrong, A. , Burney, J. , Ryan, G. , Moore-O'Leary, K. , Diédhiou, I. , Grodsky, S. M. , Saul-Gershenz, L. , Davis, R. , Macknick, J. , Mulvaney, D. , Heath, G. A. , Easter, S. B. , Hoffacker, M. K. , Allen, M. F. , & Kammen, D. M. (2019). Techno–ecological synergies of solar energy for global sustainability. *Nature Sustainability*, 2(7), 560–568. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41893-019-0309-z>

Kim, Y. J. , Kim, S. J. , Chae, K. S. , Seo, D. S. , Park, J. Y. , Song, S. H. , & Choo, S. M. (2018). A Study on the Problems and Improvement of Solar Energy in Rural Area (pp. 1–167) [Policy Research Report of the Korea Rural Economic Institute]. Korea Rural Economic Institute.

Kläring, H. P. , & Krumbein, A. (2013). The effect of constraining the intensity of solar radiation on the photosynthesis, growth, yield and product quality of tomato. *Journal of Agronomy and Crop Science*, 199(5), 351–359. <https://doi.org/10.1111/jac.12018>

Li, C. , Wang, H. , Miao, H. , & Ye, B. (2017). The economic and social performance of integrated photovoltaic and agricultural greenhouses systems: Case study in China. *Applied Energy*, 190, 204–212. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apenergy.2016.12.121>

Lobaccaro, G. , Croce, S. , Lindkvist, C. , Munari Probst, M. C. , Scognamiglio, A. , Dahlberg, J. , Lundgren, M. , & Wall, M. (2019). A cross-country perspective on solar energy in urban planning: Lessons learned from international case studies. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 108, 209–237. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2019.03.041>

Scognamiglio, A. (2016). Photovoltaic landscapes': Design and assessment. A critical review for a new transdisciplinary design vision. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 55, 629–661. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2015.10.072>

Solarfarm Co., Ltd . (2019). Case Studies of the Agrivoltaic Systems in South Korea. Symposium of Green Energy in Agriculture. <http://solarfarm.co.kr/?act=main>

Spiess, T. , & De Sousa, C. (2016). Barriers to renewable energy development on Brownfields. *Journal of Environmental Policy & Planning*, 18(4), 507–534. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1523908X.2016.1146986>

Stoltenberg, B. (2013). Feasibility study of economics and performance of solar photovoltaics at the Crazy Horse Landfill site in Salinas, California: A study prepared in partnership with the Environmental Protection Agency for the RE-Powering America's Lands Initiative: Siting renewable energy on potentially contaminated land and mine sites. National Renewable Energy Laboratory.

Szabó, S. , Bódis, K. , Kougias, I. , Moner-Girona, M. , Jäger-Waldau, A. , Barton, G. , & Szabó, L. (2017). A methodology for maximizing the benefits of solar landfills on closed sites. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 76, 1291–1300. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2017.03.117>

United Nations . (n.d.). Sustainable development goals: 7 affordable and clean energy. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/energy/>

U.S. EPA . (2013). Best practices for siting solar photovoltaics on MSW landfills. U.S. EPA. <https://www.nrel.gov/docs/fy13osti/52615.pdf>

Van DeVen, D.-J. , Gonzalez-Eguino, M. , & Arto, I. (2017). Transitions pathways and risk analysis for climate change mitigation and adaptation strategies. University of Sussex.

Wang, D. , Sun, Y. , Lin, Y. , & Gao, Y. (2017). Analysis of light environment under solar panels and crop layout. 2017 IEEE 44th Photovoltaic Specialist Conference (PVSC), 2048–2053. <https://doi.org/10.1109/PVSC.2017.8521475>

Weselek, A. , Ehmann, A. , Zikeli, S. , Lewandowski, I. , Schindele, S. , & Högy, P. (2019). Agrophotovoltaic systems: Applications, challenges, and opportunities. A review. *Agronomy for Sustainable Development*, 39(4), 35. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13593-019-0581-3>

Site design for solar PV within the urban boundary

- Barron-Gafford, G. A. , Minor, R. L. , Allen, N. A. , Cronin, A. D. , Brooks, A. E. , & Pavao-Zuckerman, M. A. (2016). The photovoltaic heat island effect: Larger solar power plants increase local temperatures. *Scientific Reports*, 6, Article 35070. <https://doi.org/10.1038/srep35070>
- Barron-Gafford, G. A. , Pavao-Zuckerman, M. A. , Minor, R. L. , Sutter, L. F. , Barnett-Moreno, I. , Blackett, D. T. , Thompson, M. , Dimond, K. , Gerlak, A. K. , Nabhan, G.P. & Macknick, J. E. (2019). Agrivoltaics provide mutual benefits across the food–energy–water nexus in drylands. *Nature Sustainability*, 2(9), 848–855. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41893-019-0364-5>
- Booth, N. (1990). *Basic elements of landscape architectural design*. Waveland Press, Inc.
- Booth, N. (2011). *Foundations of landscape architecture: integrating form and space using the language of site design..* John Wiley & Sons.
- Calkins, M. (2012). *The sustainable sites handbook: A complete guide to the principles, strategies, and best practices for sustainable landscapes*. John Wiley & Sons.
- Centrica Business Solutions . (2020, July). Can going solar boost corporate social responsibility and revenue? <https://www.centricabusinesssolutions.com/us/blogpost/can-going-solar-boost-corporate-social-responsibility-and-revenue>.
- Chen, G. , Schmidt, E. , Maraseni, T. , Bundschuh, J. , Banhazi, T. , & Antille, D. L. (2017). Opportunities of adopting renewable energy for the nursery industry in Australia. In J. Bundschuh , G. Chen , D. Chandrasekharam , & J. Piechocki (Eds.), *Geothermal, wind and solar energy applications in agriculture and aquaculture. Sustainability Energy Developments* (13). Taylor & Francis (CRC Press): Leiden, Netherlands, pp. 115–126
- Ching, F. D. K. (1996). *Architecture: Form, space, and order*. John Wiley & Sons, Inc.
- Dastrup, S. R. , Zivin, J. G. , Costa, D. L. , & Kahn, M. E. (2012). Understanding the Solar Home price premium: Electricity generation and “Green” social status. *European Economic Review*, 56(5), 961–973. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.euroecorev.2012.02.006>
- Dee, C. (2001). *Form and fabric in landscape architecture: A visual introduction*. Spon Press.
- Dimond, K. (2021). A pattern language for solar photovoltaics. *Landscape Journal* 39(1), pp. 21–37.
- Dimond, K. (2017). “Schoolyard solar gardens: Solar PV systems in public elementary school landscapes in Tucson, Arizona.” In J. Shin , M. Narayan , & S. Dennis (Eds.) *Proceedings of voices of place: The 48th annual conference of the environmental design research association*, pp. 99–106
- Dimond, K. , & Webb, A. (2017). Sustainable roof selection: Environmental and contextual factors to be considered in choosing a vegetated roof or rooftop solar photovoltaic system. *Sustainable cities and society*, 35, 241–249. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scs.2017.08.015>
- Dinesh, H. , & Pearce, J. M. (2016). The potential of agrivoltaic systems. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 54, 299–308. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2015.10.024>
- Guerin, T. F. (2019). Impacts and opportunities from large-scale solar photovoltaic (PV) electricity generation on agricultural production. *Environmental Quality Management*, 28(4), 7–14. <https://doi.org/10.1002/tqem.21629>
- Hansen, G. (2010). *Basic principles of landscape design (CIR536) UF/IFAS extension*. <https://edis.ifas.ufl.edu/pdffiles/MG/MG08600.pdf>
- Hernandez, R. R. , Hoffacker, M. K. , & Field, C. B. (2015). Efficient use of land to meet sustainable energy needs. *Nature Climate Change*, 5(4), 353. <https://doi.org/10.1038/nclimate2556>
- Hill, D. J. (n.d.) *Solar strand*. University at Buffalo. http://www.buffalo.edu/home/feature_story/solar-strand.html
- Imenes, A. G. (2016, June). Performance of BIPV and BAPV installations in Norway. 2016 IEEE 43rd Photovoltaic Specialists Conference (PVSC), 3147–3152. <http://doi.org/10.1109/PVSC.2016.7750246>
- International Energy Agency . (2014). *Technology roadmap: Solar photovoltaic energy*. <http://mdvseia.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/05/Technology-Roadmap-Solar-PV-2014-version.pdf>
- Kotak, Y. , Gago, E. J. , Mohanty, P. , & Muneer, T. (2014). Installation of roof-top solar PV modules and their impact on building cooling load. *Building Services Engineering Research and Technology*, 35(6), 613–633. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0143624414527098>
- Leskinen, N. , Vimpari, J. , & Junnila, S. (2020). The impact of renewable on-site energy production on property values. *Journal of European Real Estate Research*, 13(3), 337–356. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JERER-11-2019-0041>
- Lukač, N. , Žlaus, D. , Seme, S. , Žalik, B. , & Štumberger, G. (2013). Rating of roofs' surfaces regarding their solar potential and suitability for PV systems, based on LiDAR data. *Applied Energy*, 102, 803–812. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.apenergy.2012.08.042>
- Lynch, K. , & Hack, G. (1984). *Site planning*. MIT press.
- Majumdar, D. , & Pasqualetti, M. J. (2018). Dual use of agricultural land: Introducing ‘agrivoltaics’ in Phoenix Metropolitan Statistical Area, USA. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 170, 150–168. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.10.011>

Megharaj, M. , & Naidu, R. (2017). Soil and brownfield bioremediation. *Microbial Biotechnology*, 10(5), 1244–1249. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1751-7915.12840>

Morley, D. (Ed.). (2014). *Planning for solar energy: Promoting solar energy use through local policy and action..* APA Planners.

Motloch, J. L. (2000). *Introduction to landscape design*. John Wiley & Sons.

Pasqualetti, M. J. (2011). Social barriers to renewable energy landscapes. *Geographical Review*, 101(2), 201–223. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1931-0846.2011.00087.x>

Passini, R. (1996). Wayfinding design: Logic, application and some thoughts on universality. *Design Studies*, 17(3), 319–331. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0142-694X\(96\)00001-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/0142-694X(96)00001-4)

Penaranda Moren, M. S. , & Korjenic, A. (2017). Hotter and colder – How do photovoltaics and greening impact exterior facade temperatures: The synergies of a multifunctional system. *Energy and Buildings*, 147, 123–141. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enbuild.2017.04.082>

Roberts, B. (2011). Potential for photovoltaic solar installation in non-irrigated corners of center pivot irrigation fields in the State of Colorado (No. NREL/TP-6A20–51330). National Renewable Energy Lab. <http://doi.org/10.2172/1021199>

Shukla, A. K. , Sudhakar, K. , & Baredar, P. (2016). A comprehensive review on design of building integrated photovoltaic system. *Energy and Buildings*, 128, 99–110. <http://doi.org/10.1016/j.enbuild.2016.06.077>

Smardon, R. & Pasqualetti, M. J. (2017). Social acceptance of renewable energy landscapes. In D. Apostol , J. Palmer , M. Pasqualetti , R. Smardon & R. Sullivan (Eds.), *The renewable energy landscape: Preserving scenic values in our sustainable future* (pp. 108–142) Routledge.

Solar Energy Industries Association . (n.d.), *Building integrated photovoltaics*. <https://www.seia.org/initiatives/building-integrated-photovoltaics>

Stremke, S. , & Van Den Dobbelsteen, A. (2013). Sustainable energy landscapes: An introduction. In S. Stremke & A. Van Den Dobbelsteen (Eds.), *Sustainable energy landscapes: Designing, planning, and development* (pp 3–10). CRC Press.

Sullivan, R. (2017). The visual signatures of renewable energy projects. In D. Apostol , J. Palmer , M. Pasqualetti , R. Smardon , & R. Sullivan (Eds.), *The renewable energy landscape: Preserving scenic values in our sustainable future* (pp. 159–167). Routledge.

Tian, W. , Wang, Y. , Ren, J. , & Zhu, L. (2007). Effect of urban climate on building integrated photovoltaics performance. *Energy Conversion and Management*, 48(1), 1–8. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enconman.2006.05.015>

Usta, Z. , Comert, C. , & Yilmaz, V. (2017). Solar energy potential of cities in Turkey; A gis based analysis. *Fresenius Environmental Bulletin*, 26, 80–83.

Vanos, J. K. (2015). Children's health and vulnerability in outdoor microclimates: A comprehensive review. *Environment International*, 76, 1–15. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envint.2014.11.016>

Vanos, J. K. , Middel, A. , McKercher, G. R. , Kuras, E. R. , & Ruddell, B. L. (2016). Hot playgrounds and children's health: A multiscale analysis of surface temperatures in Arizona, USA. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 146, 29–42. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2015.10.007>

Watkins, S. L. , & Gerrish, E. (2018). The relationship between urban forests and race: A meta-analysis. *Journal of Environmental Management*, 209, 152–168. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvman.2017.12.021>

Wiles, J. C. (2012). Photovoltaic system grounding. Solar America Board for Codes and Standards. <https://www.pdh-pro.com/wp-content/uploads/2018/11/EE-02-302.pdf>

Wolsink, M. (2018). Co-production in distributed generation: Renewable energy and creating space for fitting infrastructure within landscapes. *Landscape Research* 43(4), 542–561. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01426397.2017.1358360>

Woody, T. (2009, December 21). Desert vistas vs solar power. *The New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2009/12/22/business/energy-environment/22solar.html>

Zipp, K. (2013, May 8). Unusual solar installation in a stormwater Detention Basin. *Solar Power World*. <https://www.solarpowerworldonline.com/2013/05/unusual-solar-installation-in-a-stormwater-detention-basin/>

Zomer, C. D. , Costa, M. R. , Nobre, A. , & Rütther, R. (2013). Performance compromises of building-integrated and building-applied photovoltaics (BIPV and BAPV) in Brazilian airports. *Energy and Buildings*, 66, 607–615. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enbuild.2013.07.076>

Solar power and the just transition

Appadurai, A. (1988). *The social life of things: Commodities in cultural perspective*. Cambridge University Press.

Ayaburi, J. , Bazilian, M. , Kincer, J. , & Moss, T. (2020). Measuring “Reasonably Reliable” access to electricity services. *The Electricity Journal*, 33(7), 106828.

Baka, J. (2011). Biofuels and wasteland grabbing: How India's biofuel policy is facilitating land grabs in Tamil Nadu, India. International conference on global land grabbing.

BBC . (2011). China solar panel factory shut after protests. BBC. <https://www.bbc.com/news/world-asia-pacific-14968605>

Bebbington, A. , & Bury, J. (2013). Subterranean struggles: New dynamics of mining, oil, and gas in Latin America. University of Texas Press.

Burrows, K. , & Fthenakis, V. (2015). Glass needs for a growing photovoltaics industry. *Solar Energy Materials and Solar Cells*, 132, 455–459.

Cha, A. E. (2008). Solar energy firms leave waste behind in China. *Washington Post*.

Cha, J. M. (2020). A just transition for whom? Politics, contestation, and social identity in the disruption of coal in the Powder River Basin. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 69, 101657.

Cha, J. M. , Wander, M. , & Pastor, M. (2020). Environmental justice, just transition, and a low-carbon future for California. *Environmental Law Reporter*, 50, 10216.

Cornea, N. , Véron, R. , & Zimmer, A. (2017). Clean city politics: An urban political ecology of solid waste in West Bengal, India. *Environment and Planning A*, 49(4), 728–744.

Flaherty, M. , Carley, S. , & Konisky, D. M. (2020). Electric utility disconnection policy and vulnerable populations. *The Electricity Journal*, 33(10), 106859.

Forti, V. , Baldé, C. , Kuehr, R. , & Bel, G. (2020). The global e-waste monitor 2020. Quantities, flows, and the circular economy potential. United Nations University (UNU)/United Nations Institute for Training and Research (UNITAR) – co-hosted SCYCLE Programme, International Telecommunication Union (ITU) & International Solid Waste Association (ISWA).

Fthenakis, V. , Wang, W. , & Kim, H. C. (2009). Life cycle inventory analysis of the production of metals used in photovoltaics. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 13(3), 493–517.

Grodsky, S. M. , & Hernandez, R. R. (2020). Reduced ecosystem services of desert plants from ground-mounted solar energy development. *Nature Sustainability*, 3(12), 1036–1043.

Haggerty, J. H. , Haggerty, M. N. , Roemer, K. , & Rose, J. (2018). Planning for the local impacts of coal facility closure: Emerging strategies in the US West. *Resources Policy*, 57, 69–80.

Hamidi, M. (2016). Indonesian female factory workers: The gendered migration policy in Malaysia. *People: International Journal of Social Sciences*, 2(1), 643–664.

Heath, G. A. , Silverman, T. J. , Kempe, M. , Deceglie, M. , Ravikumar, D. , Remo, T. , Cui, H. , Sinha, P. , Libby, C. , & Shaw, S. (2020). Research and development priorities for silicon photovoltaic module recycling to support a circular economy. *Nature Energy*, 5(7), 502–510.

Hernández, D. (2015). Sacrifice along the energy continuum: A call for energy justice. *Environmental Justice*, 8(4), 151–156.

Hoffacker, M. K. , Allen, M. F. , & Hernandez, R. R. (2017). Land-sparing opportunities for solar energy development in agricultural landscapes: A case study of the Great Central Valley, CA, United States. *Environmental Science & Technology*, 51(24), 14472–14482.

International Renewable Energy Association . (2016). End-of-life management: Solar photovoltaic panels. International Renewable Energy Agency, International Energy Agency.

Jenkins, K. , McCauley, D. , Heffron, R. , Stephan, H. , & Rehner, R. (2016). Energy justice: A conceptual review. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 11, 174–182.

Johnston, J. , & Cushing, L. (2020). Chemical exposures, health, and environmental justice in communities living on the fenceline of industry. *Current Environmental Health Reports*, 7(1), 48–57.

Krieger, E. M. , Casey, J. A. , & Shonkoff, S. B. (2016). A framework for siting and dispatch of emerging energy resources to realize environmental and health benefits: Case study on peaker power plant displacement. *Energy Policy*, 96, 302–313.

Lee, J. , Bazilian, M. , Sovacool, B. , & Greene, S. (2020). Responsible or reckless? A critical review of the environmental and climate assessments of mineral supply chains. *Environmental Research Letters*, 15(10), 103009.

Luke, N. , & Heynen, N. (2020). Community Solar as Energy Reparations: Abolishing Petro-Racial Capitalism in New Orleans. *American Quarterly*, 72(3), 603–625.

McDonald, R. I. , Fargione, J. , Kiesecker, J. , Miller, W. M. , & Powell, J. (2009). Energy sprawl or energy efficiency: Climate policy impacts on natural habitat for the United States of America. *PloS One*, 4(8), e6802.

Mendez, M. (2020). Climate change from the streets: How conflict and collaboration strengthen the environmental justice movement. Yale University Press.

Moniruzzaman, M. , & Day, R. (2020). Gendered energy poverty and energy justice in rural Bangladesh. *Energy Policy*, 144, 111554.

Morello-Frosch, R. , Pastor, M. , & Sadd, J. (2001). Environmental justice and Southern California's "riscscape" the distribution of air toxics exposures and health risks among diverse communities. *Urban Affairs Review*, 36(4), 551–578.

Mulvaney, D. (2017). Identifying the roots of Green Civil War over utility-scale solar energy projects on public lands across the American Southwest. *Journal of Land Use Science*, 12(6), 493–515.

Mulvaney, D. (2019). *Solar power: Innovation, sustainability, and environmental justice*. University of California Press.

Newell, P. , & Mulvaney, D. (2013). The political economy of the 'just transition.' *The Geographical Journal*, 179(2), 132–140.

Newell, P. , Phillips, J. , & Mulvaney, D. R. (2011). *Pursuing clean energy equitably*. UNDP-HDRO Occasional Papers.

Ngai, P. (2016). Incomplete Subjects: Circular Migration and the Life and Death Struggles of the Migrant Workers in China. In C. Solé , S. Parella , T. S. Martí , & S. Nita (Eds.), *Impact of circular migration on human, political and civil rights* (Vol. 12, pp. 175–194). Springer International Publishing. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-28896-3_9

Rignall, K. E. (2016). Solar power, state power, and the politics of energy transition in pre-Saharan Morocco. *Environment and Planning A*, 48(3), 540–557.

Sovacool, B. K. , Ali, S. H. , Bazilian, M. , Radley, B. , Nemery, B. , Okatz, J. , & Mulvaney, D. (2020). Sustainable minerals and metals for a low-carbon future. *Science*, 367(6473), 30–33.

S&P Global Market Intelligence . (2020). Human rights allegations in Xinjiang could jeopardize solar supply chain. S&P Global Market Intelligence.

Stevis, D. , & Felli, R. (2020). Planetary just transition? How inclusive and how just? *Earth System Governance*, 6, 100065. <https://www.sciencedirect.com/science/article/pii/S2589811620300240>

Stock, R. (2020). Deus ex mitigata: Denaturalizing the discursive power of Solar India. *Environment and Planning E: Nature and Space*, 2514848620908166.

Stock, R. , & Birkenholtz, T. (2019). The sun and the scythe: Energy dispossessions and the agrarian question of labor in solar parks. *The Journal of Peasant Studies*, 48:5, 984–1007. doi: 10.1080/03066150.2019.1683002.

Watts, M. (2001). Petro-violence: Community, extraction, and political ecology of a mythic commodity. In *Violent environments* (pp. 189–212). Cornell University Press.

Introduction to Section 6

Ancheta, A. A. , Membrebe, Z. O. , Santos, J. G. , & Valeroso, J. C. (2017). Institutional arrangements in managing an urban Forest Park: Arroceros Forest Park, Manila, Philippines. *Journal of Nature Studies*, 16(2), 14–23.

Balmford, A. , Clegg, L. , Coulson, T. , & Taylor, J. (2002). Why conservationists should heed Pokémon. *Science*, 295(5564), 2367–2367.

Barron, S. , Nitoslawski, S. , Wolf, K. L. , Woo, A. , Desautels, E. , & Sheppard, S. R. (2019). Greening blocks: A conceptual typology of practical design interventions to integrate health and climate resilience co-benefits. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 16(21), 4241.

Child and Nature Alliance of Canada . (n.d.). Forest School Canada. <https://childnature.ca/forest-school-canada/>

City of Vancouver . (2019). Rain city strategy. <https://vancouver.ca/home-property-development/one-water.aspx>.

Commissioner for Senior Victorians . (2016). Ageing is everyone's business: A report on isolation and loneliness among senior Victorians.

Corraliza, J. A. , Collado, S. , & Bethelmy, L. (2012). Nature as a moderator of stress in urban children. *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 38, 253–263.

Donovan, G. H. , Butry, D. T. , Michael, Y. L. , Prestemon, J. P. , Liebhold, A. M. , Gatzliolis, D. , & Mao, M. Y. (2013). The relationship between trees and human health: Evidence from the spread of the emerald ash borer. *American Journal of Preventive Medicine*, 44(2), 139–145.

Globse . (2020, August 10). English to Malay Dictionary. <https://en.glosbe.com/en/ms>

Grove, J. M. , & Burch, W. R. (1997). A social ecology approach and applications of urban ecosystem and landscape analyses: A case study of Baltimore, Maryland. *Urban Ecosystems*, 1(4), 259–275.

Ho-Abdullah, I. , & Hashim, R. S. (2009). A cognitive semantics analysis of Alam (nature) in Malay. *European Journal of Social Sciences*, 8(1), 140–151.

Huang, C. , Yang, J. , Lu, H. , Huang, H. , & Yu, L. (2017). Green spaces as an indicator of urban health: Evaluating its changes in 28 mega-cities. *Remote Sensing*, 9(12), 1266.

IPCC . (n.d.). Climate change 2013: The physical science basis. Contribution of working group i to the fifth assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change. Ed. T. F. Stocker , D. Qin , G.-K. Plattner , M. Tignor , S. K. Allen , J. Boschung , A. Nauels , Y. Xia , V. Bex , & P. M. Midgley . Cambridge

University Press. <http://www.ipcc.ch/report/ar5/wg1/>.

James, P. , Tzoulas, K. , Adams, M. D. , Barber, A. , Box, J. , Breuste, J. , Elmqvist, T. , Frith, M. , Gordon, C. , Greening, K. L. , Handley, J. , Haworth, S. , Kazmierczak, A. E. , Johnston, M. , Korpela, K. , Moretti, M. , Niemelä, J. , Pauleit, S. , Roe, M. H. , ... Ward Thompson, C. (2009). Towards an integrated understanding of green space in the European built environment. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 8(2), 65–75. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2009.02.001>

Jennings, V. , & Bamkole, O. (2019). The relationship between social cohesion and urban green space: An avenue for health promotion. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 16(3), 452.

Jensen, C. B. , & Morita, A. (2017). INTRODUCTION: Minor traditions, shizen equivocations, and sophisticated conjunctions. *Social Analysis*, 61(2), 1–14. <https://doi.org/10.3167/sa.2017.610201>

Jin, J. , Gergel, S. E. , Lu, Y. , Coops, N. C. , & Wang, C. (2020). Asian cities are greening while some north american cities are browning: Long-term greenspace patterns in 16 cities of the pan-pacific region. *Ecosystems*, 23(2), 383–399.

Jorgensen, A. , & Gobster, P. H. (2010). Shades of green: Measuring the ecology of urban green space in the context of human health and well-being. *Nature and Culture*, 5(3), 338–363.

Kahn Jr, P. H. (2002). Children's affiliations with nature: Structure, development, and the problem of environmental generational amnesia. In P. H. Kahn Jr . & S. R. Kellert (Eds.), *Children and nature: Psychological, sociocultural, and evolutionary investigations* (pp. 93–116). MIT Press.

Lagbas, A. J. (2019). Social valuation of regulating and cultural ecosystem services of Arroceros Forest Park: A man-made forest in the city of Manila, Philippines. *Journal of Urban Management*, 8(1), 159–177.

Li, D. , Deal, B. , Zhou, X. , Slavenas, M. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2018). Moving beyond the neighborhood: Daily exposure to nature and adolescents' mood. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 173, 33–43.

Livesley, S. J. , McPherson, E. G. , & Calfapietra, C. (2016). The urban forest and ecosystem services: Impacts on urban water, heat, and pollution cycles at the tree, street, and city scale. *Journal of Environmental Quality*, 45(1), 119–124.

Louv, R. (2008). *Last child in the woods: Saving our children from nature-deficit disorder*. Algonquin Books.

Mäkinen, K. , & Tyrväinen, L. (2008). Teenage experiences of public green spaces in suburban Helsinki. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 7(4), 277–289.

McDonnell, M. J. , & Hahs, A. K. (2008). The use of gradient analysis studies in advancing our understanding of the ecology of urbanizing landscapes: Current status and future directions. *Landscape Ecology*, 23(10), 1143–1155.

Membrebe, Z. O. , Santos, A. J. G. , Valeroso, J. C. C. , & Ancheta, A. A. (2017). Urban forest park as eco-space for liveable city: Arroceros Forest Park, Manila, Philippines. *International Journal of Real Estate Studies*, 11(4), 23–34.

Morani, A. , Nowak, D. J. , Hirabayashi, S. , & Calfapietra, C. (2011). How to select the best tree planting locations to enhance air pollution removal in the MillionTreesNYC initiative. *Environmental Pollution*, 159(5), 1040–1047.

Mustapa, N. D. , Maliki, N. Z. , & Hamzah, A. (2015). Repositioning children's developmental needs in space planning: A review of connection to nature. *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 170, 330–339.

National Parks . (n.d.). Kids for nature (PAL Outdoor Education) [Singapore government].

<https://www.nparks.gov.sg/learning/programmes-for-schools/kids-for-nature-pal-outdoor-education>.

Nowak, D. J. , Hirabayashi, S. , Bodine, A. , & Hoehn, R. (2013). Modeled PM2.5 removal by trees in ten US cities and associated health effects. *Environmental Pollution*, 178, 395–402.

Pickett, S. T. A. , Cadenasso, M. L. , Grove, J. M. , Groffman, P. M. , Band, L. E. , Boone, C. G. , Burch, W. R. , Grimmer, C. S. B. , Hom, J. , Jenkins, J. C. , Law, N. L. , Nilon, C. H. , Pouyat, R. V. , Szlavecz, K. , Warren, P. S. , & Wilson, M. A. (2008). Beyond urban legends: An emerging framework of urban ecology, as illustrated by the Baltimore Ecosystem Study. *BioScience*, 58(2), 139–150. <https://doi.org/10.1641/B580208>

Radford, K. G. , & James, P. (2013). Changes in the value of ecosystem services along a rural–urban gradient: A case study of Greater Manchester, UK. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 109(1), 117–127.

Rugel, E. J. , Carpiano, R. M. , Henderson, S. B. , & Brauer, M. (2019). Exposure to natural space, sense of community belonging, and adverse mental health outcomes across an urban region. *Environmental Research*, 171, 365–377.

Rupprecht, C. D. D. , & Byrne, J. A. (2014). Informal urban greenspace: A typology and trilingual systematic review of its role for urban residents and trends in the literature. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 13(4), 597–611. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2014.09.002>

Seto, K. C. , Fragkias, M. , Güneralp, B. , & Reilly, M. K. (2011). A meta-analysis of global urban land expansion. *PloS One*, 6(8), e23777.

Stephanie Alexander Kitchen Garden Foundation . (n.d.). Pleasurable food education. <https://www.kitchengardenfoundation.org.au/content/pleasurable-food-education>

Sushinsky, J. R. , Rhodes, J. R. , Possingham, H. P. , Gill, T. K. , & Fuller, R. A. (2013). How should we grow cities to minimize their biodiversity impacts? *Global Change Biology*, 19(2), 401–410.

Swanwick, C. , Dunnett, N. , & Woolley, H. (2003). Nature, role and value of green space in towns and cities: An overview. *Built Environment*, 1978-, 94–106.

Takano, T. , Nakamura, K. , & Watanabe, M. (2002). Urban Residential Environments and Senior Citizens' Longevity in Megacity Areas: The Importance of Walkable Green Spaces. *Journal of Epidemiology and Community Health*, 56(12), 913–918. <https://doi.org/10.1136/jech.56.12.913>.

Taylor, L. , & Hochuli, D. F. (2017). Defining greenspace: Multiple uses across multiple disciplines. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 158, 25–38.

Ugolini, F. , Massetti, L. , Calaza-Martínez, P. , Cariñanos, P. , Dobbs, C. , Ostoić, S. K. , Marin, A. M. , Pearlmutter, D. , Saaroni, H. , Šaulienė, I. , Simoneti, M. , Verlič, A. , Vuletić, D. , & Sanesi, G. (2020). Effects of the COVID-19 pandemic on the use and perceptions of urban green space: An international exploratory study. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 56, 126888. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2020.126888>

Vancouver Foundation . (2017). Connect and engage: A survey of Metro Vancouver 2017. <https://www.vancouverfoundation.ca/connectandengage/key-findings>.

Wang, Z. (2018). How the Concept of “Nature” Emerged and Evolved in Modern China. *Cultura*, 15(2), 13–29.

Whyte, W. H. (1980). The social life of small urban spaces. Project for Public Spaces.

Ziter, C. D. , Pedersen, E. J. , Kucharik, C. J. , & Turner, M. G. (2019). Scale-dependent interactions between tree canopy cover and impervious surfaces reduce daytime urban heat during summer. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 116(15), 7575–7580.

People in changing landscapes

Appleton, J. (1975). The experience of place. Wiley.

Atchley, R. A. , Strayer, D. L. , & Atchley, P. (2012). Creativity in the wild: Improving creative reasoning through immersion in natural settings. *PLoS ONE*, 7(12), e51474. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0051474>

Balling, J. D. , & Falk, J. H. (1982). Development of visual preference for natural environments. *Environment and Behavior*, 14(1), 5–28. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916582141001>

Berkovich-Ohana, A. , & Glicksohn, J. (2017). Meditation, absorption, transcendent experience, and affect: Tying it all together via the consciousness state space (CSS) model. *Mindfulness*, 8(1), 68–77. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12671-015-0481-9>

Berman, M. G. , Kross, E. , Krpan, K. M. , Askren, M. K. , Burson, A. , Deldin, P. J. , Kaplan, S. , Sherdell, L. , Gotlib, I. H. , & Jonides, J. (2012). Interacting with nature improves cognition and affect for individuals with depression. *Journal of Affective Disorders*, 140(3), 300–305. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jad.2012.03.012>

Berto, R. (2005). Exposure to restorative environments helps restore attentional capacity. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 25(3), 249–259. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvp.2005.07.001>

Birk, L. (Ed.). (1973). Behavioral medicine: The clinical uses of biofeedback. Grune & Stratton.

Bishop, S. R. , Lau, M. , Shapiro, S. , Carlson, L. , Anderson, N. D. , Carmody, J. , Segal, Z. V. , Abbey, S. , Speca, M. , Velting, D. , & Devins, G. (2004). Mindfulness: A proposed operational definition. *Clinical Psychology: Science and Practice*, 11(3), 230–241. <https://doi.org/10.1093/clipsy.bph077>

Bratman, G. N. , Hamilton, J. P. , Hahn, K. S. , Daily, G. C. , & Gross, J. J. (2015). Nature experience reduces rumination and subgenual prefrontal cortex activation. *Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences*, 112(28), 8567–8572. <https://doi.org/10.1073/pnas.1510459112>

Brown, K. W. , & Ryan, R. M. (2003). The benefits of being present: Mindfulness and its role in psychological well-being. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 84(4), 822–848. <https://doi.org/10.1037/0022-3514.84.4.822>

Browning, W. D. , Ryan, C. O. , & Clancy, J. O. (2014). 14 Patterns of biophilic design. Terrapin Bright Green, LLC.

Carrus, G. , Scopelliti, M. , Laforteza, R. , Colangelo, G. , Ferrini, F. , Salbitano, F. , Agrimi, M. , Portoghesi, L. , Semenzato, P. , & Sanesi, G. (2015). Go greener, feel better? The positive effects of biodiversity on the well-being of individuals visiting urban and peri-urban green areas. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 134, 221–228. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2014.10.022>

Chang, C. Y. (2018). Site planning and experimental platform establishment for agricultural therapy. Council of Agricultural Therapy.

Chang, K. , Sullivan, W. , Lin, Y.-H. , Su, W. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2016). The effect of biodiversity on green space users' wellbeing—An empirical investigation using physiological evidence. *Sustainability*, 8(10), 1049. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su8101049>

Chou, W.-Y. , Lee, C.-H. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2016). Relationships between urban open spaces and humans' health benefits from an ecological perspective: A study in an urban campus. *Landscape and Ecological*

Engineering, 12(2), 255–267. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11355-016-0295-5>

Corbetta, M. , & Shulman, G. L. (2002). Control of goal-directed and stimulus-driven attention in the brain. *Nature Reviews Neuroscience*, 3(3), 201–215. <https://doi.org/10.1038/nrn755>

Csikszentmihalyi, M. (1990). *Flow: The psychology of optimal experience*. Harper & Row.

Drever, J. (1952). *A dictionary of psychology*. Penguin Books, Inc.

Fromm, E. (2010). *The heart of man: Its Genius for good and evil*. Lantern Books.

Hart, W. (1987). *The art of living: Vipassana meditation: As taught by S.N. Goenka*. Harper Collins.

Hartig, T. , Korpela, K. , Evans, G. W. , & Gärling, T. (1997). A measure of restorative quality in environments. *Scandinavian Housing and Planning Research*, 14(4), 175–194. <https://doi.org/10.1080/02815739708730435>

Hartig, T. , Mang, M. , & Evans, G. W. (1991). Restorative effects of natural environment experiences. *Environment and Behavior*, 23(1), 3–26. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916591231001>

Herzog, T. R. , Black, A. M. , Fountaine, K. A. , & Knotts, D. J. (1997). Reflection and attentional recovery as distinctive benefits of restorative environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 17(2), 165–170. <https://doi.org/10.1006/jevp.1997.0051>

Herzog, T. R. , Colleen, M. , P., & Nebel, M. B. (2003). Assessing the restorative components of environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 159–170. [https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944\(02\)00113-5](https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944(02)00113-5)

Herzog, T. R. , Maguire, C. P. , & Nebel, M. B. (2003). Assessing the restorative components of environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 159–170. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944\(02\)00113-5](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944(02)00113-5)

Howell, A. J. , Dopko, R. L. , Passmore, H. A. , & Buro, K. (2011). Nature connectedness: Associations with well-being and mindfulness. *Personality and Individual Differences*, 51(2), 166–171. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.paid.2011.03.037>

Hoyle, H. , Jorgensen, A. , & Hitchmough, J. D. (2019). What determines how we see nature? Perceptions of naturalness in designed urban green spaces. *People and Nature*, 1(2), 167–180. <https://doi.org/10.1002/pan3.19>

Hung, C. C. , & Chang, C. Y. (2002). Psychophysiological benefits of landscapes studies of mountain, water, forest, park, and city. *Horticulture NCHU*, 27(3), 79–86.

Hung, S. H. , & Chang, C. Y. (2021). Health benefits of evidence-based biophilic-designed environments: A review. *Journal of People, Plants, and Environment*, 24(1), 1–16. <https://doi.org/10.11628/ksppe.2021.24.1.1>

Hung, S. H. , Chou, W. Y. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2021). A study on practicing qigong and getting better health benefits in biophilic urban green spaces. *Sustainability*, 13(4), 1692.

Hung, S. H. , Hwang, C. Y. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2021). Is the Qi experience related to the flow experience? Practicing qigong in urban green spaces. *PLoS ONE*, 16(1), e0240180. <https://doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0240180>

Hung, S. H. , Wu, C. C. , Tsai, Y. P. , Lin, Y. H. , Su, Y. P. , & Chang, C. Y. (2019). Urban Landscapes, Health, and Well-Being. In B. M. Rinaldi & P. Y. Tan (Eds.), *Urban landscapes in high-density cities: Parks, streetscapes, ecosystems* (pp. 216–226). Birkhäuser.

Jahnke, R. , Larkey, L. , Rogers, C. , Etnier, J. , & Lin, F. (2010). A comprehensive review of health benefits of Qigong and Tai Chi. *American Journal of Health Promotion*, 24(6), e1–e25. <https://doi.org/10.4278/ajhp.081013-LIT-248>

James, W. (1892). *Psychology: The briefer course*. Henry Holt and Company.

Kaplan, R. (2001). The nature of the view from home. *Environment and Behavior*, 33(4), 507–542. <https://doi.org/10.1177/00139160121973115>

Kaplan, R. , & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The experience of nature: A psychological perspective*. Cambridge University Press.

Kellert, S. R. (1997). *The value of life: Biological diversity and human society*. Island Press.

Kellert, S. R. (2018). *Nature by design: The practice of biophilic design*. Yale University Press.

Kellert, S. R. , Heerwagen, J. , & Mador, M. (2008). *Biophilic design: The theory, science, and practice of bringing buildings to life*. Wiley.

Keniger, L. , Gaston, K. , Irvine, K. , & Fuller, R. (2013). What are the benefits of interacting with nature? *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 10(3), 913–935. <https://doi.org/10.3390/ijerph10030913>

Korpela, K. M. , Klemettilä, T. , & Hietanen, J. K. (2002). Evidence for rapid affective evaluation of environmental scenes. *Environment and Behavior*, 34(5), 634–650. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916502034005004>

Kühn, S. , Düzel, S. , Eibich, P. , Krekel, C. , Wüstemann, H. , Kolbe, J. , & Lindenberger, U. (2017). In search of features that constitute an “enriched environment” in humans: Associations between geographical properties and brain structure. *Scientific Reports*, 7, 11920. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-017-12046-7>

Kuo, F. E. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2001). Environment and crime in the inner city: Does vegetation reduce crime? *Environment & Behavior*, 33(3), 343–367. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916501333002>

Laumann, K. , Gärling, T. , & Stormark, K. M. (2003). Selective attention and heart rate responses to natural and urban environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 125–134. [https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944\(02\)00110-x](https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944(02)00110-x)

Levin, J. , & Steele, L. (2005). The transcendent experience: Conceptual, theoretical, and epidemiologic perspectives. *Explore*, 1(2), 89–101. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.explore.2004.12.002>

Li, D. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2016). Impact of views to school landscapes on recovery from stress and mental fatigue. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 148, 149–158. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2015.12.015>

Lin, I. T. , Hung, S. H. , Tang, H. F. , & Chang, C. Y. (2020). A Study on Creativity and Emotion of Fascination Forest Landscape. *Journal of Architecture*, 114, 103–117.

Lin, Y. H. , Tsai, C. C. , Sullivan, W. C. , Chang, P. J. , & Chang, C. Y. (2014). Does awareness effect the restorative function and perception of street trees? *Frontiers in Psychology*, 5(906). <https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2014.00906>

Liu, M. (2009). *The Bizarre journey of Qi*. Dacombook Publisher.

Liu, T. (Ed.). (2010). *Chinese medical Qigong*. Singing Dragon.

Loidl, H.-W. , & Bernard, S. (2014). *Open(ing) spaces: Design as landscape architecture*. Birkhäuser.

Louv, R. (2008). *Last child in the woods: Saving our children from nature-deficit disorder*. Algonquin Books.

Marselle, M. R. , Irvine, K. N. , Lorenzo-Arribas, A. , & Warber, S. L. (2016). Does perceived restorativeness mediate the effects of perceived biodiversity and perceived naturalness on emotional well-being following group walks in nature? *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 46, 217–232. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jenvp.2016.04.008>

Moneta, G. B. (2004). The flow experience across cultures. *Journal of Happiness Studies*, 5(2), 115–121. <https://doi.org/10.1023/b:johs.0000035913.65762.b5>

Orians, G. H. , & Heerwagen, J. H. (1992). Evolved responses to landscapes. In J. H. Barkow , L. Cosmides , & J. Tooby (Eds.), *The adapted mind: Evolutionary psychology and the generation of culture* (pp. 555–579). Oxford University Press.

Palmer, D. (2008). Embodying utopia: Charisma in the post-Mao qigong craze. *Nova Religio: The Journal of Alternative and Emergent Religions*, 12(2), 69–89. <https://doi.org/10.1525/nr.2008.12.2.69>

Pessoa, L. (2004). Seeing the world in the same way. *Science*, 303(5664), 1617–1618.

Russell, J. A. , & Pratt, G. (1980). A description of the affective quality attributed to environments. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 38(2), 311–322. <https://doi.org/10.1037/0022-3514.38.2.311>

Ryan, R. M. , & Deci, E. L. (2000). Self-determination theory and the facilitation of intrinsic motivation, social development, and well-being. *American Psychologist*, 55(1), 68–78. <https://doi.org/10.1037/0003-066x.55.1.68>

Suppakittpaisarn, P. , Jiang, X. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2017). Green infrastructure, green stormwater infrastructure, and human health: A Review. *Current Landscape Ecology Reports*, 2(4), 96–110. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s40823-017-0028-y>

Tang, I.-C. , Sullivan, W. C. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2015). Perceptual evaluation of natural landscapes. *Environment and Behavior*, 47(6), 595–617. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916513520604>

Tang, I.-C. , Tsai, Y.-P. , Lin, Y.-J. , Chen, J.-H. , Hsieh, C.-H. , Hung, S.-H. , Sullivan, W. C. , Tang, H.-F. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2017). Using functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) to analyze brain region activity when viewing landscapes. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 162, 137–144. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2017.02.007>

Torrance, E. P. (1979). *The search for satori & creativity*. Creative Education Foundation.

Turner, M. G. , Gardner, R. H. , & O'Neill, R. V. (2001). *Landscape ecology in theory and practice: Pattern and process*. Springer.

Ulrich, R. S. (1981). Natural versus urban scenes: Some psychophysiological effects. *Environment and Behavior*, 13(5), 523–556. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916581135001>

Ulrich, R. S. (1983). Aesthetic and affective response to natural environment. In I. Altman & J. F. Wohlwill (Eds.), *Behavior and the natural environment* (pp. 85–125). Springer.

Ulrich, R. S. (1984). View through a window may influence recovery from surgery. *Science*, 224(4647), 420–421. <https://doi.org/10.1126/science.6143402>

Ulrich, R. S. , Simons, R. F. , Losito, B. D. , Fiorito, E. , Miles, M. A. , & Zelson, M. (1991). Stress recovery during exposure to natural and urban environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 11(3), 201–230. [https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944\(05\)80184-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/s0272-4944(05)80184-7)

Velarde, M. , Fry, G. , & Tveit, M. (2007). Health effects of viewing landscapes—Landscape types in environmental psychology. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 6(4), 199–212. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2007.07.001>

Waechter, R. L. (2002). *Qi and bioelectromagnetic energy*. York University.

Wang, H. S. (2015). Landscape ecological benefits of site greenery. [Master's thesis]. National Taiwan University.

White, L. (2014). Mindfulness in nursing: An evolutionary concept analysis. *Journal of Advanced Nursing*, 70(2), 282–294. <https://doi.org/10.1111/jan.12182>

Williams, K. , & Harvey, D. (2001). Transcendent experience in forest environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 21(3), 249–260. <https://doi.org/10.1006/jevp.2001.0204>

Wilson, E. O. (1984). *Biophilia*. Harvard University Press.

Wu, C. C. , & Chang, C. Y. (2020). Establishing the ecological planning principles from empirical studies in agricultural environments of Taiwan. *Landscape and Ecological Engineering*, 16, 233–247. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11355-020-00418-7>.

Xu, J. (1999). Body, discourse, and the cultural politics of contemporary Chinese Qigong. *The Journal of Asian Studies*, 58(4), 961–991.

Yaden, D. B. , Haidt, J. , Hood, R. W. , Vago, D. R. , & Newberg, A. B. (2017). The varieties of self-transcendent experience. *Review of General Psychology*, 21(2), 143–160. <https://doi.org/10.1037/gpr0000102>

Yeh, A. (2020). Using the focus group method to explore self-transcendent experience in waterscapes. [Master's thesis]. National Taiwan University.

Green space planning and policies for promoting public health

Adler, C. M. , & Hillhouse, J. L. (1996). Stress, health and immunity: A review of the literature. In T. W. Miller (Ed.), *Stress and health series: Monograph 6. Theory and assessment of stressful life events*. (p. 109 e138). International Universities Press.

Bratman, G. N. , Hamilton, J. P. , & Daily, G. C. (2012). The impacts of nature experience on human cognitive function and mental health. *Annals of the New York Academy of Sciences*, 1249(1), 118–136.

Kaplan, R. , & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The experience of nature: A psychological perspective*. Cambridge University Press.

Kaplan, S. (1995). The restorative benefits of nature: Toward an integrative framework. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 15, 169–182.

Karagulian, F. , Belis, C. A. , Dora, C. F. C. , Prüss-Ustün, A. M. , Bonjour, S. , Adair-Rohani, H. , & Amann, M. (2015). Contributions to cities' ambient particulate matter (PM): A systematic review of local source contributions at global level. *Atmospheric Environment*, 120, 475–483.

Maas, J. , van Dillen, S. M. , Verheij, R. A. , & Groenewegen, P. P. (2008). Social contacts as a possible mechanism behind the relation between green space and health. *Health & Place*, 5(2), 586–589.

Manley, A. F. (2004). *Physical activity and health: A report of the Surgeon General*. US Department of Health and Human Services, CDC, National Center for Chronic Disease Prevention and Health Promotion.

Manley, G. (1958). On the frequency of snowfall in metropolitan England. *Quarterly Journal of the Royal Meteorological Society*, 84(359), 70–72.

National Parks . (2020). City in nature [Singapore government]. <https://www.nparks.gov.sg/about-us/city-in-nature>

Phillips, W. T. , Kiernan, M. , & King, A. C. (2001). The effects of physical activity on physical and psychological health. In A. Baum , T. A. Revenson , & J. E. Singer (Eds.), *Handbook of health psychology*. (p. 627e657). Lawrence Erlbaum Associates.

Simoni, M. , Baldacci, S. , Maio, S. , Cerrai, S. , Sarno, G. , & Viegi, G. (2015). Adverse effects of outdoor pollution in the elderly. *Journal of Thoracic Disease*, 7(1), 34.

Tian, Y. , Jiang, Y. , Liu, Q. , Xu, D. , Zhao, S. , He, L. , Liu, H. , & Xu, H. (2019). Temporal and spatial trends in air quality in Beijing. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 185, 35–43. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2019.01.006>

Ulrich, R. S. (1983). Aesthetic and affective response to natural environment. In I. Altman & J. F. Wohlwill , Eds., *Human Behavior and Environment: Advances in theory and research* (vol. 6). New York: Plenum, pp. 85–125.

World Health Organization (WHO) . (2013). World Health Organization. <http://www.who.int>.

Yale University . (2016). Environmental indicator report 2016. October 20, 2021. Retrieved from <https://www.eea.europa.eu/publications/environmental-indicator-report-2016/download>

Research tools for investigating the relationship between environment and human health

- Abkar, M. , Kamal, M. , Maulan, S. , & Davoodi, S. R. (2011). Determining the visual preference of urban landscapes. *Scientific Research and Essays*, 6(9), 1991–1997.
- Annerstedt, M. , Jönsson, P. , Wallergård, M. , Johansson, G. , Karlson, B. , Grahn, P. , Hansen, Å. M. , & Währborg, P. (2013). Inducing physiological stress recovery with sounds of nature in a virtual reality forest—Results from a pilot study. *Physiology & Behavior*, 118, 240–250.
- Bailey, A. W. , Allen, G. , Herndon, J. , & Demastus, C. (2018). Cognitive benefits of walking in natural versus built environments. *World Leisure Journal*, 60(4), 293–305.
- Benedek, M. , & Kaernbach, C. (2010). A continuous measure of phasic electrodermal activity. *Journal of Neuroscience Methods*, 190(1), 80–91.
- Berman, M. G. , Jonides, J. , & Kaplan, S. (2008). The cognitive benefits of interacting with nature. *Psychological Science*, 19(12), 1207–1212.
- Berto, R. (2005). Exposure to restorative environments helps restore attentional capacity. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 25(3), 249–259.
- Bhullar, N. , Stilinović, E. , & Richardson, K. (2017). The impact of virtual environments on restorativeness and affect. *Ecopsychology*, 9, 1–7.
- Bratman, G. N. , Daily, G. C. , Levy, B. J. , & Gross, J. J. (2015). The benefits of nature experience: Improved affect and cognition. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 138, 41–50.
- Brown, D. K. , Barton, J. L. , & Gladwell, V. F. (2013). Viewing nature scenes positively affects recovery of autonomic function following acute-mental stress. *Environmental Science & Technology*, 47(11), 5562–5569.
- Burdea, G. C. , & Coiffet, P. (2003). *Virtual reality technology*. John Wiley & Sons.
- Chang, C. Y. , & Hsu, Y. Y. (2017). Emotional experience and brain activation responses to landscape types. Council of Educators in Landscape Architecture Conference, Beijing, China.
- Cohen, S. , Kamarck, T. , & Mermelstein, R. (1983). A global measure of perceived stress. *Journal of Health and Social Behavior*, 24(4), 385–396.
- Curran, S. L. , Andrykowski, M. A. , & Studts, J. L. (1995). Short form of the profile of mood states (POMS-SF): psychometric information. *Psychological Assessment*, 7(1), 80–83.
- Fowles, D. C. , Christie, M. J. , Edelberg, R. , Grings, W. W. , Lykken, D. T. , & Venables, P. H. (1981). Publication recommendations for electrodermal measurements. *Psychophysiology*, 18(3), 232–239.
- Hartig, T. , Evans, G. W. , Jamner, L. D. , Davis, D. S. , & Gärling, T. (2003). Tracking restoration in natural and urban field settings. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 109–123.
- Hartig, T. , Kaiser, F. , & Bowler, P. (1997). Further development of a measure of perceived environmental restorativeness (Working paper #5).
- Hartig, T. , Mang, M. , & Evans, G. W. (1991). Restorative effects of natural environment experiences. *Environment and Behavior*, 23(1), 3–26.
- Hartig, T. , & Staats, H. (2006). The need for psychological restoration as a determinant of environmental preferences. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 26(3), 215–226.
- Heeter, C. (1992). Being there: The subjective experience of presence. *Presence: Teleoperators and Virtual Environments*, 1, 262.
- Herzog, T. R. (1989). A cognitive analysis of preference for urban nature. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 9(1), 27–43.
- Herzog, T. R. , & Kropscott, L. S. (2004). Legibility, mystery, and visual access as predictors of preference and perceived danger in forest settings without pathways. *Environment and Behavior*, 36(5), 659–677.
- Higuera-Trujillo, J. L. , Maldonado, J. L.-T. , & Millán, C. L. (2017). Psychological and physiological human responses to simulated and real environments: A comparison between photographs, 360 panoramas, and virtual reality. *Applied Ergonomics*, 65, 398–409.
- James, W. (1892). *Psychology: The briefer course..* Henry Holt.
- Kaplan, R. , & Kaplan, S. (1989). *The experience of nature: A psychological perspective*. Cambridge University.
- Kaplan, S. (1987). Aesthetics, affect, and cognition: environmental preference from an evolutionary perspective. *Environment and Behavior*, 19(1), 3–32.
- Kaplan, S. (1995). The restorative benefits of nature: Toward an integrative framework. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 15(3), 169–182.
- Korpela, K. , & Hartig, T. (1996). Restorative qualities of favorite places. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 16(3), 221–233.

Kuo, F. E. (2001). Coping with poverty: Impacts of environment and attention in the inner city. *Environment and Behavior*, 33(1), 5–34.

Laumann, K. , Gärling, T. , & Stormark, K. M. (2001). Rating scale measures of restorative components of environments. *Journal of Environmental psychology*, 21(1), 31–44.

Laumann, K. , Gärling, T. , & Stormark, K. M. (2003). Selective attention and heart rate responses to natural and urban environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 125–134.

Marteau, T. M. , & Bekker, H. (1992). The development of a six-item short-form of the state scale of the Spielberger State–Trait Anxiety Inventory (STAI). *British Journal of Clinical Psychology*, 31(3), 301–306.

Meehan, M. , Razzaque, S. , Whitton, M. C. , & Brooks, F. P. (2003, March). Effect of latency on presence in stressful virtual environments. In *IEEE virtual reality, 2003. Proceedings.* (pp. 141–148). IEEE.

Nguyen, J. , & Brymer, E. (2018). Nature-based guided imagery as an intervention for state anxiety. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 9, 1858.

Nikula, R. (1991). Psychological correlates of nonspecific skin conductance responses. *Psychophysiology*, 28(1), 86–90.

Russell, J. A. , & Pratt, G. (1980). A description of the affective quality attributed to environments. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology*, 38(2), 311–322.

Schubert, T. , Friedmann, F. , & Regenbrecht, H. (2001). The experience of presence: Factor analytic insights. *Presence*, 10, 266–281.

Schutte, N. S. , Bhullar, N. , Stilić, E. J. , & Richardson, K. (2017). The impact of virtual environments on restorativeness and affect. *Ecopsychology*, 9(1), 1–7.

Serrano, B. , Baños, R. M. , & Botella, C. (2016). Virtual reality and stimulation of touch and smell for inducing relaxation: A randomized controlled trial. *Computers in Human Behavior*, 55, 1–8.

Shacham, S. (1983). A shortened version of the profile of mood states. *Journal of Personality Assessment*, 47(3), 305–306.

Slater, M. , Steed, A. , McCarthy, J. , & Maringelli, F. (1998). The influence of body movement on subjective presence in virtual environments. *Human Factors*, 40, 469–477.

Smith, J. W. (2015). Immersive virtual environment technology to supplement environmental perception, preference and behavior research: a review with applications. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 12(9), 11486–11505.

Spielberger, C. , Gorsuch, R. , Lushene, R. , Vagg, P. , & Jacobs, G. (1983). *Manual for the state-trait anxiety inventory*. Consulting Psychologists Press.

Stroop, J. R. (1935). Studies of interference in serial verbal reactions. *Journal of Experimental Psychology*, 18(6), 643–662.

Tang, I.-C. , Tsai, Y.-P. , Lin, Y.-J. , Chen, J.-H. , Hsieh, C.-H. , Hung, S.-H. , Sullivan, W. C. , Tang, H.-F. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2017). Using functional magnetic resonance imaging (fMRI) to analyze brain region activity when viewing landscapes. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 162, 137–144.

Tennessen, C. M. , & Cimprich, B. (1995). Views to nature: Effects on attention. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 15(1), 77–85.

Tyrväinen, L. , Ojala, A. , Korpela, K. , Lanki, T. , Tsunetsugu, Y. , & Kagawa, T. (2014). The influence of urban green environments on stress relief measures: A field experiment. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 38, 1–9.

Ulrich, R. S. (1981). Natural versus urban scenes: Some psychophysiological effects. *Environment and Behavior*, 13(5), 523–556.

Ulrich, R. S. (1984). View through a window may influence recovery from surgery. *Science*, 224(4647), 420–421.

Ulrich, R. S. , Simons, R. F. , Losito, B. D. , Fiorito, E. , Miles, M. A. , & Zelson, M. (1991). Stress recovery during exposure to natural and urban environments. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 11(3), 201–230.

Valtchanov, D. (2010). *Physiological and affective responses to immersion in virtual reality: Effects of nature and urban settings.*. University of Waterloo.

Valtchanov, D. , Barton, K. R. , & Ellard, C. (2010). Restorative effects of virtual nature settings. *Cyberpsychology, Behavior, and Social Networking*, 13(5), 503–512.

Van den Berg, A. E. , Jorgensen, A. , & Wilson, E. R. (2014). Evaluating restoration in urban green spaces: Does setting type make a difference? *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 127, 173–181.

Xiang, Y. , Liang, H. , Fang, X. , Chen, Y. , Xu, N. , Hu, M. , Chen, Q. , Mu, S. , Hedblom, M. , Qiu, L. , Gao, T. (2021). The comparisons of on-site and off-site applications in surveys on perception of and preference for urban green spaces: Which approach is more reliable? *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 58, 126961. doi:<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2020.126961>

Yin, J. , Yuan, J. , Arfaei, N. , Catalano, P. J. , Allen, J. G. , & Spengler, J. D. (2020). Effects of biophilic indoor environment on stress and anxiety recovery: A between-subjects experiment in virtual reality. *Environment International*, 136, 105427.

Zuckerman, M. (1977). Development of a situation-specific trait-state test for the prediction and measurement of affective responses. *Journal of Consulting and Clinical Psychology*, 45(4), 513–523.

From research to practice

Brown, R. D. , & Corry, R. C. (2011). Evidence-based landscape architecture: The maturing of a profession. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 100(4), 327–329.

Brown, R. D. , & Corry, R. C. (2020). Evidence-based landscape architecture for human health and well-being. *Sustainability*, 12(4), 1360.

Chang, C. , Cheng, G. J. Y. , Nghiem, T. P. L. , Song, X. P. , Oh, R. R. Y. , Richards, D. R. , & Carrasco, L. R. (2020). Social media, nature, and life satisfaction: Global evidence of the biophilia hypothesis. *Scientific Reports*, 10(1), 4125. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-60902-w>

Chang, C. Y. (2018). Site planning and experimental platform establishment for agricultural therapy. Council of Agricultural Therapy.

Chang, Y.-Y. , Su, W.-C. , Tang, I.-C. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2016). Exploring the benefits of school gardening for children in Taiwan and identifying the factors influencing these benefits. *HortTechnology*, 26(6), 783–792. <https://doi.org/10.21273/HORTTECH03074-16>

Chung, W. L. (2019). The psycho-physiological effect of urban green space for high-pressure workers by using wearable devices. [Thesis]. National Taiwan University.

Hartig, T. , Evans, G. W. , Jamner, L. D. , Davis, D. S. , & Gärling, T. (2003). Tracking restoration in natural and urban field settings. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 23(2), 109–123.

[https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944\(02\)00109-3](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0272-4944(02)00109-3)

Hunter, M. R. , & Askarinejad, A. (2015). Designer's approach for scene selection in tests of preference and restoration along a continuum of natural to manmade environments. *Frontiers in Psychology*, 6.

<https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2015.01228>

Jiang, B. , Schmillen, R. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2019). How to waste a break: Using portable electronic devices substantially counteracts attention enhancement effects of green spaces. *Environment and Behavior*, 51(9–10), 1133–1160. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0013916518788603>

Ko, W. H. , Schiavon, S. , Zhang, H. , Graham, L. T. , Brager, G. , Mauss, I. , & Lin, Y.-W. (2020). The impact of a view from a window on thermal comfort, emotion, and cognitive performance. *Building and Environment*, 175, 106779. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.buildenv.2020.106779>

Lai, P. H. (2020). Effects of horticultural activities on emotion and brain functional connectivity. [Thesis]. National Taiwan University.

Lin, Y.-H. , Tsai, C.-C. , Sullivan, W. C. , Chang, P.-J. , & Chang, C.-Y. (2014). Does awareness effect the restorative function and perception of street trees? *Frontiers in Psychology*, 5.

<https://doi.org/10.3389/fpsyg.2014.00906>

Manisalidis, I. , Stavropoulou, E. , Stavropoulos, A. , & Bezirtzoglou, E. (2020). Environmental and health impacts of air pollution: A review. *Frontiers in Public Health*, 8, 14. <https://doi.org/10.3389/fpubh.2020.00014>

Refshauge, A. D. , Stigsdottir, U. K. , Lamm, B. , & Thorleifsdottir, K. (2015). Evidence-based playground design: lessons learned from theory to practice. *Landscape Research*, 40(2), 226–246.

<https://doi.org/10.1080/01426397.2013.824073>

Skår, M. (2010). Forest dear and forest fear: Dwellers' relationships to their neighbourhood forest.

Landscape and Urban Planning, 98(2), 110–116. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2010.07.017>

Song, X. P. , Richards, D. R. , & Tan, P. Y. (2020). Using social media user attributes to understand human–environment interactions at urban parks. *Scientific Reports*, 10(1), 808.

<https://doi.org/10.1038/s41598-020-57864-4>

Sreetheran, M. , & van den Bosch, C. C. K. (2014). A socio-ecological exploration of fear of crime in urban green spaces – A systematic review. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 13(1), 1–18.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2013.11.006>

Suppakittpaisarn, P. , Jiang, X. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2017). Green infrastructure, green stormwater infrastructure, and human health: A review. *Current Landscape Ecology Reports*, 2(4), 96–110.

<https://doi.org/10.1007/s40823-017-0028-y>

Suppakittpaisarn, P. , Larsen, L. , & Sullivan, W. C. (2019). Preferences for green infrastructure and green stormwater infrastructure in urban landscapes: Differences between designers and laypeople. *Urban Forestry & Urban Greening*, 43, 126378. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ufug.2019.126378>

Wang, Z. , Tan, P. Y. , Zhang, T. , & Nassauer, J. I. (2014). Perspectives on narrowing the action gap between landscape science and metropolitan governance: Practice in the US and China. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 125, 329–334.

Xiang, W. N. (2017). Foreword II. In P. Y. Tan & C. Y. Jim (Eds.), *Greening cities: Forms and functions* (pp. ix–xiv). Springer Singapore.

Zhang, L. , & Tan, P. (2019). Associations between urban green spaces and health are dependent on the analytical scale and how urban green spaces are measured. *International Journal of Environmental Research and Public Health*, 16(4), 578. <https://doi.org/10.3390/ijerph16040578>

Zhang, L. , Tan, P. Y. , & Diehl, J. A. (2017). A conceptual framework for studying urban green spaces effects on health. *Journal of Urban Ecology*, 3(1). <https://doi.org/10.1093/jue/jux015>

Introduction to Section 7

Australian Sustainable Built Environment Council (ASBEC) . (2011). *Creating places for people. An urban design protocol for Australian cities.*
https://urbandesign.org.au/content/uploads/2015/08/INFRA1219_MCU_R_SQUARE_URBAN_PROTOCOLS_1111_WEB_FA2.pdf

Benedict, M. A. , & McMahon, E. T. (2006). *Green infrastructure. Linking landscapes and communities.* Island Press. <https://islandpress.org/books/green-infrastructure>

Carmona, M. (2001). Sustainable urban design - a possible agenda. In A. Layard , S. Davoudi , & S. Batty (Eds.), *Planning for a sustainable future* (pp. 165–192). Spon Press.
<https://ebookcentral.proquest.com/lib/auckland/reader.action?docID=1024773&ppg=178>

Greater Sydney Commission . (2018). *Greater Sydney region plan. A metropolis of three cities—connecting people* (pp. 1–194). State of New South Wales.

Larco, N. (2016). Sustainable urban design-a (draft) framework. *Journal of Urban Design*, 21(1), 1–29.
<https://doi.org/10.1080/13574809.2015.1071649>

Lehmann, S. (2021). Introduction Low carbon cities: more than just buildings. In S. Lehmann (Ed.), *Low carbon cities* (pp. 1–56). Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315766003-11>

Nasr, A. , Lohmeyer, R. , Mendoza Pena, A. , Hales, M. , Al Habr, A. , & Buckstaff, B. (2020). *Global cities: New priorities for a new world. 2020 global cities report.*
<https://www. Kearney.com/documents/20152/60890709/Global+Cities—new+priorities+for+a+new+world.pdf/d908884f-b786-a49b-ffed-1c08735603fd?t=1605556218569>

The World Bank . (2015). *East Asia's changing urban landscape: Measuring a decade of spatial growth.* In *East Asia's changing urban landscape: Measuring a decade of spatial growth.* The World Bank.
<https://doi.org/10.1596/978-1-4648-0363-5>

United Nations . (2015). *Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development.*
<https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/21252030AgendaforSustainableDevelopmentweb.pdf>

World Commission on Environment and Development (WCED) . (1987). *Report of the world commission on environment and development: Our common future.*
<https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/5987our-common-future.pdf>

Urban green infrastructure as landscape-led planning

Australian Bureau of Statistics . (2021). *Historical population.*
<https://www.abs.gov.au/statistics/people/population/historical-population/latest-release>

Benedict, M. , & McMahon, E. (2006). *Green infrastructure: Linking landscapes and communities.* Island Press.

Boulton, C. , Dedekorkut-Howes, A. , & Byrne, J. (2018). Factors shaping urban greenspace provision: A systematic review of the literature. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 178, 82–101.

Brown, H. , & Stigge, B. (2017). *Infrastructural ecologies: Alternative development models for emerging economies.* The MIT Press.

City of London . (2012). *Green infrastructure and open environments: The all London green grid supplementary planning guidance.* Greater London Authority.

Coutts, C. (2015). *Green infrastructure and public health.* Routledge.

Department of Planning, Industry and Environment . (2020). *Strategic planning toolkit: District plans.*
<https://www.planning.nsw.gov.au/Plans-for-your-area/Local-Planning-and-Zoning/Strategic-Planning-Toolkit>

Economist Intelligence Unit . (2019). *The global liveability index.*

Evans, C. B. (2019). Challenges of Metropolitan Scale Green Infrastructure: The Sydney Green Grid. *Proceedings of the Fábos Conference on Landscape and Greenway Planning*, 6(1), Article 55. <https://doi.org/10.7275/HG99-2Q37>

Evans, C. B. , & Freestone, R. (2010). From green belt to green web: Regional open space planning in Sydney, 1948–1963. *Planning Practice & Research*, 25(2), 223–240. <http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/02697451003740254>

Gallagher, E. (2015). *Beyond green streets: Mitigating climate change through residential streetscape design*. [Unpublished PhD dissertation]. University of Sydney.

Government Architects NSW . (2020a). *Greener places: A green infrastructure design framework for NSW*. (Issue No. 3). NSW Department of Planning, Industry, and Environment.

Government Architects NSW . (2020b). *Draft Greener places design guide: Open space for recreation, urban tree canopy, bushland and waterways*. (Issue No. 4). NSW Department of Planning, Industry, and Environment.

Greater Sydney Commission . (2018). *A metropolis of three cities: Connecting people*. State Government of New South Wales.

Herrington, S. (2017). *Landscape theory in design*. Routledge.

Hurley, J. , Amati, M. , Deilami, K. , Caffin, M. , Stanford, H. , & Azizmohammad, S. (2020). *Where will all the trees be? An assessment of urban forest cover and management for Australian cities*. Prepared for Hort Innovation by the Center for Urban Research, Royal Melbourne Institute of Technology (RMIT) University.

McHarg, I. (1969). *Design with nature*. Natural History Press.

Mell, I. (2017). Green infrastructure: Reflections on past, present and future praxis. *Landscape Research*, 42(2), 135–145. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01426397.2016.1250875>

Mell, I. (2019). Integrating green infrastructure within landscape perspectives to planning. In M. Scott , N. Gallent , & M. Gkartzios (Eds.), *The Routledge companion to rural planning* (1st ed., pp. 485–494). Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315102375-49>

Silk, C. (2020). *The effect of policy and procedures on tree-lined streets: Increasing urban canopy in Sydney's Western Parkland City* [Unpublished MPhil Dissertation, UNSW Sydney]. https://www.unswworks.unsw.edu.au/permalink/f/5gm2j3/unswworks_71521

Spirn, A. (1984). *The granite garden: Urban nature and human design*. Basic Books, Inc.

Tyrrell Studio . (2017). *Sydney Green Grid: Spatial framework and project opportunities*. Office of the Government Architect, NSW Department of Planning, Industry, and Environment.

United Nations . (2018). *Sustainable development goals*. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/sustainable-development-goals>

Remaking public space for cooler, greener outcomes

Adger, W. N. , Barnett, J. , Chapin, F. S. III. , & Ellemor, H. (2011). This must be the place: Under-representation of identity and meaning in climate change decision-making. *Global Environmental Politics*, 11(2), 1–25.

Alexander, C. , Ishikawa, S. , Silverstein, M. , King, I. , Angel, S. , & Jacobsen, M. (1977). *A pattern language: Towns, buildings, construction*. Oxford University Press.

Amati, M. ; Borruff, B. ; Caccetta, P. ; Devereux, D. ; Kaspar, J. ; Phelan, K. ; & Saunders, A. (2017). *Where should all the trees go? Investigating the impact of tree canopy cover on socio-economic status and wellbeing in LGAs*. Center for Urban Research, RMIT University.

Australian Bureau of Meteorology . (2021). *Climate updates*. Australian Bureau of Meteorology. <http://www.bom.gov.au/climate/updates/>

Barton, H. , & Grant, M. (2013). Urban planning for healthy cities: A review of the progress of the European Healthy Cities Programme. *Journal of Urban Health*, 90(S1), 129–141. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11524-011-9649-3>

Benson, D. , & Howell, J. (1990). Sydney's vegetation 1788–1988: Utilization, degradation, and rehabilitation. *Proceedings of the Ecological Society of Australia*, 16(1), 115–127.

Bodkin, F. (2008). *D'harawal seasons and climatic cycles*. Compiled for the National Heritage Trust, D'harawal Traditional Knowledgeholders' and Descendants' Circle. Hawkesbury-Nepean Catchment Management Authority and the NSW Department of Education, Sydney.

Bradshaw, C. (2012). Little left to lose: Deforestation and forest deregulation in Australia since European colonization. *Journal of Plant Ecology*, 5(1), 109–120.

City of Sydney . (2013). *Barani: Sydney's Aboriginal history*. <https://www.sydneybarani.com.au/sites/aboriginal-people-and-place/>

Coates, L. , Haynes, K. , O'Brien, J. , McAneney, J. , & de Oliveira, F. D. (2014). Exploring 167 years of vulnerability: An examination of extreme heat events in Australia 1844–2010. *Environmental Science & Policy*, 42, 33–44. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envsci.2014.05.003>

Cooling the Commons . (n.d.). Pattern deck. <https://www.coolingthecommons.com/pattern-deck/>

Coutts, A. M. , Tapper, N. J. , Beringer, J. , Loughnan, M. , & Demuzere, M. (2013). Watering our cities: The capacity for Water Sensitive Urban Design to support urban cooling and improve human thermal comfort in the Australian context. *Progress in Physical Geography: Earth and Environment*, 37(1), 2–28. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0309133312461032>

DeVeau, M. (2011). Strategies to address the climatic barriers to walkable, transit-oriented communities in Florida [Master's thesis, Georgia Institute of Technology]. <https://smartech.gatech.edu/handle/1853/40779>

Gammage, B. (2011). *The biggest estate on Earth: How Aborigines made Australia*. Allen & Unwin.

Gartland, L. (2011). *Heat islands: Understanding and mitigating heat in urban areas*. Earthscan.

Gehl, J. (2010). *Cities for people*. Island Press.

Gibson-Graham, J. K. , Cameron, J. , & Healy, S. (2013). *Take back the economy: An ethical guide for transforming our communities*. University of Minnesota Press.

Government Architects NSW . (2020). Designing with country: Discussion paper. <https://www.governmentarchitect.nsw.gov.au/resources/ga/media/files/ga/discussion-papers/discussion-paper-designing-with-country-2020-06-02.pdf>

Haddad, S. , Paolini, R. , Synnefa, A. , & Santamouris, M. (2018, November 28). Mitigation of urban overheating in three Australian cities: Darwin, Alice Springs, and Western Sydney. *Proceedings of the 52nd International Conference of the Architectural Science Association*.

Hansen, A. , Bi, P. , Saniotis, A. , Nitschke, M. , Benson, J. , Tan, Y. , Smyth, V. , Wilson, L. , & Han, G.-S. (2012). Extreme heat and climate change: Adaptation in culturally and linguistically diverse (CALD) communities. National Climate Change Adaptation Research Facility. <https://research.monash.edu/en/publications/extreme-heat-and-climate-change-adaptation-in-culturally-and-ling>

Hughes, L. , Hanna, E. , & Fenwick, J. (2016). *The silent killer: Climate change and the health impacts of extreme heat*. Climate Council of Australia.

Lopes, A. M. , Healy, S. , Power, E. , Crabtree, L. , & Gibson, K. (2018). Infrastructures of care. *Human Ecology Review*, 24(2), 41–60. JSTOR.

Lopes, A. M. , Arora, V. , Healy, S. , Power, E. , Armstrong, H. , Crabtree, L. , Gibson, K. , & Tonkinwise, C. (2020). Cooling common spaces in densifying urban environments: A review of best practice and guide for Western Sydney renewal. Landcom. <https://landcom.com.au/assets/Approach/Cooling-the-Commons-Report.pdf>

Loughnan, M. E. , Tapper, N. J. , Phan, T. , Lynch, K. , & McInnes, J. A. (2013). A spatial vulnerability analysis of urban populations during extreme heat events in Australian capital cities. National Climate Change Adaptation Research Facility.

McKenzie, L. (2017). Design, context and use of public space: The influence of heat on everyday activity and implications for health and wellbeing—a Western Sydney case study [Unpublished thesis for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy, University of New South Wales]. <http://unsworks.unsw.edu.au/fapi/datastream/unsworks:46272/SOURCE02?view=true>

Mella, S. , & Madill, P. (2007). Climate changes, heat illness and adaptation in NSW. *Environmental Health*, 7(3), 98–106.

NSW Government . (n.d.). AdaptNSW. <https://climatechange.environment.nsw.gov.au>

NSW Government . (2020). SEED: Sharing and enabling environmental data in NSW. <https://www.seed.unsw.gov.au>

O'Hare, D. (2006, September 27). Urban walkability in the subtropical city: Some intemperate considerations from SEQ. *Proceedings from Subtropical Cities 2006 Conference*.

Osmond, P. , & Sharifi, E. (2017). Guide to cooling strategies. Low Carbon Living Cooperative Research Center. <https://apo.org.au/sites/default/files/resource-files/2017-08/apo-nid101751.pdf>

Penrith City Council . (2015). Cooling the city strategy. Penrith City Council. https://www.penrithcity.nsw.gov.au/images/documents/waste-environment/sustainability/Cooling_The_City_Strategy.pdf

Profile.id . (2016). Fairfield City community profile. <https://profile.id.com.au/fairfield/about?WebID=140>

Randolph, B. , & Holloway, D. (2005). Social disadvantage, tenure and location: An analysis of Sydney and Melbourne. *Urban Policy and Research*, 23(2), 173–201. <https://doi.org/10.1080/08111470500135136>

Rose, D. (2005). Rhythms, patterns, connectivities: Indigenous concepts of seasons and change. In T. Sherratt , T. Griffiths , & L. Robin (Eds.), *A change in the weather: Climate and culture in Australia*. National Museum of Australia Press.

Ryan, C. O. , Browning, W. D. , Clancy, J. O. , Andrews, S. L. , & Kallianpurkar, N. B. (2014). Biophilic design patterns: Emerging nature-based parameters for health and well-being in the built environment.

International Journal of Architectural Research: ArchNet-IJAR, 8(2), 62. <https://doi.org/10.26687/archnet-ijar.v8i2.436>

Sharmin, T. , & Steemers, K. (2020). Effects of microclimate and human parameters on outdoor thermal sensation in the high-density tropical context of Dhaka. *International Journal of Biometeorology*, 64(2), 187–203. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00484-018-1607-2>

Stone, B. (2012). *The city and coming climate: Climate change in the places we live*. Cambridge University Press.

Sydney Water Corporation . (2017). *Cooling Western Sydney: A strategic study on the role of water in mitigating urban heat in Western Sydney*. [https://www.sydneywater.com.au/web/groups/publicwebcontent/documents/document/zgrf/mtty4/\\$\sim\\$edisp/dd_168965.pdf](https://www.sydneywater.com.au/web/groups/publicwebcontent/documents/document/zgrf/mtty4/$\sim$edisp/dd_168965.pdf)

United Nations . (2018). *Sustainable Development Goals*. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/sustainable-development-goals/>

Webb, L. B. , & Hennessy, K. (2015). *Projections for selected Australian cities*. CSIRO and Bureau of Meteorology Australia. https://www.climatechangeinaustralia.gov.au/media/ccia/2.1.6/cms_page_media/176/CCIA_Australian_cities_1.pdf

Whyte, W. (1980). *The social life of small urban spaces*. The Conservation Foundation.

WSROC & AECOM . (2018). *Turn down the heat: Strategy and action plan*. Western Sydney Region Organization of Councils.

Yun, G. Y. , Ngarambe, J. , Duhirwe, P. N. , Ulpiani, G. , Paolini, R. , Haddad, S. , Vasilakopoulou, K. , & Santamouris, M. (2020). Predicting the magnitude and the characteristics of the urban heat island in coastal cities in the proximity of desert landforms. The case of Sydney. *Science of the Total Environment*, 709, 136068.

Delivering environmental sustainability outcomes in medium-density neighborhoods in Aotearoa New Zealand

Beacon Pathway . (2008). *Neighbourhood sustainability framework and assessment kit*. https://beaconpathway.co.nz/further-research/article/neighbourhood_sustainability_framework_and_assessment_kit

Bioregional . (2016). *One planet goals and guidance for communities and destinations*. Bioregional.

Boarin, P. , Besen, P. , & Haarhoff, E. (2018). *Post-Occupancy Evaluation of Neighbourhoods: a review of the literature*. Working Paper 18-01. Auckland, New Zealand: National Science Challenge 11: Building Better Homes, Towns and Cities.

Boarin, P. , Allen, N. , & Haarhoff, E. (2019). *Assessing environmental sustainability outcomes at neighbourhood scale. A post-occupancy evaluation of Hobsonville Point, Auckland*. Working Paper 19-05. Auckland, New Zealand: National Science Challenge 11: Building Better Homes, Towns and Cities.

BRE . (2013). *BREEAM communities. Technical manual SD202-0.1:2012*. (p. 183). BRE Global Limited.

Churchman, A. , & Ginosar, O. (1999). A theoretical basis for the post-occupancy evaluation of neighbourhoods. *Journal of Environmental Psychology*, 19, 267–276.

de Wilde, P. (2014). The gap between predicted and measured energy performance of buildings: A framework for investigation. *Automation in Construction*, 41, 40–49.

DGNB . (n.d.). *Planning and certification of sustainable districts*. Retrieved July 12, 2020, from <https://www.dgnb-system.de/en/districts/>

Green Building Council of Australia . (2012). *Green Star communities v1.1. submission guidelines*. Green Building Council of Australia.

Green Business Certification Inc . (2014). *SITES v2. Rating system for sustainable land design and development*. Green Business Certification Inc.

Haarhoff, E. , Allen, N. , Austin, P. , Beattie, L. , & Boarin, P. (2019). *Living at density in Hobsonville Point, Auckland: Resident perceptions*. Working paper 19-01. www.buildingbetter.nz

Hobsonville Land Company . (2015). *Sustainable development framework for Hobsonville Point* (pp. 1–13). www.hobsonvillepoint.co.nz

Hofer, N. (2008). *Compilation report of the process, findings and recommendations from the false Creek North Post-Occupancy Evaluation*. School of Community and Regional Planning, University of British Columbia.

International Living Future Institute . (2017). *Living community challenge*. International Living Future Institute.

ISO . (2014). *Sustainable development of communities—Indicators for city services and quality of life*. ISO standard 37120. (p. 116). ISO.

Lietz, K. (2010). Hobsonville point-beyond sustainable houses - Industry paper. www.hobsonvillepoint.co.nz

New Zealand Government . (2019). He Waka Eke Noa. Towards a better future, together. New Zealand's progress towards the SDGs—2019 (p. 122). New Zealand Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade. <https://www.mfat.govt.nz/assets/Uploads/New-Zealand-Voluntary-National-Review-2019-Final.pdf>

Preiser, W. F. E. , Rabinowitz, H. Z. , & White, E. T. (1988). Post-occupancy evaluation. In Van Nostrand Reinhold. Van Nostrand Reinhold.

Saville-Smith, K. (2008). A national survey of neighbourhood experiences and characteristics: Opportunities for data use. Report NH3102/4 for Beacon Pathway Limited.

STAR Communities . (n.d.). Our framework. Retrieved July 13, 2020, from <http://www.starcommunities.org/about/framework/>

Stats NZ . (2019). Motor vehicles per household in New ZealandNZ. <https://figure.nz/chart/EDXfeeu6NKTVBraw>

United Nations . (2015). Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development. <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/21252030AgendaforSustainableDevelopmentweb.pdf>

Westeroff, L. M. (2016). Emerging narratives of a sustainable urban neighbourhood: The case of Vancouver's Olympic Village. *Articulo – Journal of Urban Research*, 14.

Whitfield, M. (2017). Measuring the performance of sustainable communities, strategic planning for energy and the environment. *Strategic Planning for Energy and the Environment*, 36(4), 41–77. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10485236.2017.11863771>

Zimmerman, A. , & Martin, M. (2001). Post-occupancy evaluation: Benefits and barriers. *Building Research and Information*, 29(2), 168–174. <https://doi.org/http://dx.doi.org/10.1080/09613210010016857>

Architectural integration of solar energy at the urban scale

Auckland Council . (2013). Unitary plan research paper: City centre zone Urban form, height, site intensity and built form. (Issue August).

Beckers, B. (2012). Solar energy at urban scale. In *Solar energy at urban scale*. John Wiley & Sons. <https://doi.org/10.1002/9781118562062>

Berka, A. L. , MacArthur, J. L. , Matthewman, S. , Bargh, M. , & Poletti, S. (2018, December 6). Policy strategies for inclusive renewable energy in Aotearoa (New Zealand). *Policy Commons Blog*. <https://www.policycommons.ac.nz/2018/12/06/policy-strategies-for-inclusive-renewable-energy-in-aotearoa-new-zealand/>

Broto, V. C. (2017). Energy landscapes and urban trajectories towards sustainability. *Energy Policy*, 108(January), 755–764. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enpol.2017.01.009>

Broto, V. C. (2019). *Urban energy landscapes* (1st ed.). Cambridge University Press.

Byrd, H. (2012). The solar potential of Auckland. 26.

Carta, S. (2013). The image of the Shanghai 2010 Expo the contribution of single pavilions to Shanghai's global image. *Frontiers of Architectural Research*, 2(4), 387–399. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.foar.2013.06.006>

Cerón, I. , Caamaño-Martín, E. , & Neila, F. J. (2013). 'State-of-the-art' of building integrated photovoltaic products. *Renewable Energy*, 58, 127–133. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2013.02.013>

Cheng, V. , Steemers, K. , Montavon, M. , & Compagnon, R. (2006). Urban form, density and solar potential. PLEA 2006-23rd international conference on passive and low energy architecture, conference proceedings.

Dricus . (2010). Shanghai expo 2010 solar BIPV installations. <https://sinovoltaics.com/building-integrated-photovoltaics/shanghai-expo-2010-solar-bipv/>

Energy Centre . (2017). Solar potential map. The University of Auckland Energy Centre. <http://solarpower.cer.auckland.ac.nz/>

Fujisawa SST Council . (2015). Fujisawa sustainable smart town official site | FujisawaSST (Fujisawa City). <https://fujisawasst.com/EN/>

Gondokusuma, M. I. C. , Kitagawa, Y. , & Shimoda, Y. (2019). Smart community guideline: Case study on the development process of smart communities in Japan. *IOP conference series: Earth and environmental science*, 294(012017). <https://doi.org/10.1088/1755-1315/294/1/012017>

Kanters, J. , & Horvat, M. (2012). Solar energy as a design parameter in urban planning. *Energy Procedia*, 30, 1143–1152. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.egypro.2012.11.127>

Ko, Y. (2013). Urban form and residential energy use: A review of design principles and research findings. *Journal of Planning Literature*, 28(4), 327–351. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0885412213491499>

Lave, M. , Stein, J. S. , Ellis, A. , Hansen, C. W. , Nakashima, E. , & Miyamoto, Y. (2011). Ota City: Characterizing output variability from 553 homes with residential PV systems on a distribution feeder (No. SAND2011-9011, 1035324; pp. SAND2011-9011, 1035324). Sandia National Laboratories.

https://www.researchgate.net/profile/Joshua-Stein-4/publication/255250099_Ota_City_Characterizing_Output_Variability_from_553_Homes_with_Residential_PV_Systems_on_a_Distribution_Feeder/links/00b4953873e0c2200f000000/Ota-City-Characterizing-Output-Variability-from-553-Homes-with-Residential-PV-Systems-on-a-Distribution-Feeder.pdf

Lehmann, S. (2014). Low carbon cities: More than just buildings. In S. Lehmann (Ed.), *Low carbon cities: Transforming urban systems* (0 ed., pp. 1–56). Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9781315766003>

Looser, T. (2015). Still-city crisis: Fujisawa ecocity, energy, and the urban architecture of crisis. *Boundary 2*, 42(3), 113–127. <https://doi.org/10.1215/01903659-2919531>

Low, M. (2013). Eco-cities in Japan: Past and future. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 20(1), 7–22. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10630732.2012.735107>

Lv, K., Mosoni, G., Wang, M., Zheng, X., & Sun, Y. (2017). The image of the 2010 world expo: Residents' perspective. *Engineering Economics*, 28(2), 207–214. <https://doi.org/10.5755/j01.ee.28.2.3048>

Miranda, G., Greaser, M., Krasnowski, K., Schaefer, B., & Westwood, A. (2011). Climate change, employment and local development in London, UK. <https://doi.org/10.1787/5kgdpmfkc6f7-en>

Naboni, E., & Havinga, L. (2019). *Regenerative design in digital practice: A handbook for the built environment*. Eurac Research.

New Zealand Government. (2019). *He waka eke noa, towards a better future, together: New Zealand's progress towards the SDGs—2019*. New Zealand Ministry of Foreign Affairs and Trade.

Newman, P., & Matan, A. (2012). The renewable energy city. In *Green urbanism in Asia: The emerging green tigers* (pp. 37–64). World Scientific Publishing Co Pte Ltd.

Ong, S., Campbell, C., Denholm, P., Margolis, R., Heath, G., Ong, S., Campbell, C., Denholm, P., Margolis, R., & Heath, G. (2013). Land-use requirements for solar power plants in the United States. (Issue June).

Polo López, C. S., & Frontini, F. (2014). Energy efficiency and renewable solar energy integration in heritage historic buildings. *Energy Procedia*, 48(0), 1493–1502. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.egypro.2014.02.169>

Ratti, C., Raydan, D., & Steemers, K. (2003). Building form and environmental performance: Archetypes, analysis and an arid climate. *Energy and Buildings*, 35(1), 49–59. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-7788\(02\)00079-8](https://doi.org/10.1016/S0378-7788(02)00079-8)

Sakurai, M., & Kokuryo, J. (2018). Fujisawa sustainable smart town: Panasonic's challenge in building a sustainable society. *Communications of the Association for Information Systems*, 42, 508–525. <https://doi.org/10.17705/1CAIS.04219>

Sarralde, J. J., Quinn, D. J., Wiesmann, D., & Steemers, K. (2015). Solar energy and urban morphology: Scenarios for increasing the renewable energy potential of neighbourhoods in London. *Renewable Energy*, 73, 10–17. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2014.06.028>

Smith, P. F. (2007). Photovoltaic cells. In *Sustainability at the cutting edge: Emerging technologies for low energy buildings* (2nd ed., pp. 67–77). Taylor & Francis Group.

Steemers, K., Ramos, M., & Sinou, M. (2004). Urban diversity. In M. A. Steane & K. Steemers (Eds.), *Environmental diversity in architecture* (1st ed., pp. 85–100). Spon Press.

Stremke, S., & van den Dobbelsteen, A. (2013). *Sustainable energy landscapes: Designing, planning, and development* (1st ed.). CRC Press.

Suomalainen, K., Wang, V., & Sharp, B. (2017). Energy Centre's Auckland solar power online tool documentation. <http://solarpower.cer.auckland.ac.nz/resources/readme.pdf>

Takebayashi, H., Ishii, E., Moriyama, M., Sakaki, A., Nakajima, S., & Ueda, H. (2015). Study to examine the potential for solar energy utilization based on the relationship between urban morphology and solar radiation gain on building rooftops and wall surfaces. *Solar Energy*, 119, 362–369. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.solener.2015.05.039>

Tokoro, N. (2016). Co-creation of value through initiative of a leader company and collaboration of participating companies—Case study of Fujisawa sustainable smart town. In N. Tokoro (Ed.), *The smart city and the co-creation of value* (pp. 55–74). Springer Japan. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-4-431-55846-0_4

UNEP. (2010). *UNEP environmental assessment Expo 2010*. <http://wedocs.unep.org/bitstream/handle/20.500.11822/7777/-UNEPEnvironmentalAssessmentExpo2010Shanghai%2CChina-2009862.pdf?sequence=3&isAllowed=y>

United Nations. (2015). *Climate change—United Nations sustainable development*. United Nations. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/climate-change/>

United Nations. (2020). *Energy—United Nations sustainable development*. United Nations. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/energy/>

Wall, M., Munari Probst, M. C., Roecker, C., Dubois, M. C., Horvat, M., Jørgensen, O. B., & Kappel, K. (2012). Achieving solar energy in architecture—IEA SHC Task 41. *Energy Procedia*, 30, 1250–1260. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.egypro.2012.11.138>

Wang, Z., Zhou, L., & Shi, J. (2011). On the beauty of Green Expo architecture and sustainable development-taking “China Pavilion” as an example. *Procedia Engineering*, 21, 163–167.

<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.proeng.2011.11.2000>

Watanabe, H. , Tanno, Y. , Nakai, M. , Ohshima, T. , Sugiuchi, A. , Lee, W. H. , & Wang, J. (2013). Structural design of Kaohsiung Stadium, Taiwan. *Structural Engineering International*, 23(1), 75–79. <https://doi.org/10.2749/101686613X13363929988539>

Worldometer . (2017). GDP by country. <https://www.worldometers.info/gdp/gdp-by-country/>

Yildirim, H. Y. , Gültekin, A. B. , & Tanrivermis, H. (2017). Evaluation of cities in the context of energy efficient urban planning approach. *IOP Conference Series: Materials Science and Engineering*, 245(072051). <https://doi.org/10.1088/1757-899X/245/7/072051>

Yu, M. , & Halog, A. (2015). Solar photovoltaic development in Australia—A life cycle sustainability assessment study. *Sustainability (Switzerland)*, 7, 1213–1247. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su7021213>

Yun, G. Y. , & Steemers, K. (2009). Implications of urban settings for the design of photovoltaic and conventional facades. *Solar Energy*, 83(1), 69–80. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.solener.2008.06.007>

Zhang, X. (2013). Going green: Initiatives and technologies in Shanghai World Expo. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 25, 78–88. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.rser.2013.04.011>

Zhu, R. , Wong, M. S. , You, L. , Santi, P. , Nichol, J. , Ho, H. C. , Lu, L. , & Ratti, C. (2020). The effect of urban morphology on the solar capacity of three-dimensional cities. *Renewable Energy*, 153, 1111–1126. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.renene.2020.02.050>

Enhancing well-being and housing satisfaction through density

Allen, N. , Haarhoff, E. , & Beattie, L. (2018). Enhancing liveability through urban intensification: The idea and role of neighbourhood. *Cogent Social Science*, 4, 1442177.

Auckland Council . (2018). Auckland Plan 2050. <https://www.aucklandcouncil.govt.nz/plans-projects-policies-reports-bylaws/our-plans-strategies/auckland-plan/about-the-auckland-plan/docsprintdocuments/auckland-plan-2050-print-document.pdf>

Beattie, L. , & Haarhoff, E. (2017). Urban growth, liveability and quality urban design: Questions about the efficacy of urban planning systems in Auckland, New Zealand. *Journal of Contemporary Urban Affairs*, 2(2), 12–23.

Calthorp, P. (1983). *The next American Metropolis: Ecology, Community and the American Dream*. Princeton Architectural Press.

Clapham, D. (2010). Happiness, well-being and housing policy. *The Journal of Finance and Public Choice*, 38(2), 253–267.

Ewing, R. , Hamidi, S. , Tian., G. , Proffitt, D. , Tonin, S. , & Fregolent, L. (2017). Testing Newman and Kenworthy's theory of density and automobile dependence. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 1(16), 1–16.

Fincher, R. , & Gooder, H. (2007). Housing, theory and society at home with diversity in medium-density housing. *Housing, Theory and Society*, 24(3), 166–182. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14036090701374530>

Haarhoff, E. , Allen, N. , Austin, P. , Beattie, L. , & Boarin, P. (2019). Living at density in Hobsonville Point, Auckland: Resident perceptions. Working Paper 19-01. www.buildingbetter.nz

Haarhoff, E. , Beattie, L. , Dixon, J. , Dupuis, A. , Lysnar, P. , & Murphy, L. (2012). *Future intensive: Insights for Auckland's housing*. The University of Auckland.

Haarhoff, E. , Beattie, L. , & Dupuis, A. (2016). Does higher density housing enhance liveability? Case studies of housing intensification in Auckland. *Cogent Social Sciences*, 2, 1243289.

Interest.co.nz. (2018). Auckland Council is consenting many more dwellings, especially smaller dwelling units. And building these will require a different type of construction worker, one already in hot demand. <https://webcache.googleusercontent.com/search?q=cache:AZrhflcb9YgJ:https://www.interest.co.nz/opinion/95739/aucklandcouncil-consenting-many-more-dwellings-especially-smaller-dwelling-units-and+&cd=1&hl=en&ct=clnk&gl=nz>

Lietz, K. (2010). Community of the future. *Build* 120, 44–45.

New Zealand Government . (2019). He Waka Eke Noa. Towards a better future, together. New Zealand's progress towards the SDGs-2019. <https://www.mfat.govt.nz/assets/Uploads/New-Zealand-Voluntary-National-Review-2019-Final.pdf>

Newman, P. , & Kenworthy, J. R. (1989). *Cities and automobile dependence: An international sourcebook*. Gower Technical.

State of Western Australia . (1997). *Liveable neighbourhoods community design code (1st ed.)*. Western Australian Planning Commission. <http://healthimpactassessment.pbworks.com/f/LiveableNeighbourhoodscommunitydesigncodeEd1-GWAAustralia1997.pdf>

The Australian Prevention Partnership Centre . (2017). Creating healthy liveable neighbourhoods. https://preventioncentre.org.au/wp-content/uploads/2017/08/0817_Livability_web.pdf

United Nations . (2015). Transforming our world: The 2030 agenda for sustainable development. <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/21252030AgendaforSustainableDevelopmentweb.pdf>

Everyday urbanism in high-density cities

- Aoki, Y. , Yuasa, Y. , & Osaragi, T. (1994). Socio-psychological effects of private use in alley-space. *Journal of Architectural Planning, AIJ*, 457, 125–132.
- Bishop, P. , & Williams, L. (2012). *The temporary city*. Routledge.
- Carmona, M. , de Magalhães, C. , & Hammond, L. (Eds.). (2008). *Public space: The management dimension*. Routledge.
- Cate, M. A. (2016). Hong Kong stair archive: Documenting the walkable city. In *Proceedings of American Association of geographers annual meeting 2016*.
- Chalana, M. , & Hou, J. (Eds.). (2016). *Messy urbanism: Understanding the “other” cities of Asia*. Hong Kong University Press.
- Chan, H. Y. (2018). *The meanings behind its changing use: Instagram Pier in Hong Kong*. [Master's thesis]. Utrecht University.
- Chase, J. L. , Crawford, M. , & Kaliski, J. (1999). *Everyday urbanism*. Monacelli Press.
- Chuanjiao, H. E. , & Jiang, L. I. (2011). Study on planning standards for urban renewal areas in Shenzhen. *China City Plan Review*, 4, 42–49.
- Douglas, G. C. (2014). Do-it-yourself urban design: The social practice of informal “improvement” through unauthorized alteration. *City & Community*, 13(1), 5–25.
- Douglas, G. C. (2019). Do it yourself urbanism. In A. M. Orum (Ed.), *The Wiley Blackwell Encyclopedia of Urban and Regional Studies* (1st ed., pp. 1–3). Wiley. <https://doi.org/10.1002/9781118568446>
- Finn, D. (2014). DIY urbanism: Implications for cities. *Journal of Urbanism: International Research on Placemaking and Urban Sustainability*, 7(4), 381–398.
- Hack, G. (2011). Urban flux. In T. Banerjee & A. Loukaitou-Sideris (Eds.), *Companion to urban design*. Routledge.
- HKSAR Census and Statistic Department . (2016). <https://www.censtatd.gov.hk/>
- HKSAR Department of Health . (2020). <https://www.dh.gov.hk/english/statistics>
- HKSAR Planning Department . (1994). *Hong Kong Planning Standards and Guidelines*. https://www.pland.gov.hk/pland_en/tech_doc/hkpsg/full/index.htm
- Hou, J. (2010). (Not) your everyday public space. In J. Hou (Ed.), *Insurgent public space* (pp. 13–30). Routledge.
- Hou, J. (2006). Hybrid landscapes: Toward an inclusive ecological urbanism on Seattle's Central Waterfront. *Getting real: Design ethos now*. ACSA 94th annual conference, March 30th to April 3rd, 245–250.
- Hou, J. (2013). Vertical urbanism, horizontal urbanity. In V. Bharne (Ed.), *The emerging Asian city: Concomitant urbanities & urbanisms* (1st ed., pp. 234–243). Routledge.
- Hou, J. (2018). Bottom-up placemaking. *Landscape Architecture Australia*, 157, 77–81.
- Inam, A. (2013). *Planning for the unplanned: Recovering from crises in megacities*. Routledge.
- Jonas, M. C. (2007). Private use of public open space in Tokyo: A study of the hybrid landscape of Tokyo's informal gardens. *Journal of Landscape Architecture*, 2(2), 18–29.
- Kang, M. J. (2009). Informal urbanism from inside-out:—Internalizing Taipei experiences of informality. 4th International conference of the international forum on urbanism, the new urban question—urbanism beyond neo-liberalism. International Forum on Urbanism, Amsterdam, Delft.
- Karvonen, A. , & Yocom, K. (2011). The civics of urban nature: Enacting hybrid landscapes. *Environment and Planning A*, 43(6), 1305–1322.
- Kim, I. (2017). *Action for conservation!: Community action for the protection of Pound Lane at Tai Ping Shan, Hong Kong* [Unpublished Master's Thesis, The University of Hong Kong]. <http://hdl.handle.net/10722/258820>
- Ng, S. , Lau, W. , Brown, F. , Tam, E. , Lao, M. , & Booth, V. (2015). Walkable city, living streets. *EWIASVIEWPOINTS*, 2, 201–211.
- Oldenburg, R. (1999). *The great good place: Cafes, coffee shops, bookstores, bars, hair salons, and other hangouts at the heart of a community*. Da Capo Press.
- Ossola, A. , Locke, D. , Lin, B. , & Minor, E. (2019). Greening in style: Urban form, architecture and the structure of front and backyard vegetation. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 185, 141–157.

- Padua, M. G. (2007). Designing an identity: The synthesis of a post-traditional landscape vocabulary in Hong Kong. *Landscape Research*, 32(2), 225–240.
- Prasetyo, F. (2013). Place construction and urban social transformation: An actor network theory analysis for creative Kampong phenomena in Bandung. 230–239. <https://doi.org/10.17613/M6TF7Q>
- Pryor, M. (2015). Opinion survey of Instagram Pier users. [Unpublished response to HKSAR Government's development proposal].
- Pryor, M. (2017). Empowering urban communities through rooftop farming. In A. Boonyopas (Ed.), *Proceedings of IFLA APR Conference 2017* (pp. 50–60). Thai Association Of Landscape Architects.
- Pryor, M. (2019). Visual survey of hybrid landscape features in Central and Western District. [Unpublished].
- Quayle, M. , & Lieck, T. C. D. (1997). Growing community: A case for hybrid landscapes. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 39(2–3), 99–107.
- Rossini, F. (2019). Temporary urban intervention in the vertical city: A place-making project to re-activate the public spaces in Hong Kong. *Journal of Urban Design*, 24(2), 305–323.
- Sun, G. , Webster, C. , & Zhang, X. (2021). Connecting the city: A three-dimensional pedestrian network of Hong Kong. *Environment and Planning B: Urban Analytics and City Science*, 48(1), 60–75. <https://doi.org/10.1177/2399808319847204>
- Tam, D. (2016). Little Manila: The other central of Hong Kong. In M. Chalana & J. Hou (Eds.), *Messy Urbanism* (pp. 119–135). HKU Press.
- Tang, B. S. , & Wong, S. W. (2008). A longitudinal study of open space zoning and development in Hong Kong. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 87(4), 258–268.
- Temel, R. (2006). The temporary in the city. In F. Haydn & R. Temel (Eds.), *Temporary Urban Spaces: Concepts for the use of city spaces* (pp. 55–62). Birkhäuser–Publishers for Architecture.
- Tieben, H. (2016). Public space trends in Hong Kong. A view from the new territories. *The Journal of Public Space*, 1(1), 25–34.
- Toland, A. , & Cate Christ, M. (2020). Documenting topographic ecologies in Hong Kong: Visual methods for hyper-dense and hyper-topographic urban spaces in landscape architecture. *Visual Communication*, 19(3), 391–414. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1470357220927060>
- Villagomez, E. (2010). Claiming residual spaces in the heterogeneous city. In J. Hou (Ed.), *Insurgent public space: Guerrilla urbanism and the remaking of contemporary cities* (pp. 81–98). Routledge.
- Vygotsky, L. S. (1978). *Mind in society*. Harvard University Press.
- Xue, C. Q. , Manuel, K. K. , & Chung, R. H. (2001). Public space in the old derelict city area—a case study of Mong Kok, Hong Kong. *Urban Design International*, 6(1), 15–31.

Introduction to Section 8

- Albino, V. , Berardi, U. , & Dangelico, R. M. (2015). Smart cities: Definitions, dimensions, performance, and initiatives. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 22(1), 1–19.
- Angelo, H. , & Vormann, B. (2018). Long waves of urban reform: Putting the smart city in its place. *City*, 22(5–6), 782–800.
- Arcidiacono, D. , & Duggan, M. (2019). *Sharing mobilities: Questioning our right to the city in the collaborative economy*. Routledge.
- Arellana, J. , Márquez, L. , & Cantillo, V. (2020). COVID-19 outbreak in Colombia: An analysis of its impacts on transport systems. *Journal of Advanced Transportation*, 2020, 1–16
- Arroub, A. , Zahi, B. , Sabir, E. , & Sadik, M. (2016). A literature review on Smart Cities: Paradigms, opportunities and open problems. 2016 International conference on wireless networks and mobile communications (WINCOM), 180–186.
- Bahmanteymouri, E. , & Haghighi, F. (2020). Airbnb as an ephemeral space: Towards an analysis of a digital heterotopia. In *Heterotopia and globalisation in the twenty-first century* (pp. 131–146). Routledge.
- Barbarossa, L. (2020). The post pandemic city: Challenges and opportunities for a non-motorised urban environment. An overview of Italian cases. *Sustainability*, 12(17), 7172.
- Bertolini, L. (2020). From “streets for traffic” to “streets for people”: Can street experiments transform urban mobility? *Transport Reviews*, 1–20.
- Biagi, F. (2020). *Henri Lefebvre's critical theory of space*. Palgrave Macmillan.
- Bibri, S. E. (2018). A foundational framework for smart sustainable city development: Theoretical, disciplinary, and discursive dimensions and their synergies. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 38, 758–794.
- Bibri, S. E. , & Krogstie, J. (2017). Smart sustainable cities of the future: An extensive interdisciplinary literature review. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 31, 183–212.

Bodnar, J. (2015). Reclaiming public space. *Urban Studies*, 52(12), 2090–2104.

Borysov, S. S. , Azevedo, C. L. , & Pereira, F. C. (2019). Smart mobility. *Transforming Urban Mobility*, 51.

Bouzguenda, I. , Alalouch, C. , & Fava, N. (2019). Towards smart sustainable cities: A review of the role digital citizen participation could play in advancing social sustainability. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 50, 101627.

Brown, T. (2016). Sustainability as empty signifier: Its rise, fall, and radical potential. *Antipode*, 48(1), 115–133.

Chandler, A. (2016, May). What should the “sharing economy” really be called. *The Atlantic*. Available online: <https://www.theatlantic.com/business/archive/2016/05/sharing-economy-airbnb-uber-yada/484505/>, 27(5).

Camero, A. , & Alba, E. (2019). Smart City and information technology: A review. *Cities*, 93, 84–94.

Caragliu, A. , Del Bo, C. , & Nijkamp, P. (2011). Smart cities in Europe. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 18(2), 65–82.

Carr, S. , Stephen, C. , Francis, M. , Rivlin, L. G. , & Stone, A. M. (1992). *Public space*. Cambridge University Press.

Crum, C. , & Brown, A. (2019). Planning for a new mobility future. *SCYP*.

Dameri, R. P. (2013). Searching for smart city definition: A comprehensive proposal. *International Journal of Computers & Technology*, 11(5), 2544–2551.

Dowling, R. , McGuirk, P. , & Gillon, C. (2019). Strategic or piecemeal? Smart city initiatives in Sydney and Melbourne. *Urban Policy and Research*, 37(4), 429–441.

Duan, P. , Zhang, L. , Song, K. , & Han, X. (2020). Platform society—The trend of Smart Media Communication. In *Communication of smart media* (pp. 101–118). Springer.

Foster, S. R. , & Iaione, C. (2015). The city as a commons. *Yale Law & Policy Review*, 34, 281.

Gehl, J. (2013). *Cities for people*. Island Press.

Gutiérrez, A. , Miravet, D. , & Domènech, A. (2020). COVID-19 and urban public transport services: Emerging challenges and research agenda. *Cities & Health*, 4(4), 1–4.

Hamidi, S. , Sabouri, S. , & Ewing, R. (2020). Does density aggravate the COVID-19 pandemic? Early findings and lessons for planners. *Journal of the American Planning Association*, 86(4), 495–509.

Harvey, D. (2012). *Rebel cities: From the right to the city to the urban revolution*. Verso Books.

Hollands, R. G. (2008). Will the real smart city please stand up? *Intelligent, progressive or entrepreneurial? City*, 12(3), 303–320.

Hu, Q. , & Zheng, Y. (2020). Smart city initiatives: A comparative study of American and Chinese cities. *Journal of Urban Affairs*, 43(4) 1–22.

Ibrahim, M. , El-Zaart, A. , & Adams, C. (2018). Smart sustainable cities roadmap: Readiness for transformation towards urban sustainability. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 37, 530–540.

Joo, Y. M. , & Tan, T. B. (Eds.). (2020). *Smart cities in Asia: Governing development in the era of hyper-connectivity*. Edward Elgar Publishing.

Kovacs, F. S. , McLeod, S. , & Curtis, C. (2020). Aged mobility in the era of transportation disruption: Will autonomous vehicles address impediments to the mobility of ageing populations? *Travel Behaviour and Society*, 20, 122–132.

Kumar, H. , Singh, M. K. , Gupta, M. , & Madaan, J. (2020). Moving towards smart cities: Solutions that lead to the smart city transformation framework. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 153, 119281.

Kumar, T. V. , & Dahiya, B. (2017). Smart economy in smart cities. In T. M. Vinod Kumar (Ed.), *Smart Economy in Smart Cities*, (pp. 3–76). Springer.

Kutty, A. A. , Abdella, G. M. , Kucukvar, M. , Onat, N. C. , & Bulu, M. (2020). A system thinking approach for harmonising smart and sustainable city initiatives with United Nations sustainable development goals. *Sustainable Development*, 28(5), 1347–1365.

Labaye, A. , & Mieg, H. (2018). Commoning the city, from data to physical space. *Journal of Peer Production*, 11(CITY).

Laclau, E. (1996). Why do empty signifiers matter to politics? *Emancipation (s)*, 36, 46.

Lefebvre, H. (1991). *The Production of Space* (D. Nicholson-Smith , Trans.). Blackwell.

Lombardi, P. , Giordano, S. , Farouh, H. , & Yousef, W. (2012). Modelling the smart city performance. *Innovation: The European Journal of Social Science Research*, 25(2), 137–149.

Martin, C. J. , Evans, J. , & Karvonen, A. (2018). Smart and sustainable? Five tensions in the visions and practices of the smart-sustainable city in Europe and North America. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 133, 269–278.

Mboup, G. , & Oyelaran-Oyeyinka, B. (2019). Relevance of smart economy in smart cities in Africa. In *Smart economy in smart African Cities* (pp. 1–49). Springer.

McQuire, S. (2017). *Geomedia: Networked cities and the future of public space*. John Wiley & Sons.

Meijer, A. , & Bolívar, M. P. R. (2016). Governing the smart city: A review of the literature on smart urban governance. *International Review of Administrative Sciences*, 82(2), 392–408.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2018). The disruptive mobility and the future of our neighbourhoods. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 39(4), 881–898.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2019). The Disruptive Mobility and the Potential for Land Reclamation: the case. *Development*, 131(4), 233–245.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2021). Sharing or Owning autonomous vehicles? *Transportation Research Interdisciplinary Perspectives*, 10, 1–15.

Newman, P. , & Kenworthy, J. (2015). *The end of automobile dependence*. Island Press.

Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development . (2012). *Redefining" urban": A new way to measure metropolitan areas*. OECD.

Riggs, W. (Ed.). (2018). *Disruptive transport: Driverless cars, transport innovation and the sustainable city of tomorrow*. Routledge.

Riggs, W. , Appleyard, B. , & Johnson, M. (2020). A design framework for liveable streets in the era of autonomous vehicles. *Urban Planning and Transport Research*, 8(1), 125–137.

Riggs, W. , Schlossberg, M. , Shay, E. , & Millard-Ball, A. (2018). Transforming street design: Approaches to reengineering our neighborhood streets. In *Disruptive Transport*. Routledge.

Roelofsen, M. (2020). A review of: The future of Airbnb and the 'Sharing Economy'. *The collaborative consumption of our cities*. *Tourism Geographies*, 23(5–6), 1141–1143.

Ruhl, M. , Baumgardner, W. , Walker, J. , & Peers, V. (2018). New mobility street design: A case of autonomous vehicles in San Francisco (No. 18–05038; Issues 18–05038).

Ruhlandt, R. W. S. (2018). The governance of smart cities: A systematic literature review. *Cities*, 81, 1–23.

Schumpeter, J. A. (2002). *Capitalism, socialism and democracy*. Ed. Harper & R. I. Gunderson . Harper & Brothers.

Sharifi, A. , & Khavarian-Garmsir, A. R. (2020). The COVID-19 pandemic: Impacts on cities and major lessons for urban planning, design, and management. *Science of the Total Environment*, 142391, 1–14.

Sheller, M. (2020). Mobility justice. In M. Büscher , M. Freudendal-Pedersen , S. Kesselring and N. G. Kristensen (Eds.), *Handbook of research methods and applications for mobilities*. Edward Elgar Publishing.

Sheller, M. , & Urry, J. (2000). The city and the car. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 24(4), 737–757.

Silva, B. N. , Khan, M. , & Han, K. (2018). Towards sustainable smart cities: A review of trends, architectures, components, and open challenges in smart cities. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 38, 697–713.

Söderström, O. , Paasche, T. , & Klauser, F. (2014). Smart cities as corporate storytelling. *City*, 18(3), 307–320.

Stavrides, S. (2016). *Common space: The city as commons*. Zed Books.

The United Nations . (2015). *Transforming our world: The 2030 Agenda for sustainable development*.

The United Nations . (2018). *World urbanisation prospects 2018*. The United Nations department for economic and social affairs.

The World Health Organization . (2020). *Supporting healthy urban transport and mobility in the context of COVID-19*.

Tian, H. (2020). An investigation of transmission control measures during the first 50 days of the COVID-19 epidemic in China. *Science*, 368, 6491.

UNDP . (2016). *Mobilising sustainable transport for development*.
<https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/2375Mobilizing%20Sustainable%20Transport.pdf>

Vanolo, A. (2014). Smartmentality: The smart city as disciplinary strategy. *Urban Studies*, 51(5), 883–898.

Wang, K. Y. (2014). How change of public transportation usage reveals fear of the SARS virus in a city. *PLoS One*, 9, 3.

Weisi, F. U. , & Ping, P. E. N. G. (2014). A discussion on smart city management based on meta-synthesis method. *Management Science and Engineering*, 8(1), 68–72.

Wiig, A. (2015). IBM's smart city as techno-utopian policy mobility. *City*, 19(2–3), 258–273.

Woodcock, J. , & Graham, M. (2019). *The gig economy: A critical introduction*. Polity.

Yigitcanlar, T. , Kamruzzaman, M. , Buys, L. , Ioppolo, G. , Sabatini-Marques, J. , Costa, E. M. , & Yun, J. J. (2018). Understanding ' smart cities': Intertwining development drivers with desired outcomes in a multidimensional framework. *Cities*, 81, 145–160.

Yigitcanlar, T. , Kamruzzaman, M. , Foth, M. , Sabatini-Marques, J. , Costa, E. , & Ioppolo, G. (2019). Can cities become smart without being sustainable? A systematic review of the literature. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 45, 348–365.

Zhao, H. (2016). Creating an inclusive digital economy is vital to achieving the SDGs. *International Trade Forum*, 2, 18.

Zhuravleva, N. A. , Nica, E. , & Durana, P. (2019). Sustainable smart cities: Networked digital technologies, cognitive big data analytics, and information technology-driven economy. *Geopolitics, History, and International Relations*, 11(2), 41–47.

Smart cities in the Pacific Rim

- Al Nuaimi, E. , Al Neyadi, H. , Mohamed, N. , & Al-Jaroodi, J. (2015). Applications of big data to smart cities. *Journal of Internet Services and Applications*, 6(1), 1–15.
- Albino, V. , Berardi, U. , & Dangelico, R. M. (2015). Smart cities: Definitions, dimensions, performance, and initiatives. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 22(1), 1–19.
- Anthopoulos, L. G. (2015). Understanding the smart city domain: A literature review. In M. Rodríguez-Bolívar (Ed.), *Transforming city governments for successful smart cities* (pp. 9–21). Springer.
- Anthopoulos, L. G. (2017). The Rise of the Smart City. In L. G. Anthopoulos , *Understanding smart cities: A tool for smart government or an industrial trick?* (Vol. 22, pp. 5–45). Springer International Publishing.
- Arksey, H. , & O'Malley, L. (2005). Scoping studies: Towards a methodological framework. *International Journal of Social Research Methodology: Theory and Practice*, 8(1), 19–32.
- Berrone, P. , Ricart, J. E. , Carrasco, C. , Duch, A. , & Cátedra Schneider Electric de Sostenibilidad y Estrategia . (2018). *IESE cities in Motion Index 2018*. Servicio de Publicaciones de la Universidad de Navarra.
- Botsman, R. (2017). Big data meets Big Brother as China moves to rate its citizens. *Wired UK*, 21, 1-11
- Caragliu, A. , del Bo, C. , & Nijkamp, P. (2011). Smart cities in Europe. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 18(2), 65–82. <https://doi.org/10.1080/10630732.2011.601117>
- Carli, R. , Dotoli, M. , Pellegrino, R. , & Ranieri, L. (2013). Measuring and managing the smartness of cities: A framework for classifying performance indicators [Paper presentation]. 2013 IEEE International Conference on Systems, Man, and Cybernetics, Manchester, UK, 13–16 October 2013; 1288–1293.
- Castro, P. S. , Zhang, D. , Chen, C. , Li, S. , & Pan, G. (2013). From taxi GPS traces to social and community dynamics: A survey. *ACM Computing Surveys*, 46(2).
- Cervantes, O. , Ellu, C. , Sol, D. , Agugiaro, G. , Zlatanova, S. , Laurini, R. , Coors, V. , & Rumor, M. (2017). PREFACE. *ISPRS Annals of the Photogrammetry, Remote Sensing and Spatial Information Sciences*, IV-4/W3, 1–3. <https://doi.org/10.5194/isprs-annals-IV-4-W3-1-2017>
- Chen, C. , Wang, Z. , & Guo, B. (2016). The road to the Chinese smart city: Progress, challenges, and future directions. *IT Professional*, 18(1), 14–17.
- China Briefing . (2009, September 18). IBM to Collaborate with Shenyang on Smart City Project. <https://www.china-briefing.com/news/ibm-yocollaborate-with-shenyang-on-smart-city-project/>
- Chourabi, H. , Nam, T. , Walker, S. , Gil-Garcia, J. R. , Mellouli, S. , Nahon, K. , Pardo, T. A. , & Scholl, H. J. (2012). Understanding smart cities: An integrative framework. 2012 45th Hawaii International Conference on System Sciences, 2289–2297.
- City of Amsterdam . (2010). Amsterdam: Definitely sustainable, sustainability programme 2011–2014. https://assets.amsterdam.nl/publish/pages/502026/dr010-vrslg_duurzaamheidsprgrmm_2010-2014_engels_losse_pag.pdf
- Cocchia, A. (2014). Smart and digital city: A systematic literature review. In R. Dameri & C. Rosenthal-Sabroux (Eds.), *Smart City* (pp. 13–43). Springer.
- Cohen, B. (2013). Smart city wheel. Smart Circle. <http://www.smartcircle.org/smartcity/blog/boyd-cohen-the-smart-city-wheel>
- Dameri, R. P. (2012). Defining an evaluation framework for digital cities implementation. *International Conference on Information Society (i-Society 2012)*, 466–470.
- Dameri, R. P. (2013). Searching for smart city definition: A comprehensive proposal. *International Journal of Computers & Technology*, 11(5), 2544–2551.
- Dameri, R. P. , & Benevolo, C. (2016). Governing smart cities: An empirical analysis. *Social Science Computer Review*, 34(6), 693–707.
- De Jong, M. , Joss, S. , Schraven, D. , Zhan, C. , & Weijnen, M. (2015). Sustainable-smart-resilient-low carbon-eco-knowledge cities; Making sense of a multitude of concepts promoting sustainable urbanization. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 109, 25–38. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2015.02.004>
- Dirks, S. , & Keeling, M. (2009). A vision of smarter cities: How cities can lead the way into a prosperous and sustainable future. IBM Institute for Business Value, 8.
- EasyPark . (2017). 2017 Smart cities index. <https://www.easyparkgroup.com/smart-cities-index/>
- Eger, J. M. (2009). Smart growth, smart cities, and the crisis at the pump a worldwide phenomenon. *I-WAYS-The Journal of E-Government Policy and Regulation*, 32(1), 47–53.
- Evans, D. (2011). The internet of things: How the next evolution of the internet is changing everything. *CISCO White Paper*, 1(2011), 1–11.
- Gea, T. , Paradells, J. , Lamarca, M. , & Roldan, D. (2013). Smart cities as an application of Internet of Things: Experiences and lessons learnt in Barcelona [Paper presentation]. 2013 Seventh International Conference on Innovative Mobile and Internet Services in Ubiquitous Computing, July 3-5 2013, Taichung, Taiwan, 552-557
- Gibson, D. V. , Kozmetsky, G. , & Smilor, R. W. (Eds.) (1992). *The technopolis phenomenon: Smart cities, fast systems, global networks*. Rowman & Littlefield.

Giffinger, R. , Fertner, C. , Kramar, H. , Kalasek, R. , Pichler-Milanović, N. , & Meijers, E. (2007). Smart cities: Ranking of European medium-sized cities. Vienna, Austria: Centre of regional science (SRF), Vienna university of technology. Centre of regional science (SRF), Vienna university of technology. www.smart-cities.eu/download/smartcitiesfinalreport.pdf

Greenhalgh, T. , Robert, G. , Macfarlane, F. , Bate, P. , & Kyriakidou, O. (2004). Diffusion of innovations in service organizations: Systematic review and recommendations. *Milbank Quarterly*, 82(4), 581–629.

Guo, M. , Liu, Y. , Yu, H. , Hu, B. , & Sang, Z. (2016). An overview of smart city in China. *China Communications*, 13(5), 203–211.

Hao, L. , Lei, X. , Yan, Z. , & ChunLi, Y. (2012). The application and implementation research of smart city in China. 2012 International Conference on System Science and Engineering (ICSSE).

Hashem, I. A. T. , Chang, V. , Anuar, N. B. , Adewole, K. , Yaqoob, I. , Gani, A. , Ahmed, E. , & Chiroma, H. (2016). The role of big data in smart city. *International Journal of Information Management*, 36(5), 748–758.

Helby Petersen, O. (2019). Evaluating the costs, quality, and value for money of infrastructure public-private partnerships: A systematic literature review. *Annals of Public and Cooperative Economics*, 90(2), 227–244.

Hirsch, J. E. (2010). An index to quantify an individual's scientific research output that takes into account the effect of multiple coauthorship. *Scientometrics*, 85(3), 741–754.

Hollands, R. G. (2008). Will the real smart city please stand up? *Intelligent, progressive or entrepreneurial? City*, 12(3), 303–320.

IBM . (2010). Smarter thinking for a smarter planet.

India_Government . (2015). Smart cities mission: A step towards Smart India. <https://www.india.gov.in/spotlight/smart-cities-mission-step-towards-smart-india>

Isaksen, A. , & Aslesen, H. W. (2001). Oslo: In what way an innovative city? *European Planning Studies*, 9(7), 871–887.

ISO Organization . (2019). Sustainable cities and communities—Indicators for smart cities. <https://www.iso.org/obp/ui/#iso:std:69050:en>

Jin, J. , Gubbi, J. , Marusic, S. , & Palaniswami, M. (2014). An information framework for creating a smart city through internet of things. *IEEE Internet of Things Journal*, 1(2), 112–121.

Komninos, N. (2013). *Intelligent cities: Innovation, knowledge systems and digital spaces*. Routledge.

Kshetri, N. (2017). The evolution of the internet of things industry and market in China: An interplay of institutions, demands and supply. *Telecommunications Policy*, 41(1), 49–67.

Lee, J. H. , Hancock, M. G. , & Hu, M. C. (2014). Towards an effective framework for building smart cities: Lessons from Seoul and San Francisco. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 89, 80–99. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techfore.2013.08.033>

Liberati, A. , Altman, D. G. , Tetzlaff, J. , Mulrow, C. , Gotzsche, P. C. , Ioannidis, J. P. A. , Clarke, M. , Devereaux, P. J. , Kleijnen, J. , & Moher, D. (2009). The PRISMA statement for reporting systematic reviews and meta-analyses of studies that evaluate healthcare interventions: Explanation and elaboration. *BMJ*, 339(jul21 1), b2700–b2700.

Lin, W. Y. , Zhang, X. , Jung, J. Y. , & Kim, Y. C. (2013). From the wired to wireless generation? Investigating teens' Internet use through the mobile phone. *Telecommunications Policy*, 37(8), 651–661.

Liu, P. , & Peng, Z. (2014). China's smart city pilots: A progress report. *Computer*, 47(10), 72–81.

Mahizhnan, A. (1999). Smart cities: The Singapore case. *Cities*, 16(1), 13–18.

Manville, C. , Cochrane, G. , Cave, J. , Millard, J. , Pederson, J.K. , Thaarup, R.K. , Liebe, A. , Wissner, M. , Massink, R.A. , & Kotterink, B. (2014). Mapping smart cities in the EU. European Parliament ; Directorate General for Internal Policies. Policy Department Economic and Scientific policy A. <http://resolver.tudelft.nl/uuid:1fac0e18-8dd3-406d-86fe-ce1e6a22e90c>

Mehmood, Y. , Ahmad, F. , Yaqoob, I. , Adnane, A. , Imran, M. , & Guizani, S. (2017). Internet-of-Things-based smart cities: Recent advances and challenges. *IEEE Communications Magazine*, 55(9), 16–24.

Moher, D. , Liberati, A. , Tetzlaff, J. , Altman, D. G. , & The PRISMA Group . (2009). Preferred reporting items for systematic reviews and meta-analyses: The PRISMA statement. *PLoS Medicine*, 6(7), e1000097.

Mora, L. , & Bolici, R. (2017). How to become a smart city: Learning from Amsterdam. In A. Bisello , D. Vettorato , R. Stephens & P. Elisei (Eds.), *Green energy and technology* (pp. 251–266). Springer Verlag.

Mora, L. , Bolici, R. , & Deakin, M. (2017). The first two decades of smart-city research: A bibliometric analysis. *Journal of Urban Technology*, 24(1), 3–27.

Mossberger, K. , Tolbert, C. J. , & Franko, W. (2013). *Digital cities: The internet and the geography of opportunity*. Oxford University Press.

Palmisano, S. J. (2008). A smarter planet: The next leadership agenda. IBM. November, 6, 1–8.

Pellicer, S. , Santa, G. , Bleda, A. L. , Maestre, R. , Jara, A. J. , & Skarmeta, A. G. (2013). A Global perspective of smart cities: A survey. 2013 Seventh international conference on innovative mobile and internet services in ubiquitous computing, 439–444.

Rathore, M. M. , Ahmad, A. , Paul, A. , & Rho, S. (2016). Urban planning and building smart cities based on the Internet of Things using Big Data analytics. *Computer Networks*, 101, 63–80.

Riva Sanseverino, E. , Riva Sanseverino, R. , & Anello, E. (2018). A cross-reading approach to smart city: A european perspective of chinese smart cities. *Smart Cities*, 1(1), 26–52.

Riva Sanseverino, E. , Riva Sanseverino, R. , & Vaccaro, V. (2016). *Smart cities Atlas: Western and Eastern intelligent communities*. Springer.

ScimagoJR . (2019). Scimago Journal Ranking. <https://www.scimagojr.com/index.php>

Silva, B. N. , Khan, M. , & Han, K. (2018). Towards sustainable smart cities: A review of trends, architectures, components, and open challenges in smart cities. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 38, 697–713.

Su, K. , Li, J. , & Fu, H. (2011). Smart city and the applications. 2011 International conference on electronics, communications and control (ICECC).

Sun, Y. , Song, H. , Jara, A. J. , & Bie, R. (2016). Internet of Things and Big Data analytics for smart and connected communities. *IEEE Access*, 4, 766–773.

Sundari, D. , Wang, G. , Kaburuan, E. R. , & Fajar, A. N. (2019). Developing Garuda smart city model with big data framework.

Talari, S. , Shafie-Khah, M. , Siano, P. , Loia, V. , Tommasetti, A. , & Catalão, J. (2017). A review of smart cities based on the internet of things concept. *Energies*, 10(4), 421.

Theodoridis, E. , Mylonas, G. , & Chatzigiannakis, I. (2013). Developing an IoT smart city framework. *IISA 2013*, 1–6.

Townsend, A. M. (2013). *Smart cities: Big data, civic hackers, and the quest for a new utopia*. WW Norton & Company.

Trindade, E. P. , Hinnig, M. P. F. , Costa, E. M. , Marques, J. S. , Bastos, R. C. , & Yigitcanlar, T. (2017). Sustainable development of smart cities: A systematic review of the literature. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, 3(3).

UNFCCC . (1997). The Kyoto Protocol. <https://unfccc.int/process/the-kyoto-protocol>

Van Bastelaer, B. (1998). Digital cities and transferability of results. 4th EDC conference on digital cities.

Viitanen, J. , & Kingston, R. (2014). Smart cities and green growth: Outsourcing democratic and environmental resilience to the global technology sector. *Environment and Planning A*, 46(4), 803–819.

Vlacheas, P. , Gialfreda, R. , Stavroulaki, V. , Kelaidonis, D. , Foteinos, V. , Poullos, G. , Demestichas, P. , Somov, A. , Biswas, A. , & Moessner, K. (2013). Enabling smart cities through a cognitive management framework for the internet of things. *IEEE Communications Magazine*, 51(6), 102–111.

Washburn, D. , Sindhu, U. , Balaouras, S. , Dines, R. A. , Hayes, N. , & Nelson, L. E. (2009). Helping CIOs understand “smart city” initiatives. *Growth*, 17(2), 1–17.

Yigitcanlar, T. (2015). Smart cities: An effective urban development and management model? *Australian Planner*, 52(1), 27–34.

Yigitcanlar, T. , Kamruzzaman, M. , Buys, L. , Ioppolo, G. , Sabatini-Marques, J. , Costa, E. M. , & Yun, J. J. (2018). Understanding ‘smart cities’: Intertwining development drivers with desired outcomes in a multidimensional framework. *Cities*, 81, 145–160.

Zygiaris, S. (2013). Smart city reference model: Assisting planners to conceptualize the building of smart city innovation ecosystems. *Journal of the Knowledge Economy*, 4(2), 217–231.

Envisioning urban commons as civic assemblages in the digitally augmented city

Appadurai, A. (1995). The production of locality. In R. Fardon (Ed.), *Counterworks: Managing the diversity of knowledge* (pp. 204–225). Routledge.

Appadurai, A. (1996). *Modernity at large: Cultural dimensions of globalization*. University of Minnesota Press.

Arendt, H. (1958). *The human condition*. University of Chicago.

Benhabib, S. (2000). *The reluctant modernism of Hannah Arendt*. Sage.

Blommaert, J. (2010). *The sociolinguistics of globalisation*. Cambridge University Press.

Borch, C. , & Kornberger, M. (Eds.). (2015). *Urban commons: Rethinking the city*. Routledge.

Brenner, N. (ed.) (2013). *Implosions/explosions: Towards a study of planetary urbanization*. Jovis Verlag.

Brenner, N. , Madden, D. J. , & Wachsmuth, D. (2011). Assemblage urbanism and the challenges of critical urban theory. *City*, 15(2), 225–240. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13604813.2011.568717>

Calhoun, C. (Ed.). (1992). *Habermas and the public sphere*. MIT Press.

Carpentier, N. (2007). Translocalism, community media and the city: Vol. Working Papers. (No. 7). Centre for Studies on Media and Culture (Cemeso).

Castells, M. (1996). *The rise of the network society*. Blackwell.

Castells, M. (1999). Grassrooting the space of flows. *Urban Geography*, 20(4), 294–302. <https://doi.org/10.2747/0272-3638.20.4.294>

Colwell, C. (1997). Difference and repetition. *International Studies in Philosophy*, 29(1), 132–133. <https://doi.org/10.5840/intstudphil199729114>

Connolly, W. (1995). *The ethos of pluralization*. University of Minnesota Press.

CSA . (2018). *City Space Architecture meets Venice Architecture Biennale 2018*. <http://www.cityspacearchitecture.org/?e=48>

Davis, M. (1990). *City of quartz: Excavating the future in Los Angeles*. Verso.

Debord, G. (1983). *Society of the spectacle*. Black & Red.

Dehaene, M. , & De Cauter, L. (2008). Notes. In M. Dehaene & L. De Cauter (Eds.), *Heterotopia and the city: Public space in a postcivil society* (pp. 22–29). Routledge.

DeLanda, M. (2016). *Assemblage theory*. Edinburgh University Press.

Deleuze, G. (1994). *Difference and repetition*. Columbia University Press.

Deleuze, G. , & Guattari, F. (1983). *Anti-Oedipus: Capitalism and schizophrenia*. University of Minnesota Press.

Deleuze, G. , & Guattari, F. (1987). *A thousand plateaus: Capitalism and schizophrenia*. University of Minnesota Press.

Dovey, K. (2016). *Urban design thinking*. In *Urban design thinking*. Bloomsbury. <https://doi.org/10.5040/9781474228503>

Flusty, S. (1997). Building paranoia. In N. Ellin (Ed.), *Architecture of fear* (pp. 47–59). Princeton Architectural Press.

Foth, M. , Brynskov, M. , & Ojala, T. (Eds.). (2015). *Citizen's right to the digital city: Urban interfaces, activism, and placemaking*. Springer.

Fraser, N. (1990). Rethinking the public sphere: A contribution to the critique of actually existing democracy. *Social Text*, 25/26, 56–80.

Frenken, K. , & Schor, J. (2017). Putting the sharing economy into perspective. *Environmental Innovation and Societal Transitions*, 23, 3–10.

Fuchs, C. (2014a). Digital prosumption labour on social media in the context of the capitalist regime of time. *Time & Society*, 23(1), 97–123. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0961463X13502117>

Fuchs, C. (2014b). Social media and the public sphere. *TripleC*, 12, 57–101.

Garnett, N. S. (2012). Managing the urban commons. *University of Pennsylvania Law Review*, 160, 1995–2027.

Gramsci, A. (1975). *Quaderni del carcere*. Giulio Einaudi.

Greiner, C. , & Sakdapolrak, P. (2013). Translocality: Concepts, applications and emerging research perspectives. *Geography Compass*, 7(5), 373–384.

Guattari, F. , & Negri, T. (2010). *Les nouveaux espaces de liberté*. Lignes.

Haber, H. F. (1994). *Beyond postmodern politics*: Lyotard, Rorty, Foucault. Routledge.

Habermas, J. (1989). *The structural transformation of the public sphere: An inquiry into a category of bourgeois society*. Polity Press.

Hardt, M. , & Negri, A. (2009). *Commonwealth*. Harvard University Press.

Hardt, M. & Negri, A. (2017). *Assembly*. Oxford University Press.

Harvey, D. (2007). Habermas and Foucault: Deliberative democracy and strategic state analysis. *Contemporary Political Theory*, 6(2), 218–245.

Harvey, D. (2008). The right to the city. *New Left Review*, 53, 23–40.

Harvey, D. (2011). The future of the commons. *Radical History Review*, 109, 101–107.

Harvey, D. (2012). *Spaces of capital: Towards a critical geography*.. Taylor and Francis.

Harvey, D. (2019). *Rebel cities: From the right to the city to the urban revolution*. Verso.

Hassan, R. (2009). *Empires of speed: Time and the acceleration of politics and society*. Brill.

Hodkinson, S. (2012). The new urban enclosures. *City*, 16(5), 500–518.

Jameson, F. , & Speaks, M. (1992). Envelopes and enclaves: The space of post-civil society (an architectural conversation). *Assemblage*, 17, 30–37.

Kitchin, R. , & Dodge, M. (2015). Placing' cyberspace: Geography, community and identity. *Information Technology, Education and Society*, 16(1), 23–43.

Kücklich, J. (2005). Precarious Playbour: Modders and the digital games. *Fibreculture*, 5. <http://five.fibreculturejournal.org/fcj-025-precarius-playbour-modders-and-the-digital-games-industry/>

Labonte, R. , & Laverack, P. (2008). *Health promotion in action: From local to global empowerment*. Palgrave Macmillan.

Laclau, E. (1990). *New reflections on the revolution of our time*. Verso.

Laclau, E. (1996). *Emancipation(s)*. Verso.

Laclau, E. , & Mouffe, C. (1985). *Hegemony and socialist strategy: Towards a radical democratic politics*. Verso.

- Lefebvre, H. (1968). *Le Droit à la ville* [The right to the city]. *Anthropos*.
- Lefebvre, H. (1991). *The production of space*. Blackwell Publishing.
- Lefebvre, H. (1996). *Writings on cities*. Blackwell.
- Lefebvre, H. (2003). *The urban revolution*. University of Minnesota Press.
- Lim, M. (2018). Sticks and stones, clicks and phones: Contextualizing the role of digital media in the politics of transformation. In *Digital Media and the Politics of Transformation in the Arab World and Asia*.
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-658-20700-7_2
- Lin, Y. (2019). E-urbanism: E-commerce, migration, and the transformation of Taobao villages in urban China. *Cities*, 91, 202–212.
- Loukaitou-Sideris, A. (1993). Privatisation of public open space: The Los Angeles experience. *The Town Planning Review*, 64(2), 139–167.
- Low, S. (2006). How private interests take over public space: Zoning, taxes, and incorporation of gated communities. In S. Low & N. Smith (Eds.), *Politics of public space* (pp. 81–104). Routledge.
- MacKenzie, A. (2006). *Transductions: Bodies and machines at speed*. Continuum.
- Manfredini, M. (2017). The augmented meta-public space: Interpreting emerging transductive territories in enhanced centres of consumption. *The Journal of Public Space*, 2(3), 111–128.
- Manfredini, M. (2019a). Mobility, translocalisation and transduction: The resilience of new urban commons in the era of advanced technospheres. In A. Marata (Ed.), *Diverse city* (pp. 1–10). CNAPPC - Consiglio Nazionale architetti Paesaggisti Pianificatori e Conservatori. http://www.cittacreative.eu/wp-content/uploads/2019/05/manfredini_DIVERSEcity-2019.pdf
- Manfredini, M. (2019b). *Travels in Woundedland*, Manfredo Manfredini for the Shenzhen Biennale (UABB) 2019. ArchDaily. <https://www.archdaily.com/929175/travels-in-woundedland-manfredo-manfredini-for-the-shenzhen-biennale-uabb-2019> or at: https://www.academia.edu/41135512/Travels_in_Woundedland_Bi-City_Biennale_of_Urbanism_Architecture_UABB_Shenzhen
- Manfredini, M. (2019c). Envisioning atmospheres of spectacle and activism. Utopia and critical urbanism instruments for the reclamation of the fragmented territories of the WALL and the MALL. *The Journal of Public Space*, 4(4), 83–108. <https://doi.org/10.32891/jps.v4i4.1235>
- Manfredini, M. (2020). Affirmatively reading post-consumerism: distributed participatory creativity and creative destruction of the malled metropolitan centres of Auckland, New Zealand. *The Journal of Public Space*, 5(3).
- Manfredini, M. , Lo, A. , & Reeves, D. (2018). Give us space! Augmented public space geographies in the changing public/private relationships. *The Journal of Public Space*, 3(1), 171–178.
- Manfredini, M. , Reeves, D. , & Kiddle, R. (2019). Give us space: Improving community well-being by enhancing performance and communication of semi-public space in the evolving public realm.
<https://www.drh.nz/labs/urban-relational-informatics/>
- Manfredini, M. , Zamani Gharaghooshi, F. , & Leardini, P. (2017). Instances of emerging agonistic spatialities in the contemporary city: The production of differential geographies in the public space of Istanbul. *Asian Journal of Humanities and Social Studies*, 5(5), 281–291.
- McGee, T. G. (1991). The emergence of desakota regions in Asia: expanding a hypothesis. In N. Ginsburg , B. Koppe , & T. G. McGee (Eds.), *The extended metropolis: Settlement transition in Asia* (pp. 3–25). University of Hawaii Press.
- Miles, S. , & Miles, M. (2004). *Consuming cities*. Palgrave Macmillan.
- Milgram, P. , Takemura, H. , Utsumi, A. , & Kishino, F. (1995). Augmented reality: A class of displays on the reality-virtuality continuum. *Telemanipulator and Telepresence Technologies*.
<https://doi.org/10.1117/12.197321>
- Minton, A. (2012). *Ground control: Fear and happiness in the twenty-first century city*. Penguin.
- Mitchell, D. (2003). *The right to the city: Social justice and the fight for public space*. Guilford.
- Mitchell, D. (2017). People's Park again: On the on-going history of the end of public space. *Environment and Planning A*, 49, 503–518.
- Mouffe, C. (1999). Deliberative democracy or agonistic pluralism? *Social Research*, 6(3), 745–758.
- Mouffe, C. (2000). *The democratic paradox*. Verso.
- Mouffe, C. (2008). Public spaces and democratic politics. In *Highrise–common ground. Art and the Amsterdam Zuidas area* (pp. 135–156). Valiz.
- Mouffe, C. (2011). On the political. In *On the Political*. Routledge. <https://doi.org/10.4324/9780203870112>
- Mouffe, C. (2016). Democratic politics and conflict: An agonistic approach. *Política Común*, 9(20210301).
<https://doi.org/10.3998/pc.12322227.0009.011>
- Nail, T. (2017). What is an assemblage? *SubStance*, 142, 21–37.
- Negri, A. (2008). *The Savage anomaly: the power of Spinoza's metaphysics and politics*. University of Minnesota Press.
- Piketty, T. (2013). *Capital in the twenty-first century*. Belknap Press.

Piketty, T. (2020). *Capital and ideology*. Harvard University Press.

Purcell, M. (2003). Citizenship and the right to the global city: Reimagining the capitalist world order. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 27(3), 564–590.

Purcell, M. (2014). Possible worlds: Henri Lefebvre and the right to the city. *Journal of Urban Affairs*, 36(1), 141–154.

Rancière, J. (1999). *Disagreement*. University of Minnesota Press.

Rancière, J. (2004). The politics of aesthetics: The distribution of the sensible. Continuum.

Ritzer, G. (2014). Prosumption: Evolution, revolution, or eternal return of the same? *Journal of Consumer Culture*, 14(1), 3–24.

Ritzer, G. (2019). Prosumption: Contemporary capitalism and the 'new' prosumer. In F. F. Wherry & I. Woodward (Eds.), *The Oxford handbook of consumption* (pp. 75–93). Oxford University Press.

Ritzer, G. , & Jurgenson, N. (2010). Production, consumption, prosumption. *Journal of Consumer Culture*, 10(1), 13–36.

Rushkoff, D. (2019). *Team human*. W.W. Norton & Company.

Sendra, P. (2015). Rethinking urban public space. *City*, 19(6), 820–836.
<https://doi.org/10.1080/13604813.2015.1090184>

Sennett, R. (2018). *Building and Dwelling: Ethics for the City*. Penguin.

Sennett, R. (2002). *The fall of the public man*. Penguin.

Shane, G. (2005). *Recombinant urbanism: Conceptual modeling in architecture, urban design, and city theory*. Wiley.

Simondon, G. (2013). *L'individuation à la lumière des notions de formes et d'information* (Edition Jé).

Soja, E. (2010). *Seeking spatial justice*. University of Minnesota Press.

Sorkin, M. (1992). Introduction. In *Variations on a theme park: The new American city and the end of public space* (pp. XI–XV). Hill and Wang.

Srnicek, N. (2017). *Platform capitalism*. Polity.

Tréré, E. (2018). The sublime of digital activism: Hybrid media ecologies and the new grammar of protest. *Journalism and Communication Monographs*, 20(2), 138–148. <https://doi.org/10.1177/1522637918770435>

United Nations . (2017). *New urban agenda: Quito declaration on sustainable cities and human settlements for all*, adopted at united nations conference on housing and sustainable urban development, Habitat III Quito, Ecuador, October 2016.

Villa, D. (1992). Postmodernism and the public sphere. *American Political Science Review*, 86, 712–721.

Williams, M. J. (2018). Urban commons are more-than-property. *Geographical Research*, 56(1), 16–25.

Yang, C. , Li, Q. , Hu, Z. , Chen, J. , Shi, T. , Ding, K. , & Wu, G. (2019). Spatiotemporal evolution of urban agglomerations in four major bay areas of US, China and Japan from 1987 to 2017: Evidence from remote sensing images. *Science of the Total Environment*, 671, 232–247.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scitotenv.2019.03.154>

Fostering resilient and smart cities to enhance sustainable urban development

Aguilera, U. , Peña, O. , Belmonte, O. , & López-de-Ipiña, D. (2017). Citizen-centric data services for smarter cities. *Future Generation Computer Systems*, 76, 234–247. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.future.2016.10.031>

Angelidou, M. (2014). Smart city policies: A spatial approach. *Cities*, 41, S3–S11.
<https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2014.06.007>

Anthopoulos, L. G. (2017). *Understanding smart cities: A tool for smart government or an industrial trick?* (Vol. 22). Springer International Publishing. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-57015-0>

Bakıcı, T. , Almirall, E. , & Wareham, J. (2013). A smart city initiative: The case of Barcelona. *Journal of the Knowledge Economy*, 4, 135–148. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13132-012-0084-9>

Batty, M. (2018). Artificial intelligence and smart cities. *Environment and Planning B: Urban Analytics and City Science*, 45(1), 3–6. <https://doi.org/10.1177/2399808317751169>

Batty, M. , Axhausen, K. W. , Giannotti, F. , Pozdnoukhov, A. , Bazzani, A. , Wachowicz, M. , Ouzounis, G. , & Portugali, Y. (2012). Smart cities of the future. *The European Physical Journal Special Topics*, 214(1), 481–518. <https://doi.org/10.1140/epjst/e2012-01703-3>

Bencardino, M. , & Greco, I. (2014). Smart communities. *Social innovation at the service of the smart cities. TeMa - Journal of Land Use, Mobility and Environment*. 7. <https://doi.org/10.6092/1970-9870/2533>

Benevolo, C. , Dameri, R. P. , & D'Auria, B. (2016). Smart mobility in smart city. In T. Torre , A. M. Braccini , & R. Spinelli (Eds.), *Empowering organizations* (pp. 13–28). Springer International Publishing.
https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-23784-8_2

Berawi, M. A. , Leviakangas, P. , Muhammad, F. , Sari, M. , Yatmo, Y. A. , & Suryanegara, M. (2019). Optimizing search and rescue personnel allocation in disaster emergency response using fuzzy logic. *IJTech - International Journal of Technology*, 10(7), 1416–1426.

Berawi, M. A. , Miraj, P. , & Naomi, F. (2018). Formulating smart integrated workspace concept to improve energy efficiency. *IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, 105, 012096. <https://doi.org/10.1088/1755-1315/105/1/012096>

Berthold, M. R. , Borgelt, C. , Höppner, F. , & Klawonn, F. (2012). *Guide to intelligent data analysis*. Springer.

Bibri, S. E. , & Krogstie, J. (2017). Smart sustainable cities of the future: An extensive interdisciplinary literature review. *Sustainable Cities and Society*, 31, 183–212. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.scs.2017.02.016>

Chaohua, L. (2014). The framework of smart city based on cloud computing. *BioTechnology: An Indian Journal*, 10(19), 11645–11648.

Chourabi, H. , Nam, T. , Walker, S. , Gil-Garcia, J. R. , Mellouli, S. , Nahon, K. , Pardo, T. A. , & Scholl, H. J. (2012). Understanding smart cities: An integrative framework. 2012 45th Hawaii International Conference on System Sciences, 2289–2297. <https://doi.org/10.1109/HICSS.2012.615>

Dameri, R. P. (2013). Searching for smart city definition: A comprehensive proposal. *International Journal of Computers & Technology*, 11(5), 2544–2551. <https://doi.org/10.24297/ijct.v11i5.1142>

de Jong, M. , Joss, S. , Schraven, D. , Zhan, C. , & Weijnen, M. (2015). Sustainable–smart–resilient–low carbon–eco–knowledge cities; making sense of a multitude of concepts promoting sustainable urbanization. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 109, 25–38. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jclepro.2015.02.004>

Dociu, M. , & Dunarintu, A. (2012). the socio-economic impact of urbanization. *International Journal of Academic Research in Accounting, Finance and Management Sciences*, 2(1), 47–52.

Eger, J. M. (2009). Smart growth, smart cities, and the crisis at the pump a worldwide phenomenon. *I-WAYS - The Journal of E-Government Policy and Regulation*, 32(1), 47–53. <https://dl.acm.org/doi/10.5555/1552005.1552016>

Ekici, B. B. , & Aksoy, U. T. (2009). Prediction of building energy consumption by using artificial neural networks. *Advances in Engineering Software*, 40(5), 356–362. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.advengsoft.2008.05.003>

Gassmann, O. , Böhm, J. , & Palmié, M. (2019). *Smart cities: Introducing digital innovation to cities*. Emerald Publishing Limited.

Giannakoulis, A. (2016). Cloud computing security: Protecting cloud-based smart city applications. *Journal of Smart Cities*, 2(1), 66–77. <https://doi.org/10.18063/JSC.2016.01.007>

Habibi, S. , & Asadi, N. (2011). Causes, results and methods of controlling urban sprawl. *Procedia Engineering*, 21, 133–141. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.proeng.2011.11.1996>

Hancke, G. P. , Silva, B. D. C. E. , & Hancke, J. (2013). The role of advanced sensing in smart cities. *Sensors*, 13(1), 393–425. <https://doi.org/10.3390/s130100393>

Hernández-Muñoz, J. M. , Vercher, J. B. , Muñoz, L. , Galache, J. A. , Presser, M. , Hernández Gómez, L. A. , & Pettersson, J. (2011). Smart cities at the forefront of the future internet. In *The future internet*. In J. Domingue , Alex Galis , A. Gavras , T. Zahariadis , D. Lambert , F. Cleary , P. Daras , S. Krco , H. Müller , M. Li , H. Schaffers , V. Lotz , F. Alvarez , B. Stiller , S. Karnouskos , S. Avessta & M. Nilsson (Eds.) (Vol. 6656, pp. 447–462). Springer Berlin Heidelberg. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-642-20898-0_32

Herrmann, J. (2007). Disaster response planning & preparedness: Phases of disaster. In *Manual for New York City religious leaders: Spiritual care and mental health for disaster response and recovery* (pp. 11–14). New York Disaster Interfaith Services (NYDIS).

Hiremath, R. B. , Balachandra, P. , Kumar, B. , Bansode, S. S. , & Murali, J. (2013). Indicator-based urban sustainability—A review. *Energy for Sustainable Development*, 17(6), 555–563. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.esd.2013.08.004>

Hoe, S. L. (2016). Defining a smart nation: The case of Singapore. *Journal of Information, Communication and Ethics in Society*, 14(4), 323–333. <https://doi.org/10.1108/JICES-02-2016-0005>

Hollands, R. G. (2008). Will the real smart city please stand up?: Intelligent, progressive or entrepreneurial? *City: Analysis of Urban Trends, Culture, Theory, Policy, Action*, 12(3), 303–320. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13604810802479126>

Jin, J. , Gubbi, J. , Marusic, S. , & Palaniswami, M. (2014). An information framework for creating a smart city through Internet of Things. *IEEE Internet of Things Journal*, 1(2), 112–121. <https://doi.org/10.1109/JIOT.2013.2296516>

Joshi, S. , Saxena, S. , & Godbole, T. (2016). Developing smart cities: An integrated framework. *Procedia Computer Science*, 93, 902–909. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.procs.2016.07.258>

Kim, C. (2010). Place promotion and symbolic characterization of New Songdo City, South Korea. *Cities*, 27(1), 13–19. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2009.11.013>

Kolokotsa, D. (2016). The role of smart grids in the building sector. *Energy and Buildings*, 116, 703–708. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.enbuild.2015.12.033>

Kumar, T. M. V. (2016). Smart economy in smart cities: International collaborative research: Ottawa, St.Louis, Stuttgart, Bologna, Cape Town, Nairobi, Dakar, Lagos, New Delhi, Varanasi, Vijayawada, Kozhikode, Hong Kong. Springer.

Kumara, H. S. , & Gopiprasad, S. (2018). Rapid urbanization and infrastructure financing for mega cities: Indian and Chinese experiences. *Institute of Town Planners, India Journal*, 15(2), 63–77.

Latief, Y. , Berawi, M. A. , Supriadi, L. , Koesalamwardi, A. B. , Petroceany, J. , & Herzanita, A. (2017). Integration of net zero energy building with smart grid to improve regional electrification ratio towards sustainable development. *IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, 109, 012041. <https://doi.org/10.1088/1755-1315/109/1/012041>

Latief, Y. , Berawi, M. A. , Supriadi, L. , Petroceany, J. , Herzanita, A. , & Koesalamwardi, A. B. (2016). Near Zero Energy House (nZEH) Design variables for housing development in Indonesia. In *Integrated solution for infrastructure development*. In H. H. Lau , F. E. Tang , C. K. Ng , & A. Singh . ISEC Press.

Lee, J. H. , Hancock, M. G. , & Hu, M.-C. (2014). Towards an effective framework for building smart cities: Lessons from Seoul and San Francisco. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 89, 80–99. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.techfore.2013.08.033>

Liu, Y. , Liu, J. , & Zhou, Y. (2017). Spatio-temporal patterns of rural poverty in China and targeted poverty alleviation strategies. *Journal of Rural Studies*, 52, 66–75. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jrurstud.2017.04.002>

Meijer, A. , & Bolívar, M. P. R. (2015). Governing the smart city: A review of the literature on smart urban governance: *International Review of Administrative Sciences*. 82(2), 392–408. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0020852314564308>

Molinari, A. , Maltese, V. , Vaccari, L. , Almi, A. , & Basssi, E. (2014). Big data and open data for a smart city. *IEEE-TN Smart Cities White Papers*.

Navarathna, P. J. , & Malagi, V. P. (2018). Artificial intelligence in smart city analysis. 2018 International conference on smart systems and inventive technology (ICSSIT), 44–47. <https://doi.org/10.1109/ICSSIT.2018.8748476>

Panão, M. O. , Rebelo, M. P. , & Camelo, S. (2013). How low should be the energy required by a nearly Zero-Energy Building? The load/generation energy balance of Mediterranean housing. *Energy and Buildings*, 61, 161–171.

Papa, R. , Galderisi, A. , Majello, M. C. V. , & Saretta, E. (2015). Smart and resilient cities. A systemic approach for developing cross-sectoral strategies in the face of climate change. *TeMA - Journal of Land Use, Mobility and Environment*, 8(1), 19–49. <https://doi.org/10.6092/1970-9870/2883>

Petrova, S. , & Prodromidou, A. (2019). Everyday politics of austerity: Infrastructure and vulnerability in times of crisis. *Environment and Planning C: Politics and Space*, 37(8), 1380–1399. <https://doi.org/doi.org/10.1177/2399654419831293>

Pla-Castells, M. , Martinez-Durá, J. J. , Samper-Zapater, J. J. , & Cirilo-Gimeno, R. V. (2015). Use of ICT in smart cities. A practical case applied to traffic management in the city of Valencia. 2015 Smart Cities Symposium Prague (SCSP), 1–4. <https://doi.org/10.1109/SCSP.2015.7181559>

Purnomo, F. , Meyliana, & Prabowo , H. (2016). Smart city indicators: A systematic literature review. *Journal of Telecommunication, Electronic and Computer Engineering (JTEC)*, 8(3), 161–164.

Ramos, C. , Marreiros, G. , Santos, R. , & Freitas, C. F. (2010). Smart offices and intelligent decision rooms. In H. Nakashima , H. Aghajan , & J. C. Augusto (Eds.), *Handbook of ambient intelligence and smart environments* (pp. 851–880). Springer US. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-0-387-93808-0_32

Srivastava, S. , Bisht, A. , & Narayan, N. (2017). Safety and security in smart cities using artificial intelligence—A review. 2017 7th International conference on cloud computing, data science & engineering - confluence, 130–133. <https://doi.org/10.1109/CONFLUENCE.2017.7943136>

Sundmaeker, H. , Guillemin, P. , Friess, P. , & Woelfflé, S. (2010). Vision and challenges for realising the Internet of Things. (CERP-IoT). European Commision.

Teich, T. , Wolf, S. , Neumann, T. , Junghans, S. , & Franke, S. (2014). Concept for a service-oriented architecture in building automation systems. *Procedia Engineering*, 69, 597–602. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.proeng.2014.03.031>

Torcellini, P. , Pless, S. , Deru, M. , & Crawley, D. (2006). Zero energy buildings: A critical look at the definition. *ACEEE Summer Study*, Pacific Grove, California.

Tyas, W. P. , Nugroho, P. , Sariffuddin, S. , Purba, N. G. , Riswandha, Y. , & Sitorus, G. H. I. (2019). Applying smart economy of smart cities in developing world: Learnt from Indonesia's home based enterprises. *IOP conference series: Earth and environmental science*, 248, 012078. <https://doi.org/10.1088/1755-1315/248/1/012078>

van Holm, E. J. (2018). Unequal cities, unequal participation: The effect of income inequality on civic engagement: *The American Review of Public Administration*, 49(2), 135–144. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0275074018791217>

Weisi, F. U. , & Ping, P. (2014). A discussion on smart city management based on meta-synthesis method. *Management Science and Engineering*, 8(1), 68–72.

Woodhead, R. M. (2018). Building a smarter city. *International Journal of Technology*, 9(7), 1509–1517.

Yesner, R. , & Ozdemir, F. (2017). Understanding smart city transformation with best practices. White Paper, Sponsored by: ISBAK, IDC #CEMA43182317.

Zhao, H. , & Magoulès, F. (2012). A review on the prediction of building energy consumption. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews*, 16(6), 3586–3592.

Evaluating the impacts of the digital economy on land use planning

Airbnb . (2014). Amsterdam and Airbnb sign agreement on home sharing and tourist tax. <https://www.airbnb.co.nz/press/news/amsterdam-and-airbnb-sign-agreement-on-home-sharing-and-tourist-tax>

Airbnb . (2020). Extenuating circumstances policy for the coronavirus (COVID-19). <https://www.airbnb.co.nz/help/article/2701/extenuating-circumstances-policy-for-the-coronavirus-covid19>

Bahmanteymouri, E. , & Haghighi, F. (2020). Airbnb as an ephemeral space: Towards an analysis of a digital heterotopia. In S. Ferdinand , I. Souch , & D. Wesselman (Eds.), *Heterotopia and globalisation in the twenty-first century*. Routledge.

Ball, L. (2014). Long-term damage from the great recession in OECD countries [NBER Working Paper 20185]. National Bureau of Economic Research. https://www.nber.org/system/files/working_papers/w20185/w20185.pdf

Benner, K. (2016). Airbnb in disputes with New York and San Francisco. *New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2016/06/29/technology/airbnb-sues-san-francisco-over-a-law-it-had-helped-pass.html>

Bradley, G. (2020, August 14). Covid 19 coronavirus: Airbnb says it can help tourism rebound. *Nzherald.Co.Nz*. https://www.nzherald.co.nz/business/news/article.cfm?c_id=3&objectid=12356573

Burnt, J. (2020, March 26). As Uber and Airbnb ask for bailouts, critics and workers aren't buying it. *Forbes*. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/janetwburns/2020/03/26/uber-and-airbnb-ask-for-bailouts-critics-arent-having-it/#5bacce907639>

Christchurch Council . (2020a). Providing guest or holiday accommodation. <https://ccc.govt.nz/consents-and-licences/resource-consents/residential-and-housing/providing-guest-accommodation>

Christchurch Council . (2020b). Change of use. <https://ccc.govt.nz/consents-and-licences/building-consents/types-of-projects/change-of-use/>

Cócola Grant, A. (2016). Holiday rentals: The new gentrification battlefield. *Sociological Research Online*, 21(3), 112–120.

Eaqub, S. , & Eaquib, S. (2015). *Generation rent: Rethinking New Zealand's priorities*. Bridget Williams Books.

Ferreri, M. , & Sanyal, R. (2018). Platform economies and urban planning: Airbnb and regulated deregulation in London. *Urban Studies*, 55(15), 3353–3368.

Fritz, B. , & Manduca, R. (2021). The economic complexity of US metropolitan areas. *Regional Studies*, 55(7), 1–12.

Fukuyama, F. (1989). The end of history? *The National Interest*, 16, 3–18.

Füller, H. , & Michel, B. (2014). Stop being a tourist!' New dynamics of urban tourism in Berlin- Kreuzberg. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 38(4), 1304–1318.

Garrett, L. (2019, September 20). The world knows an apocalyptic pandemic is coming. *Foreign Policy*. <https://foreignpolicy.com/2019/09/20/the-world-knows-an-apocalyptic-pandemic-is-coming/>

Global Preparedness Monitoring Board (GPMB) . (2019). A world at risk: Annual report on global preparedness for health emergencies. World Health Organization. https://apps.who.int/gpmb/assets/annual_report/GPMB_annualreport_2019.pdf

Glynos, J. , & Howarth, D. (2007). *Logics of critical explanation in social and political theory*. Routledge.

Goldin, I. , & Muggah, R. (2020, August 31). The COVID city. Project Syndicate. <https://prosyn.org/vU5A0OC>

Gooding, B. (2020, August 11). Owners worried about future of Airbnb in city. *Otago Daily Times*. <https://www.odt.co.nz/star-news/star-christchurch/owners-worried-about-future-airbnb-city>

Gramsci, A. (1971). *Selections from the prison notebooks of Antonio Gramsci*. Lawrence and Wishart.

Grant, M. J. , & Booth, A. (2009). A typology of reviews: An analysis of 14 review types and associated methodologies. *Health Information & Libraries Journal*, 26(2), 91–108.

Grinin, L. , & Grinin, A. (2016). *The cybernetic revolution and the forthcoming epoch of self-regulating systems*. Uchitel Publishing House.

Grinin, L. , Ilyin, I. , Herrmann, P. , & Korotayev, A. (Eds.). (2016). *Globalistics and globalization studies: Global transformations and global future*. Uchitel Publishing House.

Guitton, H. (2018). Business cycle. In *Encyclopædia Britannica*. <https://www.britannica.com/topic/business-cycle>

Gurran, N. , & Pibbs, P. (2017). When tourists move in: How should urban planners respond to Airbnb? *Journal of the American Planning Association*, 83(1), 80–92.

Guttentag, D. (2015). Airbnb: disruptive innovation and the rise of an informal tourism accommodation sector. *Current Issues in Tourism*, 18(12), 1192–1217.

Guttentag, D. , Smith, S. , Potwarka, L. , & Havitz, M. (2018). Why tourists choose Airbnb: a motivation-based segmentation study. *Journal of Travel Research*, 57(3), 342–359.

Harvey, D. (2014). *Seventeen contradictions and the end of capitalism*. Oxford University Press.

Harvey, J. , & Jowsey, E. (2004). *Urban land economics* (6th ed.). Palgrave Macmillan.

Heinberg, R. (2015). *Afterburn: Society beyond fossil fuels*. New Society Publishers.

Hunt, E. (2016, December 14). Airbnb a solution to middle-class inequality, company says. *The Guardian*. www.theguardian.com/technology/2016/dec/14/airbnb-a-solution-to-middle-class-inequality-company-says

Informetrics . (n.d.). Gross domestic product: Auckland. *Quarterly Economic Monitor*. <https://qem.informetrics.co.nz/auckland/indicators/gdp?compare=new-zealand,auckland>

International Monetary Fund. Research Dept. (Ed.) . (2019). *World economic outlook, April 2019: Growth slowdown, precarious recovery*.

Keynes, J. M. (1973). *The general theory of employment, interest and money*. Palgrave. (Original work published 1936).

Korotayev, A. , & Tsirel, S. (2010). A spectral analysis of world GDP dynamics: Kondratieff waves, Kuznets swings, Juglar and Kitchin cycles in global economic development, and the 2008–2009 economic crisis. *Structure and Dynamics*, 4(1), 1-55

Law, T. (2020, September 10). Plans to regulate Christchurch's Airbnb sector 'unlikely to fix the issues.' <https://www.stuff.co.nz/the-press/news/122707872/plans-to-regulate-christchurchs-airbnb-sector-unlikely-to-fix-the-issues>

Lefebvre, H. (1996). *Writings on cities*. Blackwell.

Marx, K. (1973). *Grundrisse*. Penguin.

Marx, K. , & Engels, F. (2008). *The communist manifesto*. Ed. D. Harvey & S. Moore . Pluto Press.

MBIE . (2019, May 24). Digital economy research. <https://www.mbie.govt.nz/business-and-employment/economic-development/digital-economy/digital-economy-research>

Newshub . (2020). Coronavirus: Airbnb refuses to refund travellers during alert level changes. https://www.newshub.co.nz/home/new-zealand/2020/09/coronavirus-airbnb-refuses-to-refund-travellers-during-alert-level-changes.html?utm_source=dlvr.it&utm_medium=twitter

Nieuwland, S. , & van Melik, R. (2020). Regulating Airbnb: how cities deal with perceived negative externalities of short-term rentals. *Current Issues in Tourism*, 23(7), 811–825.

OECD . (2017). Meeting of the OECD council at ministerial level Paris, Key Issues Paper. OECD Publishing. <https://www.oecd.org/mcm/documents/C-MIN-2017-2-EN.pdf>

O'Sullivan, F. (2020, April 4). Can Airbnb survive coronavirus? Bloomberg CityLab. <https://www.bloomberg.com/news/articles/2020-04-03/can-airbnb-survive-coronavirus>

Palombo, D. (2015). A tale of two cities: the regulatory battle to incorporate short-term residential rentals into modern law. *American University Business Law Review*, Vol. 4, no. 287.

Peirce, C. S. (1994). *The collected papers of Charles Sanders Peirce*. Electronic edition. Volume 7: science and philosophy. Ed. C. Hartshorne , P. Weiss , & A. W. Burks . IntelLex Corporation. <http://pm.nlx.com/xtf/view?docId=peirce/peirce.07.xml> (Original work published 1994)

Riera-Prunera, C. (2014). Diminishing returns. In A. C. Michalos (Ed.), *Encyclopedia of quality of life and well-being research*. Springer. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-94-007-0753-5_735

Roubini, N. (2018). The makings of a 2020 recession and financial crisis. Project Syndicate. <https://www.project-syndicate.org/commentary/financial-crisis-in-2020-worse-than-2008-by-nouriel-roubini-and-brunello-rosa-2018-09>

Roubini, N. (2019a). The growing risk of a 2020 recession and crisis. Project Syndicate.

Roubini, N. (2019b). The anatomy of the coming recession. Project Syndicate, 22 August. Available at <https://www.project-syndicate.org/commentary/global-recession-us-china-tradewar-by-nouriel-roubini-2019-08>.

Santolli, B. J. (2017). Winning the battle, losing the war: European cities fight Airbnb. *The George Washington International Law Review*, 49(3), 673–709.

Schumpeter, J. (2009). *Can capitalism survive?* HarperCollins. (Original work published 1947)

Short Terms Rentalz . (2020). Christchurch considering short-term rental legislation. <https://shorttermrentalz.com/news/christchurch-rental-legislation/>

Shrier, D. (2020). *Basic blockchain: What it is and how it will transform the way we work and live*. Robinson, London

Smout, A. (2020). Exclusive: Britain hits Airbnb UK with extra \$2.3 million tax bill after probe. Reuters. https://www.reuters.com/article/us-britain-tax-airbnb-exclusive-idUSKBN26K1WQ?taid=5f7327abfeacf300010ebc0b&utm_campaign=trueAnthem:+Trending+Content&utm_medium=trueAnthem&utm_source=twitter

Stiglitz, J. (2019). The end of neoliberalism and the rebirth of history. Project Syndicate, 4(11). 1-2

Techxplore . (2020, September 17). Cities press EU for tougher laws governing Airbnb rentals. <https://techxplore.com/news/2020-09-cities-eu-tougher-laws-airbnb.html>

Tuatagaloa, P. , & Osborne, B. (2018). Airbnb and housing in Auckland.. Auckland Council, New Zealand.

van der Zee, R. (2016, October 6). The 'Airbnb effect': is it real, and what is it doing to a city like Amsterdam? The Guardian. <https://www.theguardian.com/cities/2016/oct/06/the-airbnb-effect-amsterdam-fairbnb-property-prices-communities>

Vanbergen, G. (2018). The predicted 2020 global recession. The World Financial Review. <https://www.worldfinancialreview.com/the-predicted-2020-global-recession/>

von Briel, D. & Dolnicar, S. (2020). The evolution of Airbnb regulation - An international longitudinal investigation 2008-2020. Annals of Tourism Research. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.annals.2020.102983>

Walker, A. (1971). Karl Marx, the declining rate of profit and british political economy. *Economica*, 38(152), 362–377.

Wilenius, M. (2014). Leadership in the sixth wave—excursions into the new paradigm of the Kondratieff cycle 2010–2050. *European Journal of Futures Research*, 2(1), 36.

Wolverton, T. (2020). Airbnb is asking Congress to help out its hosts, after it just hit their revenue by overriding their cancellations policies due to the coronavirus crisis. Business Insider Australia. <https://www.businessinsider.com.au/airbnb-asking-congress-give-tax-relief-and-loans-to-hosts-2020-3?r=US&IR=T>

Zale, K. (2018). Scale and the sharing economy. In N. Davidson , M. Finck , & J. Infranca (Eds.), *The Cambridge handbook of the law of the sharing economy*. Cambridge University Press, New York.

Rethinking streets with disruptive forces

American Public Transportation Association . (2020). The impact of the COVID-19 pandemic on public transit funding needs in the U.S. American Public Transportation Association. <https://www.apta.com/wp-content/uploads/APTA-COVID-19-Funding-Impact-2020-05-05.pdf>.

Baidu . (2020). How coronavirus is accelerating a future with autonomous vehicles. MIT Technology Review. <https://www.technologyreview.com/2020/05/18/1001760/how-coronavirus-is-accelerating-autonomous-vehicles/#:~:text=Autonomous%20driving%20has%20also%20proved,reduce%20the%20spread%20of%20coronavirus.>

Brown, A. , Klein, N. J. , Thigpen, C. , & Williams, N. (2020). Impeding access: The frequency and characteristics of improper scooter, bike, and car parking. *Transportation Research Interdisciplinary Perspectives*, March 2020, 100099.

Buffer . (2020). State of remote work 2020. <https://lp.buffer.com/state-of-remote-work-2020>.

Chiappetta, M. (2020, March 25). Uber eats demand soars due to COVID-19 crisis. Forbes. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/marcochiappetta/2020/03/25/uber-eats-demand-soars-due-to-covid-19-crisis/#6fa5c9f5580c>.

City of Austin . (2020, March 19). Austin transportation facilitates food pick-ups amid COVID-19 dine-in closures. <https://mailchi.mp/austintexas.gov/austin-transportation-facilitates-food-pick-ups-amid-covid-19-dine-in-closures?e=484d7a676a>.

City of Bellevue . (2020, March 19). Short-term parking for Bellevue restaurants. <https://bellevuewa.gov/city-news/short-term-restaurant-parking>.

City of Boston . (2020, March 20). Temporary takeout food pickup zones available for restaurants. <https://www.boston.gov/news/temporary-takeout-food-pickup-zones-available-restaurants>.

City of Edmonds . (2020, June 11). Pedestrian-friendly weekend coming to Main Street June 20–21. http://www.edmondswa.gov/images/COE/Press_Release/PDF/2020/Main_Street_06_10_20-final.pdf.

City of Walla Walla . (2020). City update for July 16, 2020. <https://vimeo.com/439039884>.

Clewlow, R. R. , & Mishra, G. S. (2017). Disruptive transportation: The adoption, utilization, and impacts of ride-hailing in the United States. [Research Report UCD-ITS-RR-17-07.]. Institute of Transportation Studies, University of California, Davis.

Conger, K. (2020). Uber and Lyft are searching for lifelines. The New York Times. <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/04/17/technology/uber-lyft-coronavirus.html>.

Cortright, J. (2020, September 16). Covid-19 is now a rural and Red State Pandemic. City Observatory. <https://cityobservatory.org/covid-19-is-now-a-rural-and-red-state-pandemic/>

Debter, L. (April 30, 2020a). Amazon says it will forgo billions in profits to invest into worker safety measures. *Forbes*. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/laurendebter/2020/04/30/amazon-first-quarter-earnings/>.

Debter, L. (May 8, 2020b). During pandemic, shopify woos a wave of small businesses eager to get online. *Forbes*. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/laurendebter/2020/05/07/shopify-small-businesses-online-coronavirus/>.

Dill, J. , & Carr, T. (2003). Bicycle commuting and facilities in major US cities: If you build them, commuters will use them". *Transportation Research Record*, 1828(1), 116–123.

Downs, A. (2000). *Stuck in traffic: Coping with peak-hour traffic congestion*. Brookings Institution Press.

Goldbaum, C. (May 18, 2020a). Thinking of buying a bike? Get ready for a very long wait. *New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/05/18/nyregion/bike-shortage-coronavirus.html>.

Goldbaum, C. (October 7, 2020b). Why women are biking in record numbers in N.Y.C. *The New York Times*. <https://www.nytimes.com/2020/10/07/nyregion/nyc-biking-covid-women.html>.

Goldstein, M. (2018, June 8). Dislocation and its discontents: ride-sharing's impact on the taxi industry. *Forbes*. <https://www.forbes.com/sites/michaelgoldstein/2018/06/08/uber-lyft-taxi-drivers/?sh=4080732259f0>

Hawkins, A. (2019, December 9). Waymo's driverless car: Ghost-riding in the back seat of a robot taxi. *The Verge*. <https://www.theverge.com/2019/12/9/21000085/waymo-fully-driverless-car-self-driving-ride-hail-service-phoenix-arizona>.

Howell, A. , Tan, H. , Brown, A. , Schlossberg, M. , Karlin-Resnick, J. , Lewis, R. , Anderson, M. , Larco, N. , Tierney, G. , Carlton, I. , Kim, J. , & Steckler, B. (2020). Multilevel impacts of emerging technologies on city form and development. *Urbanism Next Center*.

Institute for Transportation and Development Policy . (2020, July 3). How China kept transit running during Covid-19. <https://www.itdp.org/2020/07/03/how-china-kept-transit-running-during-covid-19/>.

Institute of Transportation Engineers . (n.d.). Covid-19 traffic volume trends. <https://www.ite.org/about-ite/covid-19-resources/covid-19-traffic-volume-trends/>.

IQAir . (2020). COVID-19 Air quality report. https://www2.iqair.com/sites/default/files/documents/REPORT-COVID-19-Impact-on-Air-Quality-in-10-Major-Cities_V5.pdf?_ga=2.243813445.1303574224.1587559320-489020689.1587559320.

James, O. , Swiderski, J. I. , Hicks, J. , Teoman, D. , & Buehler, R. (2019). Pedestrians and e-scooters: An initial look at e-scooter parking and perceptions by riders and non-riders. *Sustainability*, 11(20), 5591.

Kasler, D. (2020, March 18). Sacramento's Jump bike and scooter service stopped due to the coronavirus. *The Sacramento Bee*. <https://www.sacbee.com/news/business/article241326756.html#storylink=cpy>.

LaPointe, R. (2020, March 23). Robots still rolling: BGSU food delivery service is ultimate social distancing. *Sentinel-Tribune*. https://www.sent-trib.com/news/robots-still-rolling-bgsu-food-delivery-service-is-ultimate-social-distancing/article_e31311ea-6d27-11ea-9937-630ba368004b.html

Larson-Friend, J. (2020). US transit authority responses to COVID-19. <https://www.arcgis.com/apps/Shortlist/index.html?appid=fd982aedd7b742aea4eab86849612aeb>.

Le Quéré, C. , Jackson, R. B. , Jones, M. W. , Smith, A. J. P. , Abernethy, S. , Andrew, R. M. , De-Gol, A. J. , Willis, D. R. , Shan, Y. , Canadell, J. G. , Friedlingstein, P. , Creutzig, F. , & Peters, G. P. (2020). Temporary reduction in daily global CO₂ emissions during the COVID-19 forced confinement. *Nature Climate Change*, 10(7), 647–653. <https://doi.org/10.1038/s41558-020-0797-x>

Lime . (2020, March 17). Healthy people = healthy cities. <https://web.archive.org/web/20200318133431/https://v1.li.me/second-street/healthy-people-healthy-cities>.

Linton, J. (2020, April 14). L.A. County bike-share systems varied responses to COVID-19. *Streetsblog Los Angeles* (blog). <https://la.streetsblog.org/2020/04/14/l-a-county-bike-share-systems-varied-responses-to-covid-19/>.

London City Hall . (2020, May 6). Mayor's bold New Streetspace plan will overhaul London's Streets. *May*. <https://www.london.gov.uk/press-releases/mayoral/mayors-bold-plan-will-overhaul-capitals-streets>.

Philadelphia Parks & Recreation . (2020). Philadelphia Parks & recreation expands playstreets to bring safe, fun recreation to young people. *City of Philadelphia*. <https://www.phila.gov/2020-07-14-philadelphia-parks-recreation-expands-playstreets-to-bring-safe-fun-recreation-to-young-people/>.

Portland Bureau Transportation . (2018). 2018 E-scooter findings report. *PBOT*. <https://www.portlandoregon.gov/transportation/article/709719>.

Portland Bureau Transportation . (2020). Safe streets: Adapting Portland's streets for restarting public life. *PBOT*. <https://www.portlandoregon.gov/transportation/article/761623>.

Pressman, A. (2020, January 7). Waymo reaches 20 million miles of autonomous driving. *Fortune*. <https://fortune.com/2020/01/07/googles-waymo-reaches-20-million-miles-of-autonomous-driving/>

Rana, P. (2020). Uber cuts 3,000 more jobs, shuts 45 offices in Coronavirus crunch. *Wall Street Journal*. <https://www.wsj.com/articles/uber-cuts-3-000-more-jobs-shuts-45-offices-in-coronavirus-crunch-11589814608>.

Redmond, R. (2020, April 28). Online grocery sales jump 37% in April. *Supermarket News*. <https://www.supermarketnews.com/online-retail/online-grocery-sales-jump-37-april>.

Reuters . (2020, April 17). California allows startup nuro to test driverless delivery vehicles. Reuters. <https://www.reuters.com/article/us-nuro-autonomous/california-allows-startup-nuro-to-test-driverless-delivery-vehicles-idUSKBN21P399>.

Schaller Consulting . (n.d.). The New Automobility: Lyft, Uber and the future of American Cities. <http://www.schallerconsult.com/rideservices/automobility.htm#:text=TNCs%20transported%202.61%20billion%20passengers,the%20largest%20urban%20transportation%20providers>.

Schlossberg, M. , Lewis, R. , Whalen, A. , Haley, C. , Lewis, D. , Kataoka, N. , & Larson-Friend, J. (2021). Rethinking streets during COVID-19: An evidence-based guide to 25 quick redesigns for physical distancing, public use and spatial equity. Transportation Research and Education Center (TREC).

Shoup, D. (2017). The high cost of free parking. (Updated). Routledge.

Taylor, B. D. , Fink, D. , Iseki, H. , & Fink, C. (2009). Nature and/or nurture? Analyzing the determinants of transit ridership across US urbanized areas. *Transportation Research Part A: Policy and Practice*, 43(1), 60–77.

United Nations . (2016). Mobilizing for development; Analysis and policy recommendations from the United Nations secretary-general's high-level advisory group on sustainable transport. United Nations.

United Nations . (2017). Sustainable mobility for all global mobility report. United Nations.

United Nations . (2020, April 5). First person: Covid-19 is not a silver lining for the climate, says an environment chief. UN News. <https://news.un.org/en/story/2020/04/1061082>.

United States Environmental Protection Agency . (2020). Fast facts on transportation greenhouse gas emissions. <https://www.epa.gov/greenvehicles/fast-facts-transportation-greenhouse-gas-emissions>

Wilson, K. (2020, March 19). During COVID-19, lime and bird pull back; spin steps up. *Streetsblog USA*. <https://usa.streetsblog.org/2020/03/19/during-covid-19-lime-and-bird-pull-back-spin-steps-up/>.

Wong, M. (2020, June 29). A snapshot of a new working-from-home economy. *Stanford News*. <https://news.stanford.edu/2020/06/29/snapshot-new-working-home-economy/>.

Yıldırım, M. , Geçer, E. , & Akgül, Ö. (2020). The impacts of vulnerability, perceived risk, and fear on preventive behaviours against COVID-19. *Psychology, Health & Medicine*, 26(1), 35–43. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13548506.2020.1776891>.

Does disruptive mobility drive urban sustainability?

Alessandrini, A. , Campagna, A. , Site, P. D. , Filippi, F. , & Persia, L. (2015). Automated vehicles and the rethinking of mobility and cities. *Transportation Research Procedia*, 5(Supplement C), 145–160.

Auckland Council . (2012). The Auckland Plan. Auckland Council.

Auckland Council . (2016). Auckland unitary plan. Auckland Council.

Auckland Council . (2018). Auckland Plan 2050. Auckland Council.

Bae, C.-H. C. (2017). Urban sprawl in western Europe and the United States. Routledge.

Bahamonde-Birke, F. J. , Kickhöfer, B. , Heinrichs, D. , & Kuhnimhof, T. (2018). A systemic view on autonomous vehicles: Policy aspects for a sustainable transportation planning. *DisP-The Planning Review*, 54(3), 12–25.

Brundtland, G. H. , & Khalid, M. (1987). Our common future. Oxford University Press, Oxford, GB.

Brussel, M. , Zuidgeest, M. , Pfeffer, K. , & Maarseveen, M. (2019). Access or accessibility? A critique of the urban transport SDG indicator. *ISPRS International Journal of Geo-Information*, 8(2), 67.

Bush, G. W. A. (2014). From survival to revival: Auckland's public transport since 1860. Grantham House New Zealand.

Cagnin, C. , Havas, A. , & Saritas, O. (2013). Future-oriented technology analysis: Its potential to address disruptive transformations. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 80(3), 379–385.

Chermack, T. J. (2005). Studying scenario planning: Theory, research suggestions, and hypotheses. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change*, 72(1), 59–73.

Christensen, C. M. (2000). The innovator's dilemma: When new technologies cause great firms to fail. Harvard Business Review Press.

Cox, W. (2020). 16th Annual demographia international housing affordability survey: 2020 Ratings for metropolitan markets. Demographia.

Crane, R. , Schweitzer, L. A. , & Schweitzer, L. A. (2003). Transport and Sustainability: The Role of the Built Environment. *Built Environment* (1978–), 29(3), 238–252.

Cugurullo, F. , Acheampong, R. A. , Gueriau, M. , & Dusparic, I. (2020). The transition to autonomous cars, the redesign of cities and the future of urban sustainability. *Urban Geography*, 41(1), 1–27.

Curran-Cournane, F. , Cain, T. , Greenhalgh, S. , & Samarsinghe, O. (2016). Attitudes of a farming community towards urban growth and rural fragmentation—An Auckland case study. *Land Use Policy*, 58,

- Elliott, J. (2012). *An introduction to sustainable development*. Routledge.
- Ewing, R. , & Cervero, R. (2001). Travel and the built environment: A synthesis. *Transportation Research Record*, 1780(1), 87–114.
- Fagnant, D. J. , & Kockelman, K. (2015). Preparing a nation for autonomous vehicles: Opportunities, barriers and policy recommendations. *Transportation Research Part A: Policy and Practice*, 77, 167–181.
- Faherty, T. R. , & Morrissey, J. E. (2014). Challenges to active transport in a car-dependent urban environment: A case study of Auckland, New Zealand. *International Journal of Environmental Science and Technology*, 11(8), 2369–2386.
- Faisal, A. , Kamruzzaman, M. , Yigitcanlar, T. , & Currie, G. (2019). Understanding autonomous vehicles. *Journal of Transport and Land Use*, 12(1), 45–72.
- Fields, D. J. , & Hodkinson, S. N. (2018). *Housing policy in crisis: An international perspective*. Taylor & Francis.
- Fox, S. (2016). Planning for density in a driverless world. http://scholarship.law.georgetown.edu/ipr_papers/1
- Fuller, B. (2016). Cautious optimism about driverless cars and land use in American metropolitan areas. *Cityscape*, 18(3), 181–184.
- Gehl, J. (2013). *Cities for people*. Island Press. London
- Golbabaei, F. , Yigitcanlar, T. , & Bunker, J. (2020). The role of shared autonomous vehicle systems in delivering smart urban mobility: A systematic review of the literature. *International Journal of Sustainable Transportation*, 15(10), 1–18.
- González-González, E. , Nogués, S. , & Stead, D. (2019). Automated vehicles and the city of tomorrow: A backcasting approach. *Cities*, 94, 153–160.
- Gunder, M. (2002). Auckland's motorway system: A New Zealand genealogy of imposed automotive progress 1946–66. *Urban Policy and Research*, 20(2), 129–142.
- Gunder, M. (2006). Sustainability Planning's Saving Grace or Road to Perdition? *Planning Education and Research*, 26(2), 208–221.
- Hall, P. (2002). *Cities of tomorrow* (3rd ed.). Blackwell. (Original work published 1988)
- Imran, M. , & Pearce, J. (2015). Auckland's first spatial plan: Ambitious aspirations or furthering the status quo? *Cities*, 45, 18–28.
- Inturri, G. , & Ignaccolo, M. (2011). The role of transport in mitigation and adaptation to Climate change impacts in urban areas. In K. Otto-Zimmermann (Ed.), *Resilient cities* (pp. 465–478). Springer.
- IUCN . (1980). *World conservation strategy: Living resource conservation for sustainable development* (2880321042).
- Jackson, K. T. (2015). The drive-in culture of contemporary America. In R. LeGates , & F. Stout (Eds.), *The city reader* (pp. 97-106). Routledge.
- Kellett, J. , Barreto, R. , Hengel, A. V. D. , & Vogiatzis, N. (2019). How might autonomous vehicles impact the city? The case of commuting to Central Adelaide. *Urban Policy and Research*, 37(4), 442–457.
- Kutty, A. A. , Abdella, G. M. , Kucukvar, M. , Onat, N. C. , & Bulu, M. (2020). A system thinking approach for harmonizing smart and sustainable city initiatives with United Nations sustainable development goals. *Sustainable Development*. 28(5), 1347-1365
- Legacy, C. , Ashmore, D. , Scheurer, J. , Stone, J. , & Curtis, C. (2019). Planning the driverless city. *Transport Reviews*, 39(1), 84–102
- Lélé, S. M. (1991). Sustainable development: A critical review. *World Development*, 19(6), 607–621.
- Litman, T. (2021). *Autonomous vehicle implementation predictions*. Victoria Transport Policy Institute, Retrieved from: <https://www.vtpi.org/avip.pdf> (November, 19, 2021)
- Loeb, B. , Kockelman, K. M. , & Liu, J. (2018). Shared autonomous electric vehicle (SAEV) operations across the Austin, Texas network with charging infrastructure decisions. *Transportation Research Part C: Emerging Technologies*, 89, 222–233.
- Manville, M. (2017). Travel and the built environment: Time for change. *Journal of the American Planning Association*, 83(1), 29–32. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01944363.2016.1249508>
- Mattingly, K. , & Morrissey, J. (2014). Housing and transport expenditure: Socio-spatial indicators of affordability in Auckland. *Cities*, 38, 69–83.
- May, G. (1982). The argument for more future-oriented planning. *Futures*, 14(4), 313–318.
- McArthur, J. (2017). Auckland: Rescaled governance and post-suburban politics. *Cities*, 64, 79–87.
- McArthur, J. (2019). The production and politics of urban knowledge: Contesting transport in Auckland, New Zealand. *Urban Policy and Research*, 37(1), 45–61.
- Mees, P. , & Dodson, J. (2006). Backtracking Auckland: Bureaucratic rationality and public preferences in transport planning [Urban Research Program Issue Paper 5].
- Meares, C. , Owen, P. N. , Mohammadzadeh, M. , & Rohani, M. (2015). *City Benchmarking: An Overview of Auckland's Rankings in the Global Context*. Auckland Council.

Millard-Ball, A. (2019). The autonomous vehicle parking problem. *Transport Policy*, 75, 99–108.

Mindali, O. , Raveh, A. , & Salomon, I. (2004). Urban density and energy consumption: A new look at old statistics. *Transportation Research Part A: Policy and Practice*, 38(2), 143–162.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2018). The disruptive mobility and the future of our neighbourhoods. *Journal of Consumer Research*, 39(4), 881–898.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2019). The disruptive mobility and the potential for land reclamation: The case. *Development*, 131(4), 233–245.

Mohammadzadeh, M. (2020). Exploring tertiary students' travel mode choices in Auckland: Insights and policy implications. *Journal of Transport Geography*, 87, 102788.

Mumford, L. (1986). *The city in history*. Penguin. (Original work published 1961)

Mumford, L. (2009). The highway and the city. In C. Hanks (Ed.), *Technology and Value: Essential Readings*, 361–368. (Original work published 1981)

Murphy, L. (2015). The politics of land supply and affordable housing: Auckland's Housing Accord and Special Housing Areas. *Urban Studies*, 53(12), 2530–2547.

New Zealand Government . (2020). Population. <https://www.stats.govt.nz/topics/population>

Newman, P. , & Kenworthy, J. (2015). *The end of automobile dependence*, Island Press, London

Newman, P. , Kenworthy, J. , & Vintila, P. (1995). Can we overcome automobile dependence?: Physical planning in an age of urban cynicism. *Cities*, 12(1), 53–65.

Nikulina, V. , Baumann, H. , Simon, D. , & Sprei, F. (2018). Sustainable transport futures: Analysis of the selected methodologies supporting the planning process towards achieving goal 11 sustainable cities and communities. In W. L. Filho (Ed.), *Handbook of sustainability science and research* (pp. 473–488). Springer International Publishing.

Papa, E. , & Ferreira, A. (2018). Sustainable accessibility and the implementation of automated vehicles: Identifying critical decisions. *Urban Science*, 2(1), 5.

Sheller, M. , & Urry, J. (2000). The city and the car. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 24(4), 737–757.

Silva, C. (2019). Auckland's urban sprawl, policy ambiguities and the peri-urbanisation to Pukekohe. *Urban Science*, 3(1), 1.

Simons, R. A. (2020). *Driverless cars, urban parking and land use*. Routledge.

Soteropoulos, A. , Berger, M. , & Ciari, F. (2019). Impacts of automated vehicles on travel behaviour and land use: An international review of modelling studies. *Transport Reviews*, 39(1), 29–49.

Sperling, D. (2018). *Three revolutions: Steering automated, shared, and electric vehicles to a better future*. Island Press.

Sprei, F. (2018). Disrupting mobility. *Energy Research & Social Science*, 37, 238–242.

Stead, D. , & Vaddadi, B. (2019). Automated vehicles and how they may affect urban form: A review of recent scenario studies. *Cities*, 92, 125–133.

Stephenson, J. , Spector, S. , Hopkins, D. , & McCarthy, A. (2018). Deep interventions for a sustainable transport future. *Transportation Research Part D: Transport and Environment*, 61, 356–372.

Stocker, A. , & Shaheen, S. (2017). Shared automated vehicles: Review of business models. *International Transport Forum Discussion Paper No. 2017-09*. Available at: <https://www.econstor.eu/handle/10419/194044>

Tana, Kwan , M.-P., & Chai, Y. (2016). Urban form, car ownership and activity space in inner suburbs: A comparison between Beijing (China) and Chicago (United States). *Urban Studies*, 53(9), 1784–1802.

UNDP . (2015). Sustainable development goals. <https://www.undp.org/content/undp/en/home/sustainable-development-goals.html>Urban

UNDP . (2016). Mobilizing sustainable transport for development. <https://sustainabledevelopment.un.org/content/documents/2375Mobilizing%20Sustainable%20Transport.pdf>

Ward, P. (1959). New York's motor vehicle accident indemnification corporation: Past, present, and future. *Buffalo Law Review*, 8(2), 215.

Wells, C. W. (2013). *Car country: An environmental history*. University of Washington Press.

Wetzstein, S. (2017). The global urban housing affordability crisis. *Urban Studies*, 54(14), 3159–3177.

Winter, S. (2020). Wayfinding and navigation research for sustainable transport. *Journal of Spatial Information Science*, 2020(20), 103–107.

Yigitcanlar, T. , Wilson, M. , & Kamruzzaman, M. (2019). Disruptive impacts of automated driving systems on the built environment and land use: An urban planner's perspective. *Journal of Open Innovation: Technology, Market, and Complexity*, 5(2), 24.

Zakharenko, R. (2016). Self-driving cars will change cities. *Regional Science and Urban Economics*, 61, 26–37.

Zawieska, J. , & Pieriegud, J. (2018). Smart city as a tool for sustainable mobility and transport decarbonisation. *Transport Policy*, 63, 39–50.

Zhang, W. , & Guhathakurta, S. (2017). Parking spaces in the age of shared autonomous vehicles: How much parking will we need and where? *Transportation Research Record: Journal of the Transportation Research Board*, 2651, 80–91.

Introduction to Section 9

- Agyeman, J. (2013). *Introducing just sustainabilities: Policy, planning, and practice*. Zed Books.
- Barry, J. , & Agyeman, J. (2020). On belonging and becoming in the settler-colonial city: Co-produced futures, placemaking, and urban planning in the United States. *Journal of Race, Ethnicity and the City*, 1(1–2), 22–41. <https://doi.org/10.1080/26884674.2020.1793703>
- Bovaird, T. (2007). Beyond engagement and participation: User and community coproduction of public services. *Public Administration Review*, 67(5), 846–860. <https://doi.org/10.1111/j.1540-6210.2007.00773.x>
- Carp, J. (2008). “Ground-Truthing” representations of social space: Using Lefebvre’s conceptual triad. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 28(2), 129–142. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456X08324685>
- Dryzek, J. (1997). *The politics of the earth: Environmental discourses*. Oxford University Press.
- Hajer, M. A. (1995). *The politics of environmental discourse: Ecological modernization and the policy process*. Oxford University Press.
- Mitlin, D. (2008). With and beyond the state—Co-production as a route to political influence, power and transformation for grassroots organizations. *Environment and Urbanization*, 20(2), 339–360. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0956247808096117>
- Ostrom, E. (1996). Crossing the great divide: Coproduction, synergy, and development. *World Development*, 24(6), 1073–1087. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0305-750X\(96\)00023-X](https://doi.org/10.1016/0305-750X(96)00023-X)
- Powell, John , Menendian, S. , & Ake, W. (2019). *Targeted universalism: Policy & Practice*. Haas Institute for a Fair and Inclusive Society. haasinstitute.berkeley.edu/targeteduniversalism
- Quick, K. S. , & Feldman, M. S. (2011). Distinguishing participation and inclusion. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 31(3), 272–290. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456X11410979>
- Sandercock, L. (1998). *Making the invisible visible: A multicultural planning history*. UC Press.
- Sen, A. (2009). *The idea of justice*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.
- Stibbe, D. , & Prescott, D. (2020). *The SDG partnership guidebook: A practical guide to building high-impact multi-stakeholder partnerships for the sustainable development goals*. The Partnering Initiative and UNDESA.
- Taufen Wessells, A. (2017). Public reason and the planning academic. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 18(1), 163–167. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2016.1271507>
- Taufen Wessells, A. , & Lejano, R. (2017). Urban waterways and waterfront spaces: Social construction of a common good. *Journal of the Southwest*, 59(1), 106–132.
- Throgmorton, J. A. (1992). Planning as persuasive storytelling about the future: Negotiating an electric power rate settlement in Illinois. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 12(1), 17–31. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0739456X9201200103>
- UNDESA . (2020). *SDG good practices: A compilation of success stories and lessons learned in SDG implementation*. United Nations. <https://sdgs.un.org/sdg-good-practices>
- Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning – the difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2013.866266>
- Weick, K. (1995). *Sensemaking in organizations*. Sage Publications.
- Yanow, D. (1997). Passionate humility in interpretive policy and administrative analysis. *Administrative Theory & Praxis*, 19(2), 171–177. JSTOR.

Engaged scholarship and co-production

- Armitage, D. , Berkes, F. , Dale, A. , Kocho-Schellenberg, E. , & Patton, E. (2011). Co-management and the co-production of knowledge: Learning to adapt in Canada’s Arctic. *Global Environmental Change*, 21(3), 995–1004.
- Bai, X. (2008). Does urbanization lead to wealth? *Environment: Science and Policy for Sustainable Development*, 50(6), 4–4.
- Bai, X. , McPhearson, T. , Cleugh, H. , Nagendra, H. , Tong, X. , Zhu, T. , & Zhu, Y.-G. (2017). Linking urbanization and the environment: conceptual and empirical advances. *Annual Review of Environment and Resources*, 42(1), 215–240. <https://doi.org/10.1146/annurev-environ-102016-061128>

Baker, J. L. , & Gadgil, G. U. (2017). East Asia and Pacific cities: Expanding opportunities for the urban poor. The World Bank.

Bansal, P. , Bertels, S. , Ewart, T. , MacConnachie, P. , & O'Brien, J. (2012). Bridging the Research-Practice Gap. *Academy of Management Perspectives*, 26(1). <https://doi.org/10.5465/amp.2011.0140>

Bawden, R. (2004). Sustainability as emergence: the need for engaged discourse. In *Higher education and the challenge of sustainability* (pp. 21–32). Springer. Dordrecht.

Beaulieu, M. , Breton, M. , & Brousselle, A. (2018). Conceptualizing 20 years of engaged scholarship: A scoping review. *PloS One*, 13(2), e0193201.

Brauch, H. G. , Spring, Ü. O. , Grin, J. , & Scheffran, J. (2016). *Handbook on sustainability transition and sustainable peace* (Vol. 10). Springer.

Brooker, A. , McKague, M. , & Phillips, L. (2019). Implementing a whole-of-curriculum approach to student wellbeing. *Student Success*, 10(3), 55.

Calderon, M. M. , Camacho, L. D. , Carandang, M. G. , Dizon, J. T. , Rebugio, L. L. , & Tolentino, N. L. (2006). Willingness to pay for improved watershed management: Evidence from metro manila, Philippines. *Forest Science and Technology*, 2(1), 42–50.

Checkoway, B. (2013). Strengthening the scholarship of engagement. *Journal of Higher Education Outreach and Engagement*, 17(4), 7–22.

Combalicer, M. S. , Lee, D. , Woo, S. , Hyun, J. , Park, Y. , Lee, Y. , Combalicer, E. A. , & Tolentino, E. L. (2012). Physiological characteristics of *Acacia auriculiformis* A. Cunn. ex Benth., *Acacia mangium* Willd. and *Pterocarpus indicus* Willd. in the La Mesa Watershed and Mt. Makiling, Philippines. *Journal of Environmental Science and Management*, 15(Special Issue 1), 14–28.

Commission on Higher Education . (2016) Advancing a locally responsive and globally competitive Philippine higher education system. Higher education accomplishments 2010-2016. <https://ched.gov.ph/wp-content/uploads/2017/09/Higher-Education-Accomplishments-2010-2016.pdf> (February 2, 2021)

Corcoran, P. B. , & Wals, A. E. (2004). *Higher education and the challenge of sustainability*. Dordrecht: Kluwer Academic Publishers, 10, 0–306.

Corlazzoli, V. , & White, J. (2013). *Measuring the un-measurable: Solutions to measurement challenges in fragile and conflict-affected environments*. London, England: Department for International Development (DFID).

Dagenais, C. , Laurendeau, M.-C. , & Briand-Lamarche, M. (2015). Knowledge brokering in public health: a critical analysis of the results of a qualitative evaluation. *Evaluation and program planning*, 53, 10–17.

ESRC . (2009). *Measuring the impact of ESRC funding. A report produced for the economic and social research council*. S. Frontier Economics Ltd., UK.

Estoque, R. C. , Murayama, Y. , Lasco, R. D. , Myint, S. W. , Pulhin, F. B. , Wang, C. , Ooba, M. , & Hijioka, Y. (2018). Changes in the landscape pattern of the La Mesa Watershed–The last ecological frontier of Metro Manila, Philippines. *Forest Ecology and Management*, 430, 280–290.

Evans, J. , Jones, R. , Karvonen, A. , Millard, L. , & Wendler, J. (2015). Living labs and co-production: university campuses as platforms for sustainability science. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 16, 1–6.

Findler, F. , Schönherr, N. , Lozano, R. , Reider, D. , & Martinuzzi, A. (2019). The impacts of higher education institutions on sustainable development. *International Journal of Sustainability in Higher Education*, 20(1), 23–38. <https://doi.org/10.1108/IJSHE-07-2017-0114>

Hayter, C. S. , & Cahoy, D. R. (2018). Toward a strategic view of higher education social responsibilities: A dynamic capabilities approach. *Strategic Organization*, 16(1), 12–34.

Hearn, J. C. , Warshaw, J. B. , & Ciarimboli, E. B. (2016). Privatization and accountability trends and policies in US public higher education. *Egitim ve Bilim*, 41(184).

Iyer-Raniga, U. , & Dalton, T. (2017). A Holistic View for Integrating Sustainability Education for the Built Environment Professions in Indonesia. In *Handbook of theory and practice of sustainable development in higher education* (pp. 355–376). Springer.

Jha, S. , Martinez Jr, A. , Quising, P. , Ardaniel, Z. , & Wang, L. (2018). Natural disasters, public spending, and creative destruction: A case study of the Philippines (March 2018). ADBI Working Paper 817, Available at SSRN: <https://ssrn.com/abstract=3204166> or <http://dx.doi.org/10.2139/ssrn.3204166>

Kangas, R. , & Aarrevaara, T. (2020). Higher education institutions as knowledge brokers in smart specialisation. *Sustainability*, 12(7), 3044.

Kezar, A. , Chambers, A. C. , & Burkhardt, J. C. (2015). *Higher education for the public good: Emerging voices from a national movement*. John Wiley & Sons.

König, A. , Dyball, R. , & Davila, F. (2016). Transforming the world by transforming the university: Envisioning the university of 2040. *Solutions*, 7(3), 12–16.

Leal Filho, W. , Doni, F. , Vargas, V. R. , Wall, T. , Hindley, A. , Rayman-Bacchus, L. , Emblen-Perry, K. , Boddy, J. , & Avila, L. V. (2019). The integration of social responsibility and sustainability in practice: exploring attitudes and practices in Higher Education Institutions. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 220,

- Lozano, R. , Lozano, F. J. , Mulder, K. , Huisingh, D. , & Waas, T. (2013, June 2013). Advancing Higher Education for Sustainable Development: international insights and critical reflections. *Journal of Cleaner Production*, 48, 3–9.
- Maina-Okori, N. M. (2019). Sustainability Domains in Higher Education. *Journal: Encyclopedia of Sustainability in Higher Education*, 1–9. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-63951-2_489-1
- Marginson, S. (2017). The world-class multiversity: Global commonalities and national characteristics. *Frontiers of Education in China*, 12(2), 233–260.
- Mausser, W. , Klepper, G. , Rice, M. , Schmalzbauer, B. S. , Hackmann, H. , Leemans, R. , & Moore, H. (2013). Transdisciplinary global change research: the co-creation of knowledge for sustainability. *Current Opinion in Environmental Sustainability*, 5(3–4), 420–431.
- Mendoza, M. D. , & Mendoza, M. E. T. (2008, May 5–10, 2008). Sustaining watershed conservation: The case of the La Mesa Ecopark.. 8th Philippine Society for the Study of Nature Scientific Convention, MMSU, Ilocos Norte.
- Mendoza, M. E. , Naret, H. , Ballaran Jr, V. , & Arias, J. K. (2014). Assessing vulnerability to climate change impacts in Cambodia, the Philippines and Vietnam: An analysis at the commune and household level. *Journal of Environmental Science and Management*, 17(2).
- Mendoza, M. E. T. , & Mendoza, M. D. (2005). The role of internal migration in population-environment interaction: Puerto Princesa City and La Mesa Watershed, Metro Manila, Philippines. *Journal of Nature Studies*, 4(1), 60–69.
- Miszczak, S. , & Patel, Z. (2018). The role of engaged scholarship and co-production to address urban challenges: a case study of the Cape Town Knowledge Transfer Programme. *South African Geographical Journal*, 100(2), 233–248.
- Montgomery, L. , Hartley, J. , Neylon, C. , Gillies, M. , Gray, E. , Herrmann-Pillath, C. , Huang, C.-K. K. , Leach, J. , Potts, J. , & Ren, X. (2019). 4. Universities. Works in Progress.
- Olejniczak, K. (2017). The game of knowledge brokering: a new method for increasing evaluation use. *American Journal of Evaluation*, 38(4), 554–576.
- Pampolina, N. M. , Militante, E. P. , Balatibat, J. B. , Lucero, R. M. , & Mendoza, M. D. (2003, December 15–18, 2003). Biodiversity: Link to the restoration of Indigenous Flora in La Mesa Watershed Ecosystem, Philippines.. BIO-FOR Proceedings of Yogyakarta Workshop, Yogyakarta, Indonesia.
- Perovic, S. (2014). Collaborative research and urban educational discourse in contemporary higher education. *Procedia-Social and Behavioral Sciences*, 116, 4559–4563.
- Perry, M. (2014). HEIs-regions engagement using knowledge management strategy. *Modern Economy*, 5, 742–750. doi: 10.4236/me.2014.57068.
- Pinheiro, R. , Wangenge-Ouma, G. , Balachevsky, E. , & Cai, Y. (2015). The role of higher education in society and the changing institutionalized features in higher education. In J. Huisman , H. de Boer , D. D. Dill , M. Souto-Otero (Eds.), *The Palgrave international handbook of higher education policy and governance* (pp. 225–242). Palgrave Macmillan. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-1-137-45617-5_13.
- Polk, M. (2015). Transdisciplinary co-production: Designing and testing a transdisciplinary research framework for societal problem solving. *Futures*, 65, 110–122.
- Radinger-Peer, V. , & Pfilsch, G. (2017). The role of higher education institutions in regional transition paths towards sustainability. *Review of Regional Research*, 37(2), 161–187.
- Ryan, A. , Tilbury, D. , Corcoran, P. B. , Abe, O. , & Nomura, K. (2010). Sustainability in higher education in the Asia-Pacific: Developments, challenges, and prospects. *International Journal of Sustainability in Higher Education*, 11(2), 106–119. <https://doi.org/10.1108/14676371011031838>
- Shapin, S. (2012). The Ivory Tower: The history of a figure of speech and its cultural uses. *The British Journal for the History of Science*, 45(1), 1–27.
- Slaughter, S. , Slaughter, S. A. , & Rhoades, G. (2004). *Academic capitalism and the new economy: Markets, state, and higher education*. JHU Press.
- Snellman, C. L. (2015). University in knowledge society: role and challenges. *Journal of System and Management Sciences*, 5(4), 84–113.
- Soal, S. (2015). ACC-MUF-CoCT consolidating lessons, finding the questions: Towards concluding Phase 1 of the Mistra Urban Futures (Cape Town) Knowledge Transfer Programme September 2015.
- Sugimura, M. (2016). Transformation of higher education systems in the dynamics of contemporary globalization: The case of Japan. In C. Collins , M. Lee , J. Hawkins , D. Neubauer (Eds.), *The Palgrave handbook of Asia Pacific higher education* (pp. 183–193). Palgrave Macmillan, New York. https://doi.org/10.1057/978-1-137-48739-1_13.
- Trencher, G. , & Bai, X. (2016). The role of university partnerships in urban sustainability experiments: evidence from Asia. In H. Brauch , Ú. Oswald Spring , J. Grin , J. Scheffran (Eds.), *Handbook on sustainability transition and sustainable peace. Hexagon Series on Human and Environmental Security and Peace* (Vol. 10, pp. 631–653). Springer, Cham. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-43884-9_30.

UN Department of Economic and Social Affairs, P. D. (2019). World urbanization prospects: The 2018 revision (ST/ESA/SER.A/420).

UNESCAP. (2013, November 2013). Urbanization trends in Asia and the Pacific.

UNESCAP. (2017). Urbanization and sustainable development in Asia and the Pacific: linkages and policy implications.

Van Kammen, J., de Savigny, D., & Sewankambo, N. (2006). Using knowledge brokering to promote evidence-based policy-making: the need for support structures. *Bulletin of the World Health Organization*, 84, 608–612.

Von Wirth, T., Fuenfschilling, L., Frantzeskaki, N., & Coenen, L. (2019). Impacts of urban living labs on sustainability transitions: Mechanisms and strategies for systemic change through experimentation. *European Planning Studies*, 27(2), 229–257.

Ward, V. L., House, A. O., & Hamer, S. (2009). Knowledge brokering: exploring the process of transferring knowledge into action. *BMC Health Services Research*, 9(1), 12.

Watts, L., & Hodgson, D. (2015). Whole curriculum mapping of assessment: Cartographies of assessment and learning. *Social Work Education*, 34(6), 682–699.

Webb, R., Bai, X., Smith, M. S., Costanza, R., Griggs, D., Moglia, M., Neuman, M., Newman, P., Newton, P., Norman, B., Ryan, C., Schandl, H., Steffen, W., Tapper, N., & Thomson, G. (2017). Sustainable urban systems: Co-design and framing for transformation. *Ambio*, 47(1), 57–77. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13280-017-0934-6>

Weerts, D. J., & Sandmann, L. R. (2010). Community engagement and boundary-spanning roles at research universities. *The Journal of Higher Education*, 81(6), 632–657.

Structural erasure of Japanese Americans in Pre-WWII Tacoma, WA

Asato, N. (2006). Teaching Mikadoism: The attack on Japanese language schools in Hawaii, California, and Washington, 1919–1927. University of Hawaii Press.

Barry, J., & Agyeman, J. (2020). On belonging and becoming in the settler-colonial city: Co-produced futurities, placemaking, and urban planning in the United States. *Journal of Race, Ethnicity and the City*, 1(1–2), 22–41. <https://doi.org/10.1080/26884674.2020.1793703>

Chang, Y. (2010). Writing the ghetto: Class, authorship, and the Asian-American Ethnic Enclave. Rutgers University Press.

Connerton, P. (2009). How modernity forgets. Cambridge University Press.

Day, I. (2016). Alien capital: Asian racialization and the logic of settler colonial capitalism. Duke University Press.

Dubrow, G. L. (1998). Feminist and multicultural perspectives on preservation planning. In L. Sandercock (Ed.), *Making the invisible visible: A multicultural planning history* (pp. 57–77). UC Press.

Dubrow, G. L. (2002). Sento at Sixth and Main: Preserving landmarks of Japanese American heritage. Seattle Arts Commission.

Hoelscher, S., & Alderman, D. H. (2004). Memory and place: Geographies of a critical relationship. *Social & Cultural Geography*, 5(3), 347–355. <https://doi.org/10.1080/1464936042000252769>

Hoffman, L. M., & Hanneman, M. L. (2020). Becoming Nisei: Japanese American urban lives in prewar Tacoma. University of Washington Press.

Holston, J. (1998). Spaces of insurgent citizenship. In L. Sandercock (Ed.), *Making the invisible visible: A multicultural planning history* (pp. 37–56). UC Press.

Hooper, B. (1998). The poem of male desires: Female bodies, modernity, and “Paris, Capital of the Nineteenth Century.” In L. Sandercock (Ed.), *Making the invisible visible: A multicultural planning history* (pp. 227–254). UC Press.

MacFarlane, K., & Mitchell, K. (2019). Hamburg's spaces of danger: Race, violence and memory in a contemporary global city. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 43(5), 816–832. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-2427.12814>

Magden, R. E. (1998). Furusato: Tacoma-Pierce County Japanese. Nikkeijinkai, Tacoma Japanese Community Service.

Merrill, H., & Hoffman, L. M. (2015). Introduction: Making sense of our contemporary moment of danger. In H. Merrill & L. M. Hoffman (Eds.), *Spaces of danger: Culture and power in the everyday* (pp. 1–18). University of Georgia Press.

Mitchell, K. (2015). It's TIME: The cultural politics of memory in the current moment of danger. In H. Merrill & L. M. Hoffman (Eds.), *Spaces of danger: Culture and power in the everyday* (pp. 21–37). University of Georgia Press.

Pred, A. (1990). *Making histories and constructing human geographies: The local transformation of practice, power relations, and consciousness*. Westview Press.

Pred, A. (2004). *The past is not dead: Facts, fictions, and enduring racial stereotypes*. University of Minnesota Press.

Sandercock, L. (1998). Introduction: Framing insurgent historiographies for planning. In L. Sandercock (Ed.), *Making the invisible visible: A multicultural planning history* (pp. 1–35). UC Press.

Spickard, P. (2009). *Japanese Americans: The formation and transformation of an ethnic group*. Rutgers University Press.

Takaki, R. (1989). *A history of Asian Americans: strangers from a different shore*. (Updated and revised). Back Bay Books.

Chicana neighborhood activism

Avila, E. (2014). *The folklore of the freeway: race and revolt in the modernist city*. University of Minnesota Press, Minneapolis.

Bernal, D. D. (1998). Using a Chicana feminist epistemology in educational research. *Harvard Educational Review*, 68(4), 555–583. <https://doi.org/10.17763/haer.68.4.5wv1034973g22q48>.

Bernick, M. , & Cervero, R. (1997). *Transit villages in the 21st century*. McGraw-Hill.

Bullard, R. D. , & Johnson, G. S. (Eds.). (1997). *Just transportation: Dismantling race and class barriers*. Gabriola Island.

Carlton, I. (2007). *Histories of transit-oriented development: Perspectives on the development of the TOD concept*.

Cervero, R. (2004). *Transit-oriented development in the United States. Experiences, challenges, and prospects*. [TCRP Report 102]. Transportation Research Board.

Cervero, R. , Ferrell, C. , & Murphy, S. (2002). *Transit-Oriented development and joint development in the United States: A literature review* [Transportation Cooperative Research Program, Report 52].

Chapple, K. (2018). *Planning sustainable cities and regions: Towards more equitable development*. Routledge Press.

Córdova, T. (1997). Grassroots Mobilization by chicanas in the environmental and economic justice movement. *Voces: A Journal of Chicana/Latina Studies*, 1(1), 31–55. JSTOR.

Dittmar, H. , & Ohland, G. (2004). *The new transit town: Best practices in transit-oriented development*. Ed. H. Dittmar , G. Ohland , & P. Calthorpe . Island Press.

Elkind, E. N. (2014). *Railtown—the fight for the Los Angeles Metro Rail and the future of the city*. UC Press.

Ferree, Myra Marx , and Patricia Yancey Martin , eds. (1995). *Feminist organizations: Harvest of the new women's movement*. In *Women in the political economy. Doing the work of the movement: feminist organizations* (pp. 3–23). Temple University Press.

García, A. M. , & García, A. M. (Eds.). (1997). *Chicana feminist thought*. In *The basic historical writings* (pp. 1–21). Routledge.

Gilfoyle, T. J. (1998). White cities, linguistic turns, and Disneyland's: The New Paradigms of urban history. *Reviews in American History*, 26(1), 175–204.

Herrera, J. (2015). Spatializing Chicano power: Cartographic memory and community practices of care. *Social Justice*, 42(3/4 (142)), 46–66.

Jacobson, J. , & Forsyth, A. (2008). Seven American TODs: Good practices for urban design in Transit-Oriented Development projects. *Journal of Transport and Land Use*, 1(2), 51–88.

Loukaitou-Sideris, A. , Gonzalez, S. , & Ong, P. (2017). Triangulating neighborhood knowledge to understand neighborhood change: Methods to study gentrification. *Journal of Planning Education and Research*, 39(2), 227–242.

Lugo, A. (2018). *Bicycling/race: The intersection of advocacy, city planning, and racism*. Microcosm Publishing.

Martens, K. (2017). *Transport justice: Designing fair transportation systems*. Routledge Press.

Molina, G. (1990). Oral history interview, UCLA Oral History Program (C. Vasquez , Interviewer) [Interview]. California State Archives.

Ong, P. , & Gonzalez, S. (2019). *Uneven urban landscape: Spatial Structures and ethnoracial inequality*. Cambridge University Press.

Pardo, M. (1990). Mexican American women grassroots community activists: “Mothers of East Los Angeles.” *Frontiers: A Journal of Women Studies*, 11(1), 1. <https://doi.org/10.2307/3346696>.

Pardo, M. (1995). Doing it for the kids: Mexican American Community Activists, Border Feminist? In Myra Marx Ferree , P. Y. Martin , M. M. Ferree , & P. Y. Martin (Eds.), *Feminist organizations: Harvest of the new*

women's movement (pp. 356–371). Temple University Press.

Pardo, M. S. (1998). Mexican American women activists: Identity and resistance in two Los Angeles communities/Mary S. Pardo. Temple University Press.

Pesquera, B. , & Segura, D. (1997). There is no going back: Chicanas and feminism. In A. M. García & A. M. García (Eds.), *Chicana feminist thought: The basic historical writings* (pp. 294–311). Routledge.

Platt, K. (1997). Chicana strategies for success and survival: Cultural poetics of environmental justice from the mothers of East Los Angeles. *Frontiers: A Journal of Women Studies*, 18(2), 48. <https://doi.org/10.2307/3346965>.

Pulido, L. (1996). Environmentalism and economic justice: Two Chicano struggles in the Southwest/Laura Pulido. Society, environment, and place. University of Arizona Press.

Pulido, L. (2006). Black, brown, yellow, and left: Radical activism in Los Angeles/Laura Pulido. *American Crossroads*, 19.

Stolz, R. (2002). Transportation equity and environmental justice. *Progressive Planning Manage*. <http://www.plannersnetwork.org/2002/10/transportation-equity-and-environmental-justice/>.

Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning – the difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2013.866266>

Governing urban integration in China's land expropriation-induced resettlement neighborhoods

Fei, X. (1947). *Xiangtu Zhongguo* (in Chinese). Shanghai: Shanghai Shicha Press.

Fei, X. (1992). *From the soil: the foundations of Chinese society*, a translation of Fei Xiaotong's *Xiangtu Zhongguo*, with an Introduction and Epilogue by Gary G. Hamilton and Wang Zheng. Berkeley, Los Angeles, Oxford: University of California Press.

General Office of the State Council of the People's Republic of China (2011, December 20). Notification from the State Council Secretariat regarding the distribution of the community service system construction plan (2011–2015) (in Chinese). Retrieved from http://www.gov.cn/zhengce/content/2011-12/29/content_6544.htm (accessed 15 February, 2020).

He, S. (2015). Homeowner associations and neighborhood governance in Guangzhou, China. *Eurasian Geography and Economics*, 56(3), 260–284.

Heberer, T. & Göbel, C. (2011). *The politics of community building in urban China*. London and New York: Routledge.

Ministry of Civil Affairs of the People's Republic of China (2016, October 28). The urban-rural community service system construction plan (2016–2020) (in Chinese). Retrieved from <http://www.mca.gov.cn/article/gk/ghjh/201709/20170915006082.shtml> (accessed 15 February, 2020).

National Bureau of Statistics of China (NBSC) . (1999). *China statistical yearbook*. Beijing: China Statistics Press.

National Bureau of Statistics of China (NBSC) . (2018). *China statistical yearbook*. Beijing: China Statistics Press.

Shen, J. (2007). Scale, state and the city: Urban transformation in post-reform China. *Habitat International*, 31, 303–316.

Shieh, L. L. (2011). *Shequ construction: Policy implementation, community building, and urban governance in China*. Doctoral dissertation at the University of British Columbia.

United Nations, Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Population Division . (2019). *World urbanization prospects 2018: Highlights (ST/ESA/SER.A/421)*. Retrieved from <https://population.un.org/wup/Publications/> (accessed 15 February, 2020).

Wan, X. (2015). Changing governmentalities of neighborhood governance in China: A genealogical exploration. *Critical Policy Studies*, 9(4), 454–472.

Wasserstrom, J.N. (2009). *Global Shanghai, 1850–2010: A history in fragments*. London, New York: Routledge.

Xu, Y. (2001). On community residents' autonomy in urban grass-roots community building (in Chinese). *Journal of Central China Normal University*, 40(3), 3–13.

Yip, N. M. (2014). Introduction: neighborhood governance in context. In N. M. Yip (Ed.), *Neighborhood governance in urban China* (pp. 1–21). Cheltenham and Northampton: Edward Elgar.

Zhang, L. (2010). *In search of paradise: Middle-class living in a Chinese metropolis*. Ithaca: Cornell University Press.

Zhang, S. , & Qian, Z. (2020). Villagers' acculturation in China's land expropriation-induced resettlement neighborhoods: A Shanghai case. *International Journal of Intercultural Relations*, 74, 174–188.

Evaluating the United Nations Habitat guiding principles for urban-rural linkages

Ahern, J. (2013). Urban landscape sustainability and resilience: The promise and challenges of integrating ecology with urban planning and design. *Landscape Ecology*, 28(6), 1203–1212.

<https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-012-9799-z>

Brenner, N. , & Schmid, C. (2015). Towards a new epistemology of the urban? City (London, England), 19(2–3), 151–182. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13604813.2015.1014712>

Brink, A. , van den Bruns, D. , Tobi, H. , & Bell, S. (2017). *Research in landscape architecture: Methods and methodology*. Routledge, an imprint of the Taylor & Francis Group.

Brundtland Commission . (1987). *Our Common future: The world commission on environment and development*. Oxford University Press.

Bunnell, T. , Parthasarathy, D. , & Thompson, E. C. (2013). *Cleavage, connection and conflict in rural, urban and contemporary Asia* (1. Aufl., Vol. 3). Springer Netherlands.

CDIPD (Chengdu Institute of Planning and Design) . (2003). *Chengdu central city non-development land urban-rural integrated plan - Chengdu City 198 Zone control plan*.

CDIPD (Chengdu Institute of Planning and Design) . (2012). *Chengdu Ecological Zone comprehensive plan*.

Chengdu Municipality Government . (2018). *Chengdu City Comprehensive Plan (2016–2035) Review Version*.

Cohen-Shacham, E. , Walters, G. , Maginnis, S. , & Janzen, C. (2016). Nature-based solutions to address global societal challenges. 10.2305/IUCN.CH.2016.13.en.

Cook, E. , Hall, M. , & Larson, S. (2012). Residential landscapes as social-ecological systems: A synthesis of multi-scalar interactions between people and their home environment. *Urban Ecosystems*, 15(1), 19–52.

<https://doi.org/10.1007/s11252-011-0197-0>

Creswell, J. W. , & Creswell, J. D. (2018). *Research design: qualitative, quantitative, and mixed methods approaches* (5th ed.). Sage Publications, Inc.

European Commission . (2020). *Nature-based solutions towards sustainable communities*.

doi:10.2777/877034

Wu, F. , Zhang, F. , & Webster, C. (2013). Informality and the development and demolition of urban villages in the Chinese Peri-urban Area. *Urban Studies* (Edinburgh, Scotland), 50(10), 1919–1934.

<https://doi.org/10.1177/0042098012466600>

Gross, J. S. , Ye, L. , & Legates, R. (2014). Asia and the Pacific Rim: The new peri-urbanization and urban theory. *Journal of Urban Affairs*, 36(s1), 309–314. <https://doi.org/10.1111/juaf.12109>

Hoffman, L. M. (2014). The urban, politics and subject formation. *International Journal of Urban and Regional Research*, 38(5), 1576–1588. <https://doi.org/10.1111/1468-2427.12145>

Landscape Architecture Foundation . (2011). *Landscape architecture foundation: landscape performance series*. <https://www.landscapeperformance.org/about-landscape-performance>

LeGates, R. , & Hudalah, D. (May 2014). Peri-urban planning for developing East Asia: Learning from Chengdu, China and Yogyakarta/Kartamantul, Indonesia." *Journal of Urban Affairs* 36, no. (Suppl. 1): 334–353. <https://doi.org/10.1111/juaf.12106>.

Lei, L. (2008). Leaf's to shape green ecological circle in Chengdu. *Chengdu Commercial Newspaper*, August 1. <http://news.focus.cn/cangzhou/2008-08-01/510904.html>.

Lenzholzer, S. , Duchhart, I. , & Koh, J. (2013). 'Research through designing' in landscape architecture. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 113, 120–127. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2013.02.003>

Lenzholzer, S. , Duchhart, I. , & van den Brink, A. (2017). The relationship between research design. In A. van den Brink , D. Bruns , H. Tobi , & S. Bell (Eds.), *Research in landscape architecture: Methods and methodology* (pp. 54–64). New York: Routledge.

Lin, T. , Guo, X. , Zhao, Y. , Pan, L. , & Xiao, L. (2010). A study of residents' environmental awareness among communities in a peri-urban area of Xiamen. *International Journal of Sustainable Development & World Ecology: Rapid Urbanisation, Ecological Effects and Sustainable City Construction in Xiamen*, 17(4), 285–291. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13504509.2010.487995>

Ma, B. , Tian, G. , Kong, L. , & Liu, X. (2018). How China's linked urban–rural construction land policy impacts rural landscape patterns: A simulation study in Tianjin, China. *Landscape Ecology*, 33(8), 1417–1434. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-018-0669-1>

McGee, T. G. (2008). Managing the rural–urban transformation in East Asia in the 21st century. *Sustainability Science*, 3(1), 155–167. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s11625-007-0040-y>

McHale, M. , Pickett, S. , Barbosa, O. , Bunn, D. , Cadenasso, M. , Childers, D. , Gartin, M. , et al. (2015). The New Global Urban Realm: Complex, Connected, Diffuse, and Diverse Social-Ecological Systems. *Sustainability*, 7(5), 5211–5240. <http://dx.doi.org/10.3390/su7055211>

Ma, M. (May 30, 2018). Characterizing the flash flooding risks from 2011 to 2016 over China. *Water*, 10(6). <https://doi.org/10.3390/w10060704>

Musacchio, L. R. (2009). The scientific basis for the design of landscape sustainability: A conceptual framework for translational landscape research and practice of designed landscapes and the six Es of

landscape sustainability. *Landscape Ecology*, 24(8), 993–1013. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-009-9396-y>

Nassauer, J. I. I. (2012). Landscape as medium and method for synthesis in urban ecological design. *Landscape and Urban Planning*, 106(3), 221–229. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.landurbplan.2012.03.014>

Phelps, N. A. , & Wu, F. (2011). International perspectives on suburbanization: A post-suburban world? <https://doi.org/10.107/978-0-230-30862-6>

Qin, B. (March 2015). City profile: Chengdu. *Cities*, 43, 18–27. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cities.2014.11.006>

Qiu, B. , Zhou, M. , Zhang, L. , & Li, H. (2015). Vulnerability of ecosystem services provisioning to urbanization: A case of China. *Ecological Indicators*, 57, 505–513. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ecolind.2015.04.025>

Raymond, C. M. , Frantzeskaki, N. , Kabisch, N. , Berry, P. , Breil, M. , Nita, M. R. , Geneletti, D. , & Calfapietra, C. (2017). A framework for assessing and implementing the co-benefits of nature-based solutions in urban areas. *Environmental Science & Policy*, 77, 15–24. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.envsci.2017.07.008>

Rehg, K. L. , Campbell, L. , & Maffi, L. (2018). Sustaining biocultural diversity. In *The Oxford handbook of endangered languages* (1st ed.). Oxford University Press. <https://doi.org/10.1093/oxfordhb/9780190610029.013.32>

Sassen, S. (2001). *The global city*: New York, London, Tokyo (2nd ed.). Princeton University Press.

Schneider, A. , Seto, K. C. , Webster, D. , Cai, J. , & Luo, B. (2003). Spatial and temporal patterns of urban dynamics in Chengdu, 1975–2002. Asia-Pacific Research Centre. https://fsi-live.s3.us-west-1.amazonaws.com/s3fs-public/webster_seto.pdf

Spaiser, V. , Ranganathan, S. , Swain, R. B. , & Sumpter, D. J. T. (2017). The sustainable development oxymoron: quantifying and modelling the incompatibility of sustainable development goals. *International Journal of Sustainable Development and World Ecology*, 24(6), 457–470. <https://doi.org/10.1080/13504509.2016.1235624>

Swain, R. B. (2017). A critical analysis of the sustainable development goals. In *Handbook of sustainability science and research* (pp. 341–355). Springer International Publishing. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-63007-6_20

Termorshuizen, J. , & Opdam, P. (2009). Landscape services as a bridge between landscape ecology and sustainable development. *Landscape Ecology*, 24(8), 1037–1052. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10980-008-9314-8>

United Nations . (2016a). New Urban Agenda. <http://habitat3.org/wp-content/uploads/NUA-English.pdf>

United Nations . (2016b). Sustainable development goals. <https://www.un.org/sustainabledevelopment/sustainable-development-goals/>

United Nations Habitat . (2019). Urban rural linkages: Guiding principles framework for action to advance integrate development. <https://urbanrurallinkages.files.wordpress.com/2019/04/url-gp.pdf>

Van Riper, C. , Landon, A. , Kidd, S. , Granek, P. , Bitterman, L. , Fitzgerald, E. , Ibarra, D. , Iwaniec, Raymond, & Toledo . (2017). Incorporating sociocultural phenomena into ecosystem-service valuation: The importance of critical pluralism. *BioScience*, 67(3), 233–244. <https://doi.org/10.1093/biosci/biw170>

Wang, B. (August 1, 2013). The spatial layout models of new rural communities in Chengdu City. *Planner*, 29(Special issue), 12–15.

Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning - The difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76. <https://doi.org/10.1080/14649357.2013.866266>

Webster, D. , Cai, J. , & Muller, L. (2014). The new face of peri-urbanization in East Asia: Modern production zones, middle-class lifestyles, and rising expectations. *Journal of Urban Affairs*, 36(s1), 315–333. <https://doi.org/10.1111/juaf.12104>

Yang, B. (2020). Landscape performance evaluation in socio-ecological practice: Current status and prospects. *Socio-Ecological Practice Research*, 2(1), 91–104. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s42532-019-00039-x>

Yang, Y. , Zhang, L. , Ye, Y. , & Wang, Z. (February 2020). Curbing sprawl with development-limiting boundaries in urban China: A review of literature. *Journal of Planning Literature*, 35(1): 25–40. <https://doi.org/10.1177/0885412219874145>

Ye, Y. , Legates, R. , and Qin, B. (April 3, 2013). Coordinated urban-rural development planning in China: The Chengdu Model. *Journal of the American Planning Association*, 79(2), 125–137. <https://doi.org/10.1080/01944363.2013.882223>

Yin, H. (April 12, 2016). A green necklace for Chengdu: Ecological zone to be completed by 2020. *WCC Daily*. http://scnews.newssc.org/system/20160412/000664408_2.html

Yin, J. , & Lu, D. (August 1, 2013). Research on control methods of spatial form of development in large-scale urban ecological areas. *Planner*, 29(Special Issue), 16–19.

Zeng, J. (2017). Exploring the spatial control of chengdu ecological zone. In *Presented at the World City Day 2017- Shanghai Forum*, Shanghai, China. www.sohu.com/a/206893444_747944.

The co-production of risk knowledge

- Albrechts, L. (2013). Reframing strategic spatial planning by using a co-production perspective. *Planning Theory*, 12, 46–63.
- Chan, E. (2019). *Disaster public health and older people*. New York: Routledge.
- Cool, C. , Claravali, M. , Hall, J. , Taketani, K. , Zepeda, J. , Gehner, M. , & Lawe-Davies, O. (2015). Social media as a risk communication tool following Typhoon Haiyan. *Western Pacific Surveillance and Response Journal*, 6(Suppl. 1), 86–90. doi:10.5365/wpsar.2015.6.2.HYN013
- Dy, P. , & Stephens, T. (2016). *The Typhoon Haiyan Response: Strengthening Coordination among Philippine Government, Civil Society, and International Actors*. Harvard Kennedy School PCL Discussion Paper Series.
- Emanuel, K. A. (2005). Increasing destructiveness of tropical cyclones over the past 30 years. *Nature*, 436(7051), 686–688. doi: 10.1038/nature03906
- Gilligan, C. (1993). *In a different voice*. Cambridge, MA: Harvard University Press.
- Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change . (IPCC). 2014. *Climate change 2014: Impacts, adaptation and vulnerability, contribution of the Working Group II to the fifth assessment report of the intergovernmental panel on climate change*. Ed. Christopher Field et al. Cambridge University Press.
- Lejano, R. , Casas, E. , Montes, R. , & Lengwa, L. (2018). Weather, climate, and narrative: A relational model for democratizing risk communication. *Weather, Climate, and Society*, 10(3), 579–594. <https://doi.org/10.1175/WCAS-D-17-0050.1>
- Lejano, R. , Casas, E. , Pormon, M. , & Yanger, M. (2020). Teaching to the nth: Narrative knowledge and the relational model of risk communication. *International Journal of Disaster Risk Reduction*, 50, November 2020, 101720. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.ijdr.2020.101720>
- Lejano, R. P. (2019). Relationality and Social–Ecological Systems: Going Beyond or Behind Sustainability and Resilience. *Sustainability*, 11, 2760. <https://doi.org/10.3390/su11102760>
- Lyotard, J.-F. (1984) in: G. Bennington , B. Massumi (Eds.), *The Postmodern condition: a report on knowledge*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, UK.
- Red Cross . (2011). *Public awareness and public education for disaster risk reduction: A guide*. International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies, Geneva.
- Save the Children . (2016). *Education disrupted: Disaster impacts on education in the Asia Pacific region in 2015*.
- Soria, J. L. , Switzer, A. D. , Villanoy, C. L. , Fritz, H. M. , Bilgera, P. H. , Cabrera, O. C. , Siringan, F. P. , Maria, Y. Y. , Ramos, R. D. , & Fernandez, I. Q. (2016). Repeat storm surge disasters of Typhoon Haiyan and its 1897 predecessor in the Philippines. *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, 97, 31–48, <https://doi.org/10.1175/BAMS-D-14-00245.1>.
- Stout, M. , & Love, J. M. (2015). Relational process ontology: A grounding for global governance. *Administration & Society*, 47(4), 447–481.
- Tacloban Recovery and Sustainable Development Group . (2014). *Proposed Tacloban Recovery and Rehabilitation Plan*. http://www.logcluster.org/sites/default/files/trrp_updated_mar_21_public_forum.pdf
- Watson, V. (2014). Co-production and collaboration in planning – The difference. *Planning Theory & Practice*, 15(1), 62–76, DOI: 10.1080/14649357.2013.866266
- United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization (UNESCO) . (2014). *Stay safe and be prepared: A teacher's guide to disaster risk reduction*. Paris, France.
- UNDP . (2018). *Making Schools Resilient to Natural Disasters in the Philippines*. Retrieved from: <https://www.asia-pacific.undp.org/content/rbap/en/home/presscenter/pressreleases/2018/03/02/making-schools-resilient-to-natural-disasters.html>
- Wisner, B. , Gallard, J. , & Kelman, I. (2012). *Handbook of hazards and disaster risk reduction and management*. New York: Routledge.
- World Health Organization . (2015). *Effective media communication during public health emergencies: A WHO handbook*. Geneva. Available at: http://www.who.int/csr/resources/publications/WHO_CDS_2005_31/en

An Indigenous Feminist lens

- Blanchard, P. (2015). *Our squirrels will have elephant ears: indigenous perspectives of climate change in the South Central United States*, (Unpublished Masters Thesis), University of Oklahoma, Norman, OK.
- Child, B. J. (1998). *Boarding school season: American Indian Families, 1900–1940s*, Lincoln, NE: University of Nebraska Press.

Coté, C. (2010). *Spirits of our whaling ancestors: Revitalizing Makah and Nuuchah-nulth traditions* (1st ed., Capell family book). Seattle: Vancouver: University of Washington Press; UBC Press.

Crenshaw, K. , Gotanda, N. , Peller, G. , & Thomas, K. (Eds.). (1995). *Critical race theory: The key writings that formed the movement*. New York: The New Press.

Delgado, R. , & Stefannic, J. (2001). *Critical race theory: An introduction*. New York, NY: NYU Press.

Freire, P. (1970). *Pedagogy of the oppressed*. New York: Continuum.

Kimmerer, R. W. (2012). Searching for synergy: Integrating traditional and scientific ecological knowledge in environmental science education. *Journal of Environmental Studies and Sciences*, 2(4), 317–323.

Menzies, C. (2006). *Traditional ecological knowledge and natural resource management*. Lincoln: University of Nebraska Press.

Montgomery, M. , & Blanchard, P. (2021). Testing justice: New ways to address environmental inequalities. *Solutions Journal*. <https://thesolutionsjournal.com/2021/03/01/testing-justice-new-ways-to-address-environmental-inequalities/>

Montgomery, M. (2017). *Identity politics of difference: The mixed-race American Indian experience*. Boulder, CO: University Press of Colorado.

Morgensen, S. L. (2011). *Spaces between Us: Queer settler colonialism and indigenous decolonization*. University of Minnesota Press.

Morrison, T. (1993). *Playing in the dark: Whiteness and the literary imagination*. New York: Vintage Books,

Tuck, E. , McKenzie, M. , & McCoy, K. (2014). Land education: Indigenous, post-colonial, and decolonizing perspectives on place and environmental education research. *Environmental Education Research*, 20(1), 1–23.

Turner, N. J. (2015). *The earth's blanket: Traditional teachings for sustainable living*. Seattle: University of Washington Press.

Tsosie, R. (2010). Native women and leadership: An ethics of culture and relationship. In C. Suzack , S. M. Huhndorf , J. Perreault , & J. Barman (Eds.), *Indigenous women and feminism: Politics, activism, culture* (pp. 29–42). Vancouver, B.C.: UBC Press.

Wildcat, D. (2009). *Red alert: Saving the planet with indigenous knowledge*. Golden, CO: Fulcrum Publishing.

Wilson, A. C. , & Yellow Bird, M. (2005). *For indigenous eyes only: A decolonization handbook*. Santa Fe: School of American Research.

Making sense of an emergent crisis

Comfort, L. K. (2007). Crisis management in hindsight: Cognition, communication, coordination, and control. *Public Administration Review*, 67, 189–197.

Comfort, L. K. , & Kapucu, N. (2006). Inter-organizational coordination in extreme events: The World Trade Center attacks, September 11, 2001. *Natural Hazards*, 39(2), 309–327.

Dykes, B. J. (2020). Nimble scholarship by necessity. *Journal of Management Inquiry*, 1056492620957907.

de Sousa Santos, B. (2007). Beyond abyssal thinking: From global lines to ecologies of knowledges. *Review (Fernand Braudel Center)*, 30(1), 45–89.

Dussel, E. (1993). 'Eurocentrism and modernity'. *Boundary 2: An International Journal of Literature and Culture*, 20(3), 65–76.

Grosfoguel, R. (2013). The structure of knowledge in Westernized universities: Epistemic racism/sexism and the four genocides/epistemicides of the long 16th century. *Human Architecture: Journal of the Sociology of Self-Knowledge*, 11(1), 73–90. Online. <http://scholarworks.umb.edu/humanarchitecture/vol11/iss1/8/> (accessed 29 October 2016).

Hall, B. L. , & Tandon, R. (2017). Decolonization of knowledge, epistemicide, participatory research and higher education. *Research for All*, 1(1), 6–19.

Jones, N. B. , & Mahon, J. F. (2012). Nimble knowledge transfer in high velocity turbulent environments. *Journal of Knowledge Management*, 16(5), 774–788.

Nowell, B. , & Steelman, T. (2015). Communication under fire: the role of embeddedness in the emergence and efficacy of disaster response communication networks. *Journal of Public Administration Research and Theory*, 25(3), 929–952.

Price, M. (2020). As COVID-19 forces conferences online, scientists discover upsides of virtual format. *Science (American Association for the Advancement of Science)*, 2020–04–28.

Salomon, D. , & Feldman, M. F. (2020). The future of conferences, today: Are virtual conferences a viable supplement to “live” conferences? *EMBO Reports*, 21(7), e50883.

Stamp, E. (2020). One firm's response to COVID-19 is to create a Mazelike Park. *Architectural Digest*. Accessed online: <https://www.architecturaldigest.com/story/one-firms-response-covid-19-mazelike-park>

Weick, K. (1995). *Sensemaking in organizations (Foundations for organizational science)*. Thousand Oaks: Sage Publications.

Woolston, C. (2020). Learning to love virtual conferences in the coronavirus era. *Nature*, 582(7810), 135–136.